

Thomas More Studies

Volume 5 2010

A Concordance of Major English Terms in Thomas More's *History of King Richard III*

Alphabetical Listing

A..... 2	I..... 109	Q..... 210
B..... 11	J..... 113	R..... 213
C..... 24	K..... 114	S..... 224
D..... 43	L..... 124	T..... 250
E..... 60	M..... 141	U..... 267
F..... 68	N..... 163	V..... 269
G..... 82	O..... 179	W..... 272
H..... 96	P..... 187	Y..... 287
		Z..... 289

Term Frequency Index for this Selective Concordance 290

For the Complete Online Concordance and Complete Term Frequency Index
visit www.thomasmorestudies.org/r3concordance/framconc.htm

Page and line numbers refer to volume 2, *History of Richard III*, of *The Complete Works of St. Thomas More*, ed. R.S. Sylvester (Yale UP, 1963), but the spelling and punctuation have been standardized by Mary Gottschalk

This concordance was compiled by Juan C. Wester using a licensed copy of Concordance, version 3.3.
Concordance Copyright © 1999 - 2010 R.J.C. Watt. All rights reserved.

A Concordance of Major English Terms in Thomas More's *History of King Richard III*

(Excluded: articles, auxiliary verbs, conjunctions, prepositions, pronouns)

<u>Context</u>	<u>Word</u>	<u>Context</u>	<u>Volume, Page/Line</u>
the manner sake, not be	a-knownen	what they know. For at	2, 80/26
in counsel. in adversity nothing	abashed	, in prosperity rather joyful than	2, 4/11
the other lords were greatly	abashed	that favoured her. But the	2, 47/31
Wherewith the Duke was marvelously	abashed	and, taking the Mayor nearer	2, 75/5
which word the Prince, sore	abashed	, began to sigh and said	2, 85/1
they have yet in the	Abbey	Saint Peter's cope to show	2, 28/6
her company there in the	Abbot's	place. Now came there one	2, 21/2
and say they dare not	abide	with their husbands for beating	2, 31/12
that no man's ears could	abide	them. Penker in his sermon	2, 59/2
head, his eye could not	abide	the sight thereof, but wryed	2, 90/13
there should none horned beast	abide	in that wood, one that	2, 93/3
the fox, ' thou mayest	abide	well enough; the lion meant	2, 93/8
about was commonly his most	abiding	. And yet be ye the	2, 72/21
wish that to those good	abilities	whereof he hath already right	2, 93/21
them, himself should always be	able	to rule both the parties	2, 10/13
man of his debts, being	able	to pay. And with that	2, 32/26
and weakened, waxeth the less	able	to bear out a new	2, 35/13
that if he were ever	able	, he would revenge them, who	2, 43/12
after. Thus ended this honour	able	man, a good knight and	2, 52/17
and other wanton wealth, was	able	soon to pierce a soft	2, 55/16
to show what she was	able	to do with the King	2, 56/23
induced to that part, and	able	to stand them in stead	2, 58/14
him ere he could be	able	to resist, that he was	2, 65/16
thither with the Duke, not	able	to dissemble their sorrow, were	2, 77/4
Shore's wife, a vile and	abominable	strumpet, than to all the	2, 71/32
his chamberers, that after this	abominable	deed done, he never had	2, 87/11
and stormy remembrance of his	abominable	deed. Now had he outward	2, 87/21
in his noble person singularly	abound	, the nobles and commons also	2, 74/5
man that standeth in danger	abroad	, not of great hurt only	2, 31/29
also but there be some	abroad	so deadly enemies unto my	2, 41/22
that day they never came	abroad	. When the Protector had both	2, 42/23
he durst never after come	abroad	. But the friar forced? for	2, 59/6
himself sure: where he went	abroad	, his eyes whirled about, his	2, 87/13
of revenging of old displeasure,	abuse	the anger and ignorance of	2, 10/4
which without his witting might	abuse	the name of his commandment	2, 15/17
the vicious living and inordinate	abuse	of his body, both with	2, 53/25
say, although: they were not	abused	as they now be, and	2, 31/2
But when the King had	abused	her, anon her husband (as	2, 55/17

belie the devil), she never	abused	to any man's hurt, but	2, 56/15
with him familiar, whose wisdom	abused	his pride to his own	2, 90/21
folks' folly, so long space	abusing	the world, was as well	2, 82/23
of the land, nor the	abusions	? before in the same used	2, 74/7
to depose the Prince and	accept	the Protector for King. In	2, 59/17
him up to his Coronation,	accompanied	with such power of their	2, 16/6
Hornsey, and riding from thence,	accompanied	him into the city, which	2, 24/20
his own person in spirit,	accompanied	with great multitude of angels	2, 28/3
were in speaking the Protector,	accompanied	with the Duke of Buckingham	2, 68/22
London the Duke of Buckingham,	accompanied	with divers lords and knights	2, 69/3
nevertheless of estate convenient to	accompany	his noble majesty. Wherefore with	2, 26/12
it were of courtesy to	accompany	him to the Council, but	2, 51/2
the end he might there	accomplish	the King's pleasure in such	2, 84/23
of the realm. Towards the	accomplishing	whereof, they said that the	2, 19/13
Queen's party, in this point	accorded	together with the Duke of	2, 16/1
For lack of which lawful	accoupling	?, and also of other things	2, 73/23
the Lord Chamberlain had been	accused	unto King Edward by the	2, 51/19
their stomachs than a long	accustomed	malice many years rooted. With	2, 15/25
the people had not been	accustomed	there to be spoken unto	2, 75/20
would like him, of his	accustomed	goodness and zeal unto the	2, 78/12
a year till it were	achieved	, yet durst he no further	2, 25/12
unfriended and worn out of	acquaintance	, after good substance, after as	2, 56/31
alliance, near familiarity or leger?	acquaintance	with any of those that	2, 71/5
show out of season what	acquaintance	he hath with him, and	2, 81/3
since he hath nothing worthily	acquitted	, there is of that house	2, 72/30
which council, albeit there were	adhibited	? very few, and they very	2, 44/21
hand as politic in counsel.	Adjoined	were there unto him others	2, 14/13
wake him, nor he to	admit	this messenger in to his	2, 21/9
covert manner he might be	admitted	to the presence and speech	2, 88/7
his mother, had so much	ado	in her travail that she	2, 7/24
in his presence, they lighted	adown	with all their company about	2, 19/1
his own mother was an	adulteress	, which, notwithstanding, to farther this	2, 59/27
by other persons by the	adultery	of the Duchess, their mother	2, 66/21
in bast,? and specially in	adultery	. Of which though some, by	2, 66/33
or favour so far forth	advanced	that, King Henry's blood (albeit	2, 6/17
else, except only the immoderate	advancement	of themselves, which whether they	2, 15/8
upon trust of his own	advancement	, whereof he was of a	2, 58/17
this realm of England, the	advancement	whereof we never ask of	2, 80/15
much what indifferent : where his	advantage	grew, he spared no man's	2, 8/12
the regard of any temporal	advantage	, yet nevertheless him seemed that	2, 63/8
he took a priest at	adventure	and made a short shrift	2, 49/14
scribbled forth in haste at	adventure	. So that upon the proclaiming	2, 54/9
without your labour, pain, cost,	adventure	or jeopardy. What thing is	2, 69/20
in jeopardy besides the common	adventure	of open war, which albeit	2, 71/9
place. For what wise merchant	adventureth	all his goods in one	2, 41/31

no farther than wisdom would,	adventurous	. Whose wars, whoso well consider	2, 4/14
strong now to withstand His	adversaries	as ever He was. But	2, 38/1
as well of prosperity as	adverse	fortune, had got by great	2, 91/19
sometimes in wealth, oft in	adversity	, at the last, if this	2, 3/15
courageous, politic in counsel. in	adversity	nothing abashed, in prosperity rather	2, 4/11
as one to whom such	adversity	was strange. But himself had	2, 20/8
And the Duke of Gloucester,	advertised	of his desire, caused him	2, 88/8
themselves favour than by profitable	advertisement	to do the children good	2, 10/25
neither his wise and faithful	advertisement	? can move her, nor any	2, 27/8
commodity and rather by pleasant	advice	to win themselves favour than	2, 10/24
place than plain and faithful	advice	, of which must needs ensue	2, 11/29
then shall we, by mine	advice	, by the King's authority fetch	2, 27/9
to use his faithful secret	advice	and counsel, which he said	2, 92/22
change it upon your better	advices	. When the Protector had said	2, 27/18
being even such, whoso well	advise	her visage might guess and	2, 55/32
appeased. But one thing he	advised	them beware, that they judged	2, 23/15
And ever I think on	Aesop's	tale, that when the lion	2, 93/1
with some words, cast out	afar	off, whether he could think	2, 46/15
will be while men be	afeard	to set their hands to	2, 31/4
his death. Which favour and	affection	yet after his decease, by	2, 3/26
his people and their entire	affection	towards him had been to	2, 5/24
done us either our own	affection	or evil tongues grieveth. But	2, 12/7
corrupt intent than any virtuous	affection	. This woman was born in	2, 55/7
she well espied the King's	affection	towards her so greatly increased	2, 61/19
his wanton lust and sinful	affection	bereft her from her husband	2, 72/2
other either of kindred or	affinity	, which spiritual kindred of affinity	2, 12/14
affinity, which spiritual kindred of	affinity	, if the Sacraments of Christ's	2, 12/15
either God or your King,	affinity	or kindred, this realm, your	2, 13/23
counsel, Shore's wife, with their	affinity	, have by their sorcery and	2, 48/8
to his estate by the	affinity	and great possibility of increase	2, 62/4
of more inheritance by new	affinity	in strange lands, [it	2, 64/3
put in good comfort to	affirm	that she was ensured unto	2, 65/1
had said, all the Council	affirmed	that the motion was good	2, 27/19
were. And all the others	affirmed	the same. That is,"	2, 47/29
Duke of Gloucester soon set	afire	them that were of themselves	2, 15/27
to be next the best,	afterwards	equal with the best, and	2, 12/26
divers places to prison, and	afterwards	all to Pomfret, where they	2, 20/13
whoso would with this business	afterwards	: for he never intended more	2, 40/17
much victual killed therefore that	afterwards	was cast away. These lords	2, 47/1
and there stricken off, and	afterwards	his body, with the head	2, 49/23
on her, and taking her	afterwards	secretly aside, began to enter	2, 61/8
Prince, a thirteen year of	age	; Richard, Duke of York, two	2, 3/7
much goodly towardness? as their	age	could receive) a marvellous fortress	2, 5/26
the occasion of the tender	age	of the young Princes, his	2, 9/23
he was a man of	age	and of discretion, yet was	2, 15/5

under nor far above his	age	and nevertheless of estate convenient	2, 26/11
of their mother, the tender	age	considered of the elder of	2, 35/4
thereunto, is of so sad?	age	and thereto of so great	2, 74/21
his theme, Spuria vitulamina non	agent	radices altas,? that is to	2, 66/27
the convenience of their both	ages	and estates so meetly in	2, 34/29
feigned quarrels or small matters	aggrieved	with heinous names. And also	2, 71/1
more than five hundred years	ago	by Saint Peter, his own	2, 28/3
The residue, since so long	ago	, I wot ne'er what Pope	2, 31/20
ye give it if ye	agree	not. For where each labourer	2, 11/24
and law most ought to	agree	together. Such a pestilent serpent	2, 12/21
for the more part, they	agree	much worse than with strangers	2, 38/20
effectual: we be content and	agree	favourably to incline to your	2, 80/5
of York, whom they all	agreed	also to be thereto most	2, 27/24
pleasure, or as they thought,	agreed	plainly that, by the law	2, 32/28
own commodity. Then it was	agreed	that the Protector should have	2, 44/1
own affection or evil tongues	agrieveth	. But this wot I well	2, 12/7
him from the Lord Chamberlain.	Ah	, woe worth him! quoth she	2, 22/4
hap to send him away.	Ah	, Sir, quoth the Queen, hath	2, 37/21
therein. And therefore he said,	Ah	, Hastings, art thou remembered when	2, 52/1
a secret page of his:	Ah	, whom shall a man trust	2, 83/24
Protector should have the Duke's	aid	to make him King, and	2, 44/1
top,? joined gentlemen together in	aid	of King Henry, devising first	2, 91/7
and what thing should him	ail	. Then, when he had sat	2, 47/19
began to sigh and said:	Alas	, I would my uncle would	2, 85/1
on Shrove Tuesday at Saint	Albans	? against King Edward. And little	2, 60/22
Coke, your own worshipful neighbour,	alderman	and Mayor of this noble	2, 70/22
sent for the Mayor and	aldermen	of London to him, for	2, 5/14
sheriffs, and all the other	aldermen	in scarlet, with five hundred	2, 24/18
the Mayor and all the	aldermen	being assembled about him, all	2, 69/6
the Mayor, with all the	aldermen	and chief commoners of the	2, 77/8
away; Dighton, indeed, yet walketh	alive	, in good possibility to be	2, 87/2
only desire whereof was the	allective	? that induced him to be	2, 46/27
would ween, if she can	allege	none Other cause, he may	2, 32/34
in this, that they should	allege	bastardy, either in King Edward	2, 59/19
knew the things by them	alleged	to be true, yet such	2, 78/26
to themselves by oath and	allegiance	bound, all the bands broken	2, 6/5
much as she possibly might,	alleging	that it was his honour	2, 62/2
land. And yet if outward	alliance	were thought so requisite, he	2, 63/13
what for his lands, his	alliance	, and favour with all the	2, 65/31
have been of kindred or	alliance	, near familiarity or leger? acquaintance	2, 71/4
lords, my dear kinsmen and	allies	, in what plight I lie	2, 11/11
blood, the other of mine	allies	, and each of you with	2, 12/13
made him knight.? But he	allowed	not, as I have heard	2, 86/3
or thrice stumbled with him	almost	to the falling, which thing	2, 50/28
kings and put down kings	almost	at his pleasure, and not	2, 65/32

satisfied, and said it were	alms	to hang them. When the	2, 24/15
way. The Queen herself sat	alone	, alow on the rushes, all	2, 21/26
the end that themselves would	alone	demean and govern the King	2, 24/2
great mastery,? we letting her	alone	), all the world would say	2, 29/30
his master must let him	alone	. And as simple as that	2, 33/5
to trust any one man	alone	, or else that if she	2, 33/32
sufficed unto the bare writing	alone	, all had it been but	2, 54/8
desired and obtained, he showed	aloud	unto the Protector this for	2, 79/15
The Queen herself sat alone,	alow	on the rushes, all desolate	2, 21/26
bade to take from the	altar	and kill them, if their	2, 30/18
Spuria vitulamina non agent radices	altas	,? that is to say, bastard	2, 66/27
by the long and often	alternate	proof as well of prosperity	2, 91/18
both. And this, I say,	although	: they were not abused as	2, 31/2
to the duke of Buckingham.	Although	I know that many thought	2, 42/28
universal to take that way	although	they had not yet begun	2, 79/20
left her up to him	altogether	. When the King died, the	2, 55/19
other men's lands, yet God	always	so provideth that it continueth	2, 67/1
as they had been men	amazed	. Whereupon the Duke rounded unto	2, 75/31
fortunate, if either his own	ambition	had not set him against	2, 7/3
will always, but ofter for	ambition	, and either for the surety	2, 8/10
Such a pestilent serpent is	ambition	and desire of vainglory and	2, 12/22
wot where, by the cruel	ambition	of their unnatural uncle and	2, 86/19
stately of stomach, greedy and	ambitious	of authority, and impatient of	2, 6/27
that it were his own	ambitious	mind and device to depose	2, 78/32
killing of his kinsmen could	amend	his cause and make him	2, 83/13
hands to, it might be	amended	, with great thanks of God	2, 31/19
so newly rather a little	amended	than well recovered, that I	2, 35/7
common mischief could not be	amended	, he would turn it as	2, 43/34
set their hands to the	amendment	: as though God and Saint	2, 31/4
this vicious world for the	amendment	of men's manners) he caused	2, 54/26
hands to the redress and	amendment	thereof, by taking upon him	2, 78/16
was hawsed? above the measure:	ameracements	? turned into fines, fines into	2, 70/5
them in very joyous and	amiable	manner, nothing earthly knowing nor	2, 19/5
once minded that should sound	amiss	towards me but it should	2, 45/19
and untruly also, broken the	amity	and peace that the King	2, 16/28
unprofitable, for he reckoned the	amity	of no earthly nation so	2, 63/10
among those that were more	amorous	of her body than curious	2, 55/2
Gloucester, that they would utterly	amove°	from the King's company all	2, 16/2
by long succession from his	ancestry	, the other by his office	2, 15/30
take in the company of	ancient	persons, but in the familiar	2, 26/9
the Old Testament and other	ancient	histories, then began he to	2, 67/7
so great effusion of the	ancient	noble blood of this realm	2, 71/20
ifs ' and with '	ands	'? I tell thee they	2, 48/25
accompanied with great multitude of	angels	, by night so specially hallowed	2, 28/4
of old displeasure, abuse the	anger	and ignorance of the one	2, 10/4

irritating and provoking men unto	anger	and disturbing the King's Coronation	2, 23/18
therewith, as in a great	anger	, he clapped his fist upon	2, 48/27
by, as it were for	anger	, not for covetousness, the Protector	2, 54/14
was deluded that for very	anger	and disdain he at his	2, 65/14
say would now be right	angry	with them that keep him	2, 32/19
changed, with a wonderful sour	angry	countenance, knitting the brows, frowning	2, 47/16
and trouble outward, much fear,	anguish	and sorrow within. For I	2, 87/9
an house of close? nuns:	Anne	, that was after honourably married	2, 3/12
realm was in every part	annoyed	, yet specially ye here, the	2, 72/17
upward towards the city. But	anon	the tidings of this matter	2, 20/17
the chamber might hold. And	anon	the Protector said to the	2, 48/30
the King had abused her,	anon	her husband (as he was	2, 55/17
not the end of his	answer	, but shortly took him and	2, 18/24
good faith, I dare well	answer	for mine uncle Rivers and	2, 19/20
would give them a resolute	answer	to the contrary, he would	2, 40/16
company, ready and quick of	answer	, neither mute nor full of	2, 56/3
mother had said, made her	answer	, part in earnest, part in	2, 63/2
haply to him they will	answer	. With that the Recorder, called	2, 75/22
we require you give us	answer	one or other, whether you	2, 76/9
man's provision, repressed. Upon this	answer	given, the Duke, by the	2, 79/12
would give them a resolute	answer	to the contrary, which they	2, 79/22
to die therefore; with which	answer	John Green, returning, recounted the	2, 83/21
Unto which words, the King	answered	, What my brother Marquis hath	2, 19/18
might be boldest with him,	answered	and said that they were	2, 47/27
of fidelity to his friend)	answered	and said: Certainly, my lord	2, 48/23
them to report. Every man	answered	him fair, as though no	2, 53/9
for haste. And a merchant	answered	him that it was written	2, 54/13
good, yet when the other	answered	him that there was in	2, 68/32
mute and not one word	answered	thereunto. Wherewith the Duke was	2, 75/4
not one word was there	answered	of all the people that	2, 75/15
looked very strangely thereat, and	answered	that, all were it that	2, 78/25
in the Tower, who plainly	answered	that he would never put	2, 83/20
his reign, my lord Morton	answered	: Surely, my lord, folly were	2, 92/4
all that haste; and he	answered	, ' In faith, I neither	2, 93/5
words as they could, and	answering	for the time as they	2, 13/27
thither, was there appointed Sir	Anthony	Woodville, Lord Rivers and brother	2, 14/10
For no woman was there	anywhere	, young or old, rich or	2, 72/7
bade speed and shrive him	apace	, for by St. Paul, quoth	2, 49/12
royalty, the hope of gay	apparel	, ease, pleasure, and other wanton	2, 55/15
city, in their best manner	apparelled	unto	2, 77/9
it might thereby the better	appear	upon how slipper? a ground	2, 66/10
presence (as by their words	appeared	) each forgave other, and joined	2, 13/29
together, when (as it after	appeared	by their deeds) their hearts	2, 13/30
elsewhere. Which in this well	appeareth	that at such time as	2, 35/28
displeasure, she would mitigate and	appease	his mind; where men were	2, 56/17

variance, himself in his death-bed	appeased	. He had left all gathering	2, 5/1
ordered, and either judged or	appeased	. But one thing he advised	2, 23/15
somewhat	appeased	, but specially by that that	2, 23/27
Duchess with these words nothing	appeased	, and seeing the King so	2, 64/20
believed. Yet for the further	appeasing	of the people's mind, he	2, 53/10
can by so just title	appertain	as to ourself, as very	2, 79/33
or were it a proud	appetite	of the Duke himself, intending	2, 7/8
the best. Of which immoderate	appetite	of worship,? and thereby of	2, 12/27
her incline unto the King's	appetite	when he required her. Howbeit	2, 55/13
frame the city to their	appetite	. Of spiritual men they took	2, 58/19
in talking more familiarly, whose	appetite	when she perceived, she virtuously	2, 61/15
he be wived against his	appetite	. And I doubt not, quoth	2, 63/21
men know, the King's greedy	appetite	was insatiable and everywhere over	2, 72/5
he would importunley pursue his	appetite	and have her, to the	2, 72/11
their honour. But if you	appoint	yourself to tarry here, then	2, 35/22
had intended that thing, have	appointed	that butcherly office to some	2, 8/20
his sending thither, was there	appointed	Sir Anthony Woodville, Lord Rivers	2, 14/10
Divers lords and knights were	appointed	unto divers rooms. The Lord	2, 25/8
nobles of the land were	appointed	, as the King's nearest friends	2, 25/31
not the sanctuaries that God	appointed	in the old law. For	2, 30/20
nor place determined, nor persons	appointed	, all things unready this message	2, 40/30
Coronation, of which the time	appointed	then so near approached that	2, 46/33
And after he was thus	appointed	, and had between them twain	2, 61/30
conclusion, that the realm was	appointed	? King Edward's line should not	2, 79/16
the selfsame provision that was	appointed	for the Coronation of his	2, 82/11
the keys received, Sir James	appointed	the night next ensuing to	2, 84/26
To the execution whereof, he	appointed	Miles Forest, one of the	2, 85/11
the King without the Protector's	appointment	, which removed also divers of	2, 45/6
bound to marry by the	appointment	of a guardian. I would	2, 64/1
repaired also, according to their	appointment	, the Duke of Buckingham, with	2, 77/11
such wise frustrated and his	appointments	deluded. And she said also	2, 62/8
that ought as nigh to	approach	priesthood in cleanness as he	2, 62/28
hang them. When the King	approached	near to the city, Edmund	2, 24/16
time appointed then so near	approached	that the pageants and subtleties	2, 46/33
Westminster the ninth day of	April	, the year of our redemption	2, 3/4
the Lord Chamberlain unto the	Archbishop	of York, then Chancellor of	2, 21/4
I assure him, quoth the	Archbishop	, be it as well as	2, 21/14
desolate and dismayed, whom the	Archbishop	comforted in the best manner	2, 21/29
London. Towards which meeting the	Archbishop	of York, fearing that it	2, 22/28
At which Council, also, the	Archbishop	of York, Chancellor of England	2, 25/1
deliver him. Which thing the	Archbishop	of York, whom they all	2, 27/23
consecrate. And therefore, quoth the	Archbishop	of York, God forbid that	2, 28/9
set the Lord Cardinal, the	Archbishop	of York, then Lord Chancellor	2, 44/16
him home again, made him	Archbishop	of Canterbury and Chancellor of	2, 91/14
after could endure to look	aright	on King Richard, but ever	2, 89/15

pretext of dissension and debate	arising	in the realm, to prevent	2, 6/22
Saint Peter's church by the	arm	. And if nobody may be	2, 33/2
his elbow upon his left	arm	, where he showed a werish	2, 48/10
he showed a werish? withered	arm	and small, as it was	2, 48/11
but well knew that his	arm	was ever such since his	2, 48/18
a marvellous fortress and sure	armour	, if division and dissension of	2, 5/27
first took him in his	arms	. And I pray God that	2, 39/21
Protector took him in his	arms	and kissed him, with these	2, 42/16
the haste an herald of	arms	, with a Proclamation to be	2, 53/11
this page's words King Richard	arose	(for this communication had he	2, 84/14
And thus in a goodly	array	they came to the King	2, 19/3
she were out of all	array	save her kirtle only, yet	2, 54/31
Gloucester and Buckingham, put under	arrest	for their surety, not for	2, 23/10
which as yet remained under	arrest	, should, upon the matter examined	2, 36/35
to the Lord Hastings: I	arrest	thee, traitor. What, me, my	2, 48/31
good gate. And forthwith they	arrested	the Lord Richard and Sir	2, 19/23
son and her other friends	arrested	, and sent no man wist	2, 20/20
deep dissimulator, lowly of countenance,	arrogant	of heart, outwardly compinable? where	2, 8/8
therefore he said, Ah, Hastings,	art	thou remembered when I met	2, 52/2
the nobles, the merchants, the	artificers	, and in conclusion all kind	2, 81/24
fearing that it would be	ascribed	(as it was indeed) to	2, 22/29
and taking her afterwards secretly	aside	, began to enter in talking	2, 61/8
by their godfathers. He must	ask	it himself that must have	2, 32/13
neither can have will to	ask	it nor malice to deserve	2, 37/16
so? He shall hear him	ask	it an he will. Howbeit	2, 38/22
matter. Suppose he could not	ask	it, suppose he would not	2, 38/23
it, suppose he would not	ask	it, suppose he would ask	2, 38/23
ask it, suppose he would	ask	to go out, if I	2, 38/24
he shall not, if I	ask	the privilege but for myself	2, 38/24
not serve him, nor he	ask	it for himself, yet since	2, 39/2
hands, of whom I shall	ask	them both afore God and	2, 41/33
It booted him not to	ask	why, but heavily he took	2, 49/13
the advancement whereof we never	ask	of God longer to live	2, 80/15
them twain ensured her, then	asked	he counsel of his other	2, 61/31
owl ; and when he once	asked	one that had been his	2, 68/29
list to take, which never	asked	little, but everything was hawsed	2, 70/4
yet must he be twice	asked	whether he will be bishop	2, 80/29
saw him run so fast,	asked	him whither he made all	2, 93/5
merrily that he had been	asleep	that day. And after a	2, 47/5
the matter should be touched	aslope	craftily, as though men spared	2, 59/30
lords of her kindred should	assemble	in the King's name much	2, 16/16
For which cause they should	assemble	on the other part much	2, 16/22
his conspiracy, to gather and	assemble	themselves together in making some	2, 53/34
or for fear of themselves,	assembled	in sundry companies and went	2, 22/20
by and by, the lords	assembled	together at London. Towards which	2, 22/27

that, at the Council next	assembled	, he was made the only	2, 24/27
day of June many lords	assembled	in the Tower, and there	2, 46/31
disdain he at his return	assembled	a great puissance against the	2, 65/15
a great audience (as always	assembled	great number to his preaching	2, 66/26
and all the aldermen being	assembled	about him, all the commons	2, 69/6
in their best manner apparelled,	assembling	Baynard's	2, 77/10
without the gathering and great	assembly	of people and in manner	2, 16/8
King's brother, that by the	assent	of the nobles of the	2, 25/30
death, which were by his	assent	before, devised to be beheaded	2, 48/4
was there, not without his	assent	remembered	2, 57/18
office rather than he would	assent	to that judgment, than to	2, 70/18
whom he deposed, was well	assuaged	, and in effect quenched, in	2, 4/5
all shall be well. I	assure	him, quoth the Archbishop, be	2, 21/13
of good cheer. For I	assure	you if they crown any	2, 22/6
I see further. For I	assure	you, for that I see	2, 37/9
deceived, so was she well	assured	they would not be corrupted	2, 41/9
is no fear, for he	assureth	you that all shall be	2, 21/13
all the lords sat sore	astonished	, musing much by whom this	2, 47/24
deeds) their hearts were far	asunder	. As soon as the King	2, 13/31
other's defence while they be	asunder	, and each of their lives	2, 41/28
need for the late made	atonement	, in which the King's pleasure	2, 15/19
old variance than their new	atonement	. For which cause they should	2, 16/21
death, deprived King Henry, and	attained	the crown, George, Duke of	2, 7/1
and not impossible to have	attained	it himself, if he had	2, 65/33
that party, and so stably	attained	the crown again that he	2, 66/5
the time of his inheritance,	attained	the crown by battle, it	2, 71/3
any Prince of this land	attaining	the crown by battle, so	2, 3/23
he faulty, were he faultless,	attainted	was he by parliament, and	2, 7/11
yet durst he no further	attempt	as long as he had	2, 25/13
that they reckoned this demeanour	attempted	not so specially against other	2, 22/25
other knights were, for matters	attempted	by them against the Dukes	2, 23/7
in any wise to be	attempted	to take him out against	2, 27/28
there were any new enterprise	attempted	, and that it was likely	2, 43/22
first that should that day	attend	upon the King's Highness out	2, 18/7
manner from their company and	attendance	, of which every one owed	2, 14/25
many of their folk were	attendant	when many of the Lord	2, 17/27
good to be too much	attendant	about the King without the	2, 45/5
they should give the lords	atwixt	whom and them had been	2, 16/17
Paul's Cross, in a great	audience	(as always assembled great number	2, 66/26
King's Bench, declared to the	audience	that he would take upon	2, 81/19
never tied his points, nor	aught	wrought of himself, but with	2, 85/8
Friar Penker, Provincial of the	Augustine	friars, both doctors of divinity	2, 58/23
rejected, the crown was by	authority	of parliament entailed unto the	2, 6/19
stomach, greedy and ambitious of	authority	, and impatient of partners. Edward	2, 6/27
blood, either party envying other's	authority	, he now thought that their	2, 9/29

must be maintained by men's	authority	and slipper? youth underpropped with	2, 11/22
to the end that the	authority	of his presence should refrain	2, 14/7
evil-willers to grow in overgreat	authority	with the Prince in youth	2, 15/2
things equal, yet should the	authority	be on that side where	2, 23/24
mine advice, by the King's	authority	fetch him out of that	2, 27/10
the Lord Chamberlain, in good	authority	, and much rule bore in	2, 45/29
time, and now of great	authority	. This knight, when it happed	2, 51/5
and a gentle, of great	authority	with his Prince, of living	2, 52/19
had wit and were in	authority	among the people for opinion	2, 58/20
which he should by the	authority	of his preaching incline the	2, 59/14
Henry the Sixth, entailed by	authority	of parliament. Then showed he	2, 67/11
my words of as great	authority	as the preacher's of the	2, 73/4
France is by the high	authority	of parliament entailed, the right	2, 73/32
repenting the Duke should nothing	avail	, for there was no way	2, 43/17
of that he could not	avoid	. For the self night next	2, 49/26
that he was fain to	avoid	the realm and flee into	2, 65/17
commend his wisdom where he	avoided	than his manhood where he	2, 4/16
now going, and the hurts	avoided	that thereof might ensue, and	2, 27/5
he believed could not be	avoided	, he bent himself and went	2, 43/32
of that he Should have	avoided	, or the tokens of that	2, 49/26
night, after all other folk	avoided	, to be brought unto him	2, 88/9
it all best, in the	avoiding	of all manner of rumour	2, 33/24
say that he knoweth in	avoiding	displeasure of my noble Lord	2, 73/26
very bowels. I dare well	avow	it, weigh the good that	2, 30/30
in which he was not	aware	that it was by others	2, 48/5
them both as for yet	awhile	to be in the custody	2, 35/3
when he had sat still	awhile	, thus he began: What were	2, 47/20
prison. And when he had	awhile	laid unto her, for the	2, 54/18
but nothing ware that the	axe	hung over his own head	2, 52/8
neither mute nor full of	babble	and	2, 56/4
What will then hath yonder	babe	? Which, an if he had	2, 32/16
earthly meant towards the young	babe	, condescended in effect that, if	2, 33/22
from hence I brought my	babe	, the Prince, unto his father	2, 39/20
himself, but with that young	babe	his brother lingered in thought	2, 85/8
the dolorous end of those	babes	, not after every way that	2, 83/4
Blessed Lady, I am a	bachelor	and have some too : and	2, 64/11
their folk that should send	back	again and compel to return	2, 18/2
brought the King and all	back	unto Northampton, where they took	2, 19/29
that these Dukes were gone	back	with the King's Grace from	2, 21/10
and blessed him, turned her	back	and wept and went her	2, 42/11
we were caught and brought	back	(as friends fail fleers), for	2, 50/16
she could not pull him	back	, so highly she disdained it	2, 64/21
they that stood before cast	back	their heads, marvelling thereof; but	2, 76/21
sorrow, were fain at his	back	to turn their face to	2, 77/5
need were. The messenger, sent	back	with thanks and some secret	2, 88/14

fardels, trusses, all on men's	backs	, no man unoccupied, some lading	2, 21/22
had their harness on their	backs	than to have bound them	2, 24/13
to have put upon their	backs	, except that some sudden necessity	2, 52/29
press, began suddenly at men's	backs	to cry out as loud	2, 76/19
much more manquellers,? whom God	bade	to take from the altar	2, 30/17
Lord Chamberlain, whom the Protector	bade	speed and shrive him apace	2, 49/12
Duke's pride now and then	balk	? out a little braid? of	2, 91/24
many things ruled by the	band	, more than stood either with	2, 15/6
lords, the chief of his	band	, wrote unto the King so	2, 17/4
and allegiance bound, all the	bands	broken that bind man and	2, 6/5
brother hath been the brother's	bane	. And may the nephews be	2, 41/26
my lord, my husband, was	banished	and thrust out of his	2, 39/16
sanctuary as they come to	baptism	, to require it by their	2, 32/13
scant have sufficed unto the	bare	writing alone, all had it	2, 54/8
the town of which he	bare	the name of his old	2, 83/9
number than he had, at	Barnet	on the Easter Day field	2, 66/3
went: Lo, here be the	barrels	of harness that these traitors	2, 24/8
have bound them up in	barrels	, yet much part of the	2, 24/13
us is like to be	barren	. And therefore, madam, I pray	2, 64/12
unhappy, which were begotten in	bast	,? and specially in adultery. Of	2, 66/33
altas,? that is to say,	bastard	slips shall never take deep	2, 66/28
inheritors be restored, and the	bastard	slip pulled up ere it	2, 67/4
north parts, not willing any	bastard	blood to have the rule	2, 74/6
King Edward's children to be	bastards	, But that invention, simple as	2, 66/12
Prince and all his children	bastards	that were begotten upon the	2, 66/23
Lucy, and so his children	bastards	. And besides that, neither King	2, 67/15
this, that they should allege	bastardy	, either in King Edward himself	2, 59/19
Prince by him. To lay	bastardy	in King Edward sounded openly	2, 59/24
the other point, concerning the	bastardy	that they devised to surmise	2, 59/32
land attaining the crown by	battle	, so heartily beloved with the	2, 3/24
inheritance, attained the crown by	battle	, it sufficed in a rich	2, 71/3
continued dissentsion, nor so many	battles	in the season, nor so	2, 71/14
unto	Baynard's	Castle, where the Protector lay	2, 77/10
with his book and his	beads	and no farther. Then longed	2, 92/16
the Sacraments of Christ's Church	bear	that weight with us that	2, 12/15
and prayed the messenger to	bear	it to his nephew, the	2, 20/6
therewith,° and therefore could	bear	it the better. But for	2, 20/9
waxeth the less able to	bear	out a new surfeit. And	2, 35/13
which he thought likely to	bear	him so much the more	2, 63/12
and hearty favour that we	bear	you we be come to	2, 69/12
his Majesty shall ever after	bear	so much the more tender	2, 74/31
saving that we such love	bear	you and so much set	2, 76/5
his sake to give and	bear	the same to the Prince	2, 79/4
whose pride they wist would	bear	no peer, kept him by	2, 84/8
high-minded man, and evil could	bear	the glory of another, so	2, 90/10

the love that our Lord	beareth	to us all, from this	2, 13/20
for the tender love he	beareth	him, lest your Grace should	2, 37/19
at variance with them, or	bearing	himself their favour, he broke	2, 14/20
King's favour. These two, not	bearing	each to other so much	2, 15/31
of my noble Lord Protector,	bearing	, as nature requireth, a filial	2, 73/27
death there should none horned	beast	abide in that wood, one	2, 93/3
this proclamation made of horned	beasts	. ' What, fool, '	2, 93/7
These things and suchlike being	beaten	into the Duke's mind, brought	2, 43/28
abide with their husbands for	beating	. Thieves bring thither their stolen	2, 31/13
though men should guess the	beauty	of one long before departed	2, 55/29
men so much in her	beauty	as in her pleasant behaviour	2, 56/2
the Protector might with a	beck	destroy them all, and that	2, 43/20
but it were to his	bed	. The other two were somewhat	2, 56/10
on which he found in	bed	Sir James and Sir Thomas	2, 84/16
What, Sirs, be ye in	bed	so soon! and calling up	2, 84/19
their bodies dead in the	bed	. Which after that the wretches	2, 85/23
bodies naked out upon the	bed	, and fetched Sir James to	2, 85/27
up, leaped out of his	bed	and ran about the chamber	2, 87/19
mother, which was Duchess of	Bedford	ere she married the Lord	2, 60/16
should be murdered in their	beds	. To the execution whereof, he	2, 85/11
silly? children lying in their	beds	) came into the chamber and	2, 85/17
this messenger in to his	bedside	, of whom he heard that	2, 21/9
sound of a swarm of	bees	, till at the last in	2, 76/15
noble man and a mighty,	began	not by war, but by	2, 6/14
soon as they saw, they	began	to quarrel with him and	2, 18/19
his power. And when he	began	(as he was a very	2, 18/22
off, and also that she	began	to kindle and chafe and	2, 40/9
and they very secret, yet	began	there, here and there about	2, 44/22
Catesby the mistrust that others	began	to have in the matter	2, 46/20
sat still awhile, thus he	began	: What were they worthy to	2, 47/21
taking her afterwards secretly aside,	began	to enter in talking more	2, 61/8
make. Now then, as I	began	to show you, it was	2, 66/15
and other ancient histories, then	began	he to descend into the	2, 67/7
and out of all frame,	began	to repeat those words again	2, 68/14
At these words the people	began	to whisper among themselves secretly	2, 76/13
the hall among the press,	began	suddenly at men's backs to	2, 76/18
to wit, his own: so	began	he with the most piteous	2, 82/17
word the Prince, sore abashed,	began	to sigh and said: Alas	2, 85/1
rest. For hereupon, soon after,	began	the conspiracy or rather good	2, 87/22
For when the Duke first	began	to praise and boast the	2, 92/2
is now in the more	beggarly	condition, unfriended and worn out	2, 56/30
that at this day had	begged	if she had not been	2, 57/13
for at this day she	beggeth	of many at this day	2, 57/12
if they were now to	begin	, I would not be he	2, 30/5
was with that matter to	begin	by the	2, 75/26

dispiteous cruelty. For first to	begin	with the ministers, Miles Forest	2, 87/1
from debonair behaviour of their	beginning	) marvellously in him grew and	2, 5/12
changed her course in his	beginning	which in the course of	2, 7/29
it was indeed) a fartherly	beginning	to the pursuit of his	2, 10/2
Protector's counsel, even from the	beginning	; and some of the Protector's	2, 42/30
was of counsel in the	beginning	, so far forth that they	2, 59/12
Duke of Clarence were lawfully	begotten	, nor were not the very	2, 66/19
the Duke of York, but	begotten	unlawfully by other persons by	2, 66/20
his children bastards that were	begotten	upon the Queen. According to	2, 66/23
more part unhappy, which were	begotten	in bast,? and specially in	2, 66/33
heir of his body, lawfully	begotten	, was only the Lord Protector	2, 67/12
the Fourth were never lawfully	begotten	, forasmuch as the King (living	2, 73/16
as to the very lawfully	begotten	son of the fore-remembered noble	2, 74/2
as very right heir, lawfully	begotten	of the body of our	2, 80/1
to his friend; easy to	beguile	, as he that of good	2, 52/20
and recourse to justice, was	begun	to be far out of	2, 14/4
known without his knowledge not	begun	for naught, comparing this manner	2, 18/11
finishing of that he had	begun	, that thought every day a	2, 25/12
and since he had once	begun	, he would stoutly go through	2, 43/31
praise given to God) well	begun	, in that the malice of	2, 79/9
although they had not yet	begun	it. Wherefore if it would	2, 79/20
servile flattery. When he had	begun	his reign the day of	2, 82/8
to our petition in that	behalf	the more graciously incline if	2, 74/23
petition unto him, on the	behalf	of them all, that his	2, 77/30
king of such governance and	behaviour	in time of peace (for	2, 3/21
a proud port from debonair	behaviour	of their beginning) marvellously in	2, 5/11
beauty as in her pleasant	behaviour	. For a proper wit had	2, 56/2
speech, rough and boisterous of	behaviour	, bold in mischief, as far	2, 57/25
as well in all princely	behaviour	as in the lineaments and	2, 67/29
as well in all princely	behaviour	as in the lineaments and	2, 68/16
well learned, and honourable in	behaviour	, lacking no wise ways to	2, 90/23
where they were in conclusion	beheaded	. In this wise the Duke	2, 20/14
assent before, devised to be	beheaded	at Pomfret this self same	2, 48/4
should the same day be	beheaded	at London. Then said the	2, 48/6
morning in which he was	beheaded	, his horse twice or thrice	2, 50/27
and should that day be	beheaded	at Pomfret: which he well	2, 52/7
hours after that he was	beheaded	, and it was so curiously	2, 54/4
which the Lord Chamberlain was	beheaded	in the Tower of London	2, 57/16
there, not without his assent,	beheaded	at Pomfret, the fore-remembered lords	2, 57/18
manner of order, to be	beheaded	, and without other earthly guilt	2, 58/1
lords and knights were thus	beheaded	and rid out of the	2, 58/4
word spoken in haste cruelly	beheaded	, by the misconstruing of the	2, 70/15
Tyrell died at Tower Hill,	beheaded	for treason, King Richard himself	2, 87/4
jointure. Whom when the King	beheld	and heard her speak, as	2, 61/5
Protector came; whom when he	beheld	coming, he suddenly left the	2, 68/12

personage and very princely to	behold	, of heart courageous, politic in	2, 4/10
his eye of pity to	behold	the long-continued distress and decay	2, 78/14
their protector, to their father	beholden	, to themselves by oath and	2, 6/4
man to him so much	beholden	as was this Catesby, which	2, 45/25
you, to the use and	behoof	of your son. And therewith	2, 22/11
for sin it were to	belie	the devil), she never abused	2, 56/14
namely, which is light of	belief	and soon persuaded. Ye remember	2, 15/3
Nor none of us, I	believe	, is so unwise oversoon to	2, 15/21
doubt, persuaded the lords to	believe	that the Duke of Gloucester	2, 23/4
it is plain witchcraft to	believe	in such dreams, which if	2, 50/13
am sure, ye will better	believe	it. And reason is that	2, 73/2
lordship would not, I ween,	believe	, but that if the world	2, 92/6
Lord Hastings, whereof part himself	believed	, of part he wist the	2, 23/26
and such as he neither	believed	and was also loath to	2, 40/11
this wicked enterprise, which he	believed	could not be avoided, he	2, 43/32
which, of truth, no man	believed	. Yet for the further appeasing	2, 53/10
she nothing doubteth, but verily	believeth	and knoweth that they would	2, 29/4
servants and Nashfield's, and others	belonging	to the Protector, with some	2, 76/17
crown by battle, so heartily	beloved	with the substance of the	2, 3/24
am with their enemies better	beloved	than they? When they hate	2, 37/4
loving man, and passing well	beloved	; very faithful, and trusty enough	2, 52/22
the Court of the King's	Bench	, declared to the audience that	2, 81/16
little courtesy than a great	benefit	. So deceased (as I have	2, 5/21
whether my child may take	benefit	of it) mine other son	2, 39/12
masters at once, with infinite	benefit	to the realm, by the	2, 91/10
to redeem his offence by	benefits	, but he should sooner destroy	2, 43/18
with great gifts and high	benefits	, in most loving and trusty	2, 90/16
under an easy name of	benevolence	and good will, the Commissioners	2, 69/32
though that name of ‘	benevolence	’ had signified that every	2, 70/2
you the more prone and	benevolently	minded towards his election. Wherein	2, 74/33
was with his people so	benign	, courteous and so familiar that	2, 5/8
she liveth), is by the	benignity	of her nephew, King Henry	2, 3/16
could not be avoided, he	bent	himself and went through, and	2, 43/33
the world, unnaturally contrived to	bereave	them, not only their dignity	2, 6/7
wanton lust and sinful affection	bereft	her from her husband, a	2, 72/2
his death he had obtained	Berwick	. And albeit that all the	2, 5/6
But only one thing I	beseech	you, for the trust that	2, 42/5
have heard, and finally to	beseech	his Grace that it would	2, 78/12
upon him, they would humbly	beseech	him thereunto. f he would	2, 79/21
the ways on every side	beset	, neither his servants nor himself	2, 18/9
she thought to be now	beset	in such places about, that	2, 41/2
again and therewith so humbly	besought	him to vouchsafe that they	2, 77/23
evil means before pleased him	best	shall after fall farthest out	2, 12/2
longing to be next the	best	, afterwards equal with the best	2, 12/26
best, afterwards equal with the	best	, and at last chief and	2, 12/26

last chief and above the	best	. Of which immoderate appetite of	2, 12/27
the Archbishop comforted in the	best	manner he could, showing her	2, 21/29
experience, and one of the	best	learned men undoubtedly that England	2, 25/7
so far forth do my	best	, that ye shall all well	2, 28/17
Howbeit, they thought it all	best	, in the avoiding of all	2, 33/23
that would haply do their	best	unto him, yet is there	2, 35/14
man doubteth he shall be	best	kept. And that is here	2, 36/22
from him, she deemed it	best	to deliver him. And over	2, 41/6
now construes all to the	best	: so surely thought he that	2, 46/5
and make parties, it were	best	hastily to pursue his purpose	2, 58/8
well all, that whoso was	best	bore always least rule, and	2, 71/31
seem to commune what was	best	to do. When the Mayor	2, 75/18
of the city, in their	best	together	2, 77/9
finished his time with the	best	death and the most righteous	2, 82/16
and put him in the	best	comfort he could. But forthwith	2, 85/4
the King lay, they had	bestowed	certain of their folk that	2, 18/2
Then were they all quickly	bestowed	in divers chambers, except the	2, 49/10
it folly) the lamb was	betaken	to the wolf to keep	2, 24/30
your son. And therewith he	betook	her the Great Seal, and	2, 22/11
she with her own hands	betook	him to them of trust	2, 41/12
you ought to love the	better	. And yet that happeneth. And	2, 12/19
folks' friendship had not held	better	place with the King than	2, 15/10
about him, such as liked	better	them than him. At which	2, 20/1
therefore could bear it the	better	. But for all this comfortable	2, 20/9
to change it upon your	better	advices. When the Protector had	2, 27/18
ye shall find it much	better	to lack both than have	2, 31/1
there none that either knoweth	better	how to order him than	2, 35/15
I am with their enemies	better	beloved than they? When they	2, 37/4
pray God send them both	better	play fellows than him that	2, 38/14
But others again, which knew	better	the subtle wit of the	2, 43/2
Would God I had some	better	thing as ready to your	2, 47/8
Hastings was in his mind	better	content that it was moved	2, 47/32
any other whom he loved	better	; albeit his heart somewhat grudged	2, 47/33
means to enter thereinto much	better	by others of his kin	2, 63/17
in which God loved her	better	than to grant her her	2, 65/12
because it might thereby the	better	appear upon how slipper? a	2, 66/10
that now, by God's grace,	better	shall, which thing to show	2, 72/31
heard of him that can	better	tell it and of whom	2, 73/1
I am sure, ye will	better	believe it. And reason is	2, 73/2
so wise that no man	better	wotteth what he should say	2, 73/5
to have served a much	better	Prince, if he had well	2, 84/1
have them buried in a	better	place because they were a	2, 86/4
have pleased God for the	better	store, to have given him	2, 93/23
wist it was done, piteously	bewailed	and sorrowfully repented. Richard, the	2, 7/15
in great flight? and heaviness,	bewailing	her child's ruin, her friends'	2, 20/26

much ought we the more	beware	, by what occasion we have	2, 13/7
one thing he advised them	beware	, that they judged not the	2, 23/15
that she went about, to	bewitch	him and that she was	2, 54/19
up among the clothes, so	bewrapped	them and entangled them, keeping	2, 85/18
build, there they spend, and	bid	their creditors go whistle them	2, 31/10
him from her if she	bide	there. And we all (I	2, 29/5
if she come thence and	bide	in such place where they	2, 29/7
sanctuary that saith he will	bide	there, then, if a child	2, 33/3
honours there to suffer him	bide	where no man doubteth he	2, 36/21
not honourable that the Duke	bide	here: it were Comfortable for	2, 38/11
disposed utterly no longer to	bide	: he had so fearful a	2, 49/32
and theirs also, that he	bideth	in this place, it is	2, 36/20
is rather in going than	biding	. And if we should needs	2, 50/19
Dighton, his own horsekeeper, a	big	, broad, square, strong knave. Then	2, 85/15
dignity, to be defouled with	bigamy	in his first marriage. The	2, 62/29
you. And as for the	bigamy	, let the bishop hardly? lay	2, 64/17
all the bands broken that	bind	man and man together, without	2, 6/5
prosperous estate, and worthy her	birth	and virtue. This noble Prince	2, 3/17
they were great states? of	birth	, so were they great and	2, 6/26
envious, and, from afore his	birth	, ever froward.? It is for	2, 7/23
was ever such since his	birth	(which	2, 48/19
and delivered to Doctor Russell,	Bishop	of Lincoln, a wise man	2, 25/5
violate, or so holy a	Bishop	that durst it presume to	2, 28/8
York, then Lord Chancellor, the	Bishop	of Ely, the Lord Stanley	2, 44/17
them, he said unto the	Bishop	of Ely: My lord, you	2, 47/6
men's manners) he caused the	Bishop	of London to put her	2, 54/27
for the bigamy, let the	bishop	hardly? lay it in my	2, 64/17
at the consecration of a	bishop	, every man wotteth well, by	2, 80/27
asked whether he will be	bishop	or no, and he must	2, 80/30
of King Richard, Doctor Morton,	Bishop	of Ely, who, as ye	2, 90/19
and the Duke's destruction. The	Bishop	was a man of great	2, 90/22
found the like favour. The	Bishop	right humbly thanked him and	2, 92/26
good faith, Sir, said the	Bishop	, if it did, the thing	2, 93/13
what it was. Whereupon the	Bishop	said: In good faith, my	2, 93/17
King, his brother, unto the	Bishop's	Palace at Paul's, and from	2, 42/20
the matter that either the	Bishops	durst not, or the King	2, 64/31
drew to Crosbie's Place in	Bishopsgate	Street, where the Protector kept	2, 44/32
and chafe and speak sore	biting	words against the Protector, and	2, 40/10
from them, only one called	Black	Will or William Slaughter except	2, 85/6
unfitting thing, and a very	blemish	, and high disparagement to the	2, 62/26
than pleasure proved, by God's	blessed	Lady (that was ever his	2, 13/4
therewith she kissed him and	blessed	him, turned her back and	2, 42/11
hath already children, by God's	Blessed	Lady, I am a bachelor	2, 64/11
surety. Oh good God, the	blindness	of our mortal nature: when	2, 52/13
forth advanced that, King Henry's	blood	(albeit he had a goodly	2, 6/17

and the lords of her	blood	, which highly maligned the King's	2, 7/6
Queen's kindred and the King's	blood	, either party envying other's authority	2, 9/29
both parties with his own	blood	. King Edward in his life	2, 10/9
of you is of my	blood	, the other of mine allies	2, 12/13
not unwisely devised, whereby her	blood	might of youth be rooted	2, 14/17
than his mother's side, whose	blood	(quoth he), saving the King's	2, 14/27
as near of his royal	blood	as we? But our Lord	2, 15/13
subdue and destroy the noble	blood	of the realm. Towards the	2, 19/12
to destroy me and my	blood	. Madam, quoth he, be ye	2, 22/5
and of other the noble	blood	of the realm, to the	2, 24/1
so deadly enemies unto my	blood	, that if they wist where	2, 41/22
me, being so near of	blood	unto the King and Protector	2, 47/23
he shrank, yet ran the	blood	about his ears. Then were	2, 49/5
by the heads that the	blood	ran about both their shoulders	2, 50/4
a widow, born of noble	blood	, specially by her mother, which	2, 60/15
it continueth not in their	blood	long but, the truth coming	2, 67/2
it hath cost more English	blood	than hath twice the winning	2, 71/18
effusion of the ancient noble	blood	of this realm that scarcely	2, 71/20
the Queen, their mother, whose	blood	, saving that he set his	2, 73/18
great part of the noble	blood	of this realm. Whereby it	2, 73/21
of York, to whose royal	blood	the crown of England and	2, 73/31
parts, not willing any bastard	blood	to have the rule of	2, 74/6
person like and brethren of	blood	, but nothing of kin in	2, 84/17
children, born of most royal	blood	, brought up in great wealth	2, 86/16
and the mingling of whose	bloods	together hath been the effusion	2, 73/20
the conjunction of those two	bloods	in one, whose several titles	2, 91/11
causing the same to be	blown	about that these lords and	2, 23/31
which him thought that a	boar	with his tusks so raced	2, 50/4
as the Protector gave the	boar	for his cognisance, this dream	2, 50/6
fleers), for then had the	boar	a cause likely to race	2, 50/17
neither the lion nor the	boar	shall pick any matter at	2, 93/11
clapped his fist upon the	board	a great rap. At which	2, 48/27
first began to praise and	boast	the King and show how	2, 92/3
all the Thames full of	boats	of the Duke of Gloucester's	2, 22/14
of liberty to keep their	bodies	out of the danger of	2, 30/10
the surety of your own	bodies	, the quiet of your wives	2, 69/21
and yet they brought your	bodies	in jeopardy besides the common	2, 71/8
leaving to the tormentors their	bodies	dead in the bed. Which	2, 85/22
thoroughly dead: they laid their	bodies	naked out upon the bed	2, 85/26
Robert Brackenbury took up the	bodies	again and secretly interred them	2, 86/7
above written, but whither the	bodies	were removed they could nothing	2, 86/13
privily slain and murdered, their	bodies	cast God wot where, by	2, 86/19
was of visage lovely, of	body	mighty, strong and clean made	2, 4/17
wantonness: from which health of	body	in great prosperity and fortune	2, 4/21
with either of them, in	body	and prowess? far under them	2, 7/18

serveth always to defend the	body	of that man that standeth	2, 31/28
not the King, leaving his	body	at liberty, satisfy the part	2, 32/23
and safe keeping of his	body	, for which only both lands	2, 39/5
he durst lay his own	body	and soul both in pledge	2, 40/14
it lay in their own	body	, they would let it out	2, 41/23
lives lieth in the other's	body	. Keep one safe and both	2, 41/29
sorcery and witchcraft wasted my	body	. And therewith he plucked up	2, 48/9
will make good on thy	body	, traitor! And therewith, as in	2, 48/26
stricken off, and afterwards his	body	, with the head, interred at	2, 49/23
interred at Windsor, beside the	body	of King Edward, whose both	2, 49/24
and inordinate abuse of his	body	, both with many others, and	2, 53/25
thousand marks, and sent her	body	to prison. And when he	2, 54/17
she was naught of her	body	. And for this cause (as	2, 54/24
were more amorous of her	body	than curious of her soul	2, 55/2
and fair, nothing in her	body	that you would have changed	2, 55/25
very right heir of his	body	, lawfully begotten, was only the	2, 67/12
both of mind and of	body	that shall come therewith to	2, 74/14
heir, lawfully begotten of the	body	of our most dear father	2, 80/1
his eyes whirled about, his	body	privily fenced, his hand ever	2, 87/14
rude in speech, rough and	boisterous	of behaviour, bold in mischief	2, 57/25
and fierce, in the field	bold	and hardy, and nevertheless no	2, 4/13
rough and boisterous of behaviour,	bold	in mischief, as far from	2, 57/25
obtained they durst not be	bold	to move him of that	2, 78/2
to speak, then waxed he	bold	to show him their intent	2, 78/10
between the twain to be	bold	to say whatsoever he thought	2, 92/19
them thought he might be	boldest	with him, answered and said	2, 47/27
his own conscience to go	boldly	to them and inquire what	2, 18/18
hands, he opened himself more	boldly	, both to certain other men	2, 42/26
she durst somewhat the more	boldly	say her mind, as to	2, 61/21
evil disposed persons from the	boldness	of their former outrages. To	2, 14/8
run in debt, upon the	boldness	of these places: yea, and	2, 31/8
keeping himself close within his	bonds	that he rather seemed him	2, 92/1
but rivelled? skin and hard	bone	. And yet, being even such	2, 55/31
the whole matter whereof this	book	shall entreat, it is therefore	2, 6/9
that day meddle with his	book	and his beads and no	2, 92/16
than to grant her her	boon	. But when the Earl of	2, 65/12
was nothing content; but it	booted	not. And at dinner the	2, 20/2
see thy head off. It	booted	him not to ask why	2, 49/13
they might easily perceive it	booted	not greatly to say nay	2, 61/33
it was either needless or	bootless	. Wherefore if she should needs	2, 41/5
of her whose name she	bore	, professed and observed a religious	2, 3/11
the displeasure of those that	bore	him grudge for King Henry's	2, 4/3
the great favour the King	bore	him, and also for that	2, 11/2
wanton company. Her kindred also	bore	him sore, as well for	2, 11/4
out of that town: thus	bore	they folk in hand. ^o	2, 18/7

But the Duke of Gloucester	bore	him in open sight so	2, 24/23
than his own mother that	bore	him. No man denieth, good	2, 35/17
with child, and here I	bore	the Prince. And when my	2, 39/18
good authority, and much rule	bore	in all the county of	2, 45/29
rule that the Lord Hastings	bore	in his country, the only	2, 46/26
all, that whoso was best	bore	always least rule, and more	2, 71/31
jeopardies, in all his wars	bore	ever your special favour to	2, 72/28
the good mind that he	bore	them all, none of them	2, 78/7
yet such entire love he	bore	unto King Edward and his	2, 78/27
love and hearty favour they	bore	him, praying them for his	2, 79/4
some other than his own	born	brother. Some wise men also	2, 8/21
other son, now King, was	born	and kept in his cradle	2, 39/13
virtuous affection. This woman was	born	in London, worshipfully friended, honestly	2, 55/7
at that time a widow,	born	of noble blood, specially by	2, 60/15
Princes, these innocent, tender children,	born	of most royal blood, brought	2, 86/15
feet forward, as men be	borne	outward, and (as the fame	2, 7/26
love that you have ever	borne	to me, for the love	2, 13/19
love that I have ever	borne	to you, for the love	2, 13/19
part; which your kind minds	borne	to the house of York	2, 72/29
themselves by oath and allegiance	bound	, all the bands broken that	2, 6/5
their backs than to have	bound	them up in barrels, yet	2, 24/13
were a ward that were	bound	to marry by the appointment	2, 63/33
the other in the very	bowels	. I dare well avow it	2, 30/30
specially trusted, unto Sir Robert	Brackenbury	, constable of the Tower, with	2, 83/16
Green did his errand unto	Brackenbury	, kneeling before our Lady in	2, 83/19
morrow, he sent him to	Brackenbury	with a letter, by which	2, 84/21
a priest of Sir Robert	Brackenbury	took up the bodies again	2, 86/6
then balk? out a little	braid	? of envy towards the glory	2, 91/24
thanks of God and no	breach	of the privilege. The residue	2, 31/19
scruple of conscience, without any	breach	of privilege, to be somewhat	2, 32/20
out of sanctuary without the	breach	of the sanctuary. And if	2, 39/1
For where each laboureth to	break	that the other maketh, and	2, 11/24
for anything earthly enterprise to	break	the immunity and liberty of	2, 28/11
away. And yet will I	break	no sanctuary therefore. For verily	2, 30/2
that would be about to	break	the. And in good faith	2, 30/4
devilish that durst presume to	break	? And I trust God as	2, 38/1
that he durst no further	break	. And of truth, the Lord	2, 46/18
determined that he should first	break	the matter in a sermon	2, 59/13
you we be come to	break	unto you of a matter	2, 69/12
his tormentors? might hap to	break	his head, and worthy, for	2, 81/5
I say plainly that he	breaketh	no sanctuary. When the Duke	2, 33/19
my will taketh out him,	breaketh	the sanctuary. Serveth this liberty	2, 38/26
but whosoever he be that	breaketh	this holy sanctuary, I pray	2, 40/3
some coming for more, some	breaking	down the walls to bring	2, 21/24
were harness, which at the	breaking	up of that household must	2, 24/6

while, smothered and stifled, their	breath	failing, they gave up to	2, 85/21
after his coming home to	Brecknock	, having there in his custody	2, 90/18
Tyrell, of person like and	brethren	of blood, but nothing of	2, 84/17
not so fortunate as fair:	Bridget	, which representing the virtue of	2, 3/10
harnessed in old ill faring?	briginders	? such as no man should	2, 52/28
about the King intended to	bring	him up to his Coronation	2, 16/5
be hard for him to	bring	his purpose to pass without	2, 16/7
King and them and to	bring	them to confusion but it	2, 18/21
breaking down the walls to	bring	in the next? way, and	2, 21/24
up, that they might peradventure	bring	the matter so far out	2, 23/20
none other intent but to	bring	all the lords in obloquy	2, 25/28
out of that prison and	bring	him to his noble presence	2, 27/10
if it happen that I	bring	it not so to pass	2, 28/16
if she might happen to	bring	that to pass (as it	2, 29/29
their husbands for beating. Thieves	bring	thither their stolen goods, and	2, 31/13
out of favour, she would	bring	them in his grace; for	2, 56/17
trust in God she shall	bring	forth a young prince that	2, 64/16
we be come hither to	bring	you, without your labour, pain	2, 69/19
must needs ensue the evil	bringing	up of the Prince, whose	2, 11/29
fear of God. This knight,	bringing	them out of the prison	2, 57/26
his own horsekeeper, a big,	broad	, square, strong knave. Then, all	2, 85/15
bearing himself their favour, he	broke	unto them, some by mouth	2, 14/21
met in the Tower Street,	broke	his tale and said merrily	2, 51/7
and calling up Sir James,	broke	to him secretly his mind	2, 84/19
allegiance bound, all the bands	broken	that bind man and man	2, 6/5
had unwisely, and untruly also,	broken	the amity and peace that	2, 16/28
holy place should now be	broken	, which had so many years	2, 27/32
certain religious fear, have not	broken	it, let us take a	2, 31/22
to mind after this matter	broken	to her, if her time	2, 34/4
therefore they reckon no privilege	broken	, though they fetch him out	2, 37/17
half increased. The matter was	broken	unto the Duke by subtle	2, 43/9
with divers other lords and	broken	all the dance, for many	2, 46/3
so heinous, might be first	broken	to the people in such	2, 58/12
not set him against his	brother	, or the envy of his	2, 7/4
envy of his enemies, his	brother	against him. For were it	2, 7/4
other than his own born	brother	. Some wise men also ween	2, 8/21
not in helping forth his	brother	of Clarence to his death	2, 8/23
case that the King, his	brother	, (whose life he looked that	2, 8/27
which office the Lord Rivers,	brother	to the Queen, claimed of	2, 11/6
Anthony Woodville, Lord Rivers and	brother	unto the Queen, a right	2, 14/11
her son, and unto her	brother	being about the King; and	2, 17/2
Richard Gray, the King's other	brother	by his mother, saying that	2, 19/8
with the Lord Marquis, his	brother	, and the Lord Rivers, his	2, 19/9
the King answered, What my	brother	Marquis hath done, I cannot	2, 19/18
mine uncle Rivers and my	brother	here, that they be innocent	2, 19/20

her son, was taken, her	brother	, her son and her other	2, 20/20
on the morrow crown his	brother	, whom you have here with	2, 22/8
if he deposed the one	brother	, all the realm would fall	2, 25/15
keep in sanctuary the King's	brother	, from him whose special pleasure	2, 25/22
comfort were to have his	brother	with him; and that by	2, 25/23
be trusted with the King's	brother	, that by the assent of	2, 25/30
rather than with his own	brother	? And if any man think	2, 26/13
walk far), that the King's	brother	should be fain to keep	2, 26/20
himself, the King's most honourable	brother	, and, after my sovereign Lord	2, 27/2
King and the Duke his	brother	honourable, and a thing that	2, 27/21
should hate the King's noble	brother	, to whose Grace we ourself	2, 28/28
a King, that let his	brother	be cast away under our	2, 29/31
her keeping of the King's	brother	in that place was the	2, 34/9
comfort to have his natural	brother	in company, as it was	2, 34/13
sanctuary, as though the one	brother	stood in danger and peril	2, 34/15
company of the King, his	brother	. And in good faith methinketh	2, 35/2
that he were with his	brother	, because the King lacketh a	2, 38/12
the King but if his	brother	, that hath no lust to	2, 38/16
I intend to keep his	brother	, since c. Wherefore here intend	2, 39/24
Protector's hands, that hath his	brother	already and were, if both	2, 39/29
kingdom knoweth no kindred. The	brother	hath been the brother's bane	2, 41/25
I deliver him, and his	brother	in him, to keep into	2, 41/33
him to the King, his	brother	, unto the Bishop's Palace at	2, 42/19
the King, who with his	brother	and his kinsfolks he saw	2, 43/19
the Lord Rivers, the Queen's	brother	, in such wise that he	2, 51/20
had they John Shaw, clerk,	brother	to the Mayor, and Friar	2, 58/23
he that mistrusted his own	brother	? Whom spared he that killed	2, 71/27
he that killed his own	brother	? Or who could perfectly love	2, 71/28
love him, if his own	brother	could not? What manner of	2, 71/29
young King and his tender	brother	, whose death and final infortune	2, 82/19
was the Prince and his	brother	both shut up; and all	2, 85/5
with that young babe his	brother	lingered in thought and heaviness	2, 85/8
he was glad of his	brother's	death, the Duke of Clarence	2, 9/2
The brother hath been the	brother's	bane. And may the nephews	2, 41/26
quoth he, yonder sorceress my	brother's	wife and others with her	2, 47/30
easily have been trapped and	brought	to confusion some of us	2, 15/12
Queen to be persuaded and	brought	in the mind that it	2, 16/12
that they, nothing earthly mistrusting,	brought	the King up in great	2, 17/6
in the King's presence, and	brought	the King and all back	2, 19/29
for the Seal again, and	brought	it with him after the	2, 22/32
that it should never be	brought	in frame again. Which strife	2, 23/21
household must needs either be	brought	away or cast away) they	2, 24/7
or their evil debtors have	brought	in poverty should have some	2, 30/9
them whom willful unthriftiness hath	brought	to naught. What a rabble	2, 30/27
him, that he might be	brought	unto the King's presence at	2, 34/17

home, and from hence I	brought	my babe, the Prince, unto	2, 39/20
received this young Duke, they	brought	him into the Star Chamber	2, 42/14
he thought. Thereupon forthwith they	brought	him to the King, his	2, 42/19
the Duke until he had	brought	to pass the things before	2, 43/3
beaten into the Duke's mind,	brought	him to that point that	2, 43/29
his oath. So was he	brought	forth into the green beside	2, 49/20
if we were caught and	brought	back (as friends fail fleers	2, 50/16
less marvel if ungracious living	brought	him to an unhappy ending	2, 53/29
in London, worshipfully friended, honestly	brought	up, and very well married	2, 55/8
his instructions, without any difficulty,	brought	the matter to very good	2, 60/11
knew the message that they	brought	, and there, in the east	2, 69/4
in surety and yet they	brought	your bodies in jeopardy besides	2, 71/8
long deadly hated, should be	brought	then before him; who being	2, 81/33
then before him; who being	brought	out of the Sanctuary by	2, 81/33
trust? Those that I have	brought	up myself, those that I	2, 83/25
born of most royal blood,	brought	up in great wealth, likely	2, 86/16
other folk avoided, to be	brought	unto him in his secret	2, 88/10
sour angry countenance, knitting the	brows	, frowning and frotting? and gnawing	2, 47/16
especial twain, Edward, Duke of	Buckingham	, and Richard, Lord Hastings and	2, 15/28
these Dukes of Gloucester and	Buckingham	came thither. Where remained behind	2, 17/9
to whom the Duke of	Buckingham	said, Go afore, gentlemen and	2, 19/2
liege, quoth the Duke of	Buckingham	, they have kept their dealing	2, 19/22
the Dukes of Gloucester and	Buckingham	, put under arrest for their	2, 23/8
the Dukes of Gloucester and	Buckingham	were so near, and came	2, 23/28
the Dukes of Gloucester and	Buckingham	and of other the noble	2, 24/1
frowardness ! quoth the Duke of	Buckingham	, for I dare take it	2, 28/20
chiefly to the duke of	Buckingham	. Although I know that many	2, 42/27
Protector and the Duke of	Buckingham	made very good semblance unto	2, 46/10
himself, with the Duke of	Buckingham	, stood harnessed in old ill	2, 52/28
Protector and the Duke of	Buckingham	, sitting in the Council, and	2, 53/17
accompanied with the Duke of	Buckingham	, went through the people into	2, 68/22
in London the Duke of	Buckingham	, accompanied with divers lords and	2, 69/3
their appointment, the Duke of	Buckingham	, with divers noblemen with him	2, 77/12
And thereupon the Duke of	Buckingham	first made humble petition unto	2, 77/30
confederation between the Duke of	Buckingham	and many other gentlemen against	2, 87/23
poor men's goods, there they	build	, there they spend, and bid	2, 31/10
the foundation of all his	building	, if he might first, under	2, 10/3
foundation of all his unhappy	building	. For whomsoever he perceived either	2, 14/19
slipper? a ground the Protector	built	his colour, by which he	2, 66/11
by the paying for his	bulls	, that he purposeth to be	2, 80/28
had in his forehead a	bunch	of flesh fled away a	2, 93/4
examples by name, as though	Burdet	were forgotten, that was for	2, 70/13
that he would have them	buried	in a better place because	2, 86/4
liberal diet, somewhat corpulent and	burly	and nevertheless not uncomely. He	2, 4/19
the dolour of their heart	burst	out at their eyes. Then	2, 77/6

them, caused those murderers to	bury	them at the stair foot	2, 85/28
as I have heard, that	burying	in so vile a corner	2, 86/3
end of the hall a	bushment	? of the Duke's servants and	2, 76/16
it, because he thought, whatsoever	business	should fall between them, himself	2, 10/12
much heaviness, rumble, haste and	business	, carriage and conveyance of her	2, 21/20
shift whoso would with this	business	afterwards: for he never intended	2, 40/17
desolate. While some for their	business	made suit to them that	2, 45/3
those that those days had	business	to speed, as many other	2, 57/1
friends. I have rehearsed this	business	about this marriage somewhat the	2, 66/9
that thing, have appointed that	butcherly	office to some other than	2, 8/21
thereupon hastily drowned in a	butt	of Malmesey; whose death King	2, 7/13
had made him Captain of	Calais	(which office the Lord Rivers	2, 11/5
of fraud. And where they	call	it a thing so sore	2, 36/19
he hath with him, and	call	him by his own name	2, 81/3
enough, But what an he	call	it an horn, where am	2, 93/10
such as is in states?	called	warlike, in other men otherwise	2, 7/21
politic order. Free was he	called	of dispense and somewhat above	2, 8/4
do the children good, he	called	some of them before him	2, 10/26
all his servants to be	called	up and so, with his	2, 21/16
answer. With that the Recorder,	called	Fitzwilliam, a sad? man and	2, 75/23
was he from that time	called	) and the people departed, talking	2, 80/18
removed from them, only one	called	Black Will or William Slaughter	2, 85/6
Richard, late Duke of York,	calling	him father to the Lord	2, 67/8
in bed so soon! and	calling	up Sir James, broke to	2, 84/19
him uncut ; and that he	came	into the world with the	2, 7/25
one Mistlebrook long ere morning	came	in great haste to the	2, 9/9
Dukes of Gloucester and Buckingham	came	thither. Where remained behind the	2, 17/9
And as soon as they	came	in his presence, they lighted	2, 18/30
in a goodly array they	came	to the King, and on	2, 19/3
the tidings of this matter	came	hastily to the Queen, a	2, 20/18
in the Abbot's place. Now	came	there one in likewise not	2, 21/3
Great Seal with him, and	came	, yet before day, unto the	2, 21/18
Buckingham were so near, and	came	so shortly on with the	2, 23/28
And thereupon all the Council	came	unto the Star Chamber at	2, 33/26
all things unready this message	came	on her so suddenly, nothing	2, 40/30
after that day they never	came	abroad. When the Protector had	2, 42/23
all parts of the realm,	came	thick to that solemnity. But	2, 44/14
of this matter, the Protector	came	in among them, first about	2, 47/2
morning ere he were up,	came	a knight unto him, as	2, 51/1
their defence such harness as	came	next to hand, and so	2, 53/5
in the mean season there	came	to make a suit by	2, 60/12
puissance against the King, and	came	so fast upon him ere	2, 65/16
other matters ere the Protector	came	; whom when he beheld coming	2, 68/12
Tuesday following this sermon, there	came	unto the Guildhall in London	2, 69/2
remembered. And therewith the lords	came	down, and the company dissolved	2, 77/1

and some of those that	came	thither with the Duke, not	2, 77/3
warning or knowledge whether they	came	for good or harm. Then	2, 77/19
that at the last he	came	forth of his chamber, and	2, 77/26
for such a counsel) and	came	out into the pallet chamber	2, 84/15
children lying in their beds)	came	into the chamber and suddenly	2, 85/17
the death of King Edward,	came	to York and there had	2, 88/3
Persall, his trusty servant, who	came	to John Ward, a chamberer	2, 88/5
as soon as the Duke	came	home, he so lightly turned	2, 89/4
the King in prison, never	came	home but to the field	2, 91/1
again, made him Archbishop of	Canterbury	and Chancellor of England, whereunto	2, 91/14
Richard! and threw up their	caps	in token of joy. And	2, 76/20
things unnaturally committed. None evil	captain	was he in the war	2, 7/30
the King had made him	Captain	of Calais (which office the	2, 11/5
father here present, my Lord	Cardinal	, who may in this matter	2, 26/30
of rumour, that the Lord	Cardinal	should first essay to get	2, 33/24
at Westminster. And the Lord	Cardinal	, leaving the Protector with the	2, 33/27
together in presence, the Lord	Cardinal	showed unto her that it	2, 34/7
denieth, good madam, quoth the	Cardinal	, but that your Grace were	2, 35/18
their destruction without cause. The	Cardinal	made a countenance to the	2, 36/32
mortal enemy were. The Lord	Cardinal	, perceiving that the Queen waxed	2, 40/8
and forasmuch her seemed the	Cardinal	more ready to depart than	2, 40/25
as fast. When the Lord	Cardinal	and these other lords with	2, 42/13
they had set the Lord	Cardinal	, the Archbishop of York, then	2, 44/16
Pope joined the honour of	Cardinal	, thus living many days in	2, 91/15
And over that, of the	Cardinal's	faith she nothing doubted, nor	2, 41/7
deeply am I moved to	care	in what case I leave	2, 11/14
and musing, sore wearied with	care	and watch, rather slumbered than	2, 87/17
the young King would be	careful	for their deaths, whose imprisonment	2, 43/15
at the draught?, a convenient	carpet	for such a counsel) and	2, 84/15
heaviness, rumble, haste and business,	carriage	and conveyance of her stuff	2, 21/20
had privily conveyed in their	carriage	to destroy the noble lords	2, 24/9
he would make Him be	carried	. Whereupon he rode on with	2, 89/20
to them that helped to	carry	a wrong way. The Queen	2, 21/25
servants as rode with the	carts	of their stuff that were	2, 24/4
forethought to be king in	case	that the King, his brother	2, 8/27
moved to care in what	case	I leave you; for such	2, 11/14
there less reason in our	case	than in that. For therein	2, 33/6
the Queen; And yet the	case	is not like: for the	2, 35/33
is now sick. In which	case	I marvel geatly that my	2, 35/34
our Lord pardon. A marvelous	case	is it to hear either	2, 49/25
either be brought away or	cast	away) they showed unto the	2, 24/7
her hands. For if she	cast	such fond doubts that she	2, 29/15
that let his brother be	cast	away under our noses. And	2, 29/31
to prove with some words,	cast	out afar off, whether he	2, 46/14
killed therefore that afterwards was	cast	away. These lords so sitting	2, 47/1

Here is a gay goodly	cast	,? foul cast away? for haste	2, 54/12
a gay goodly cast,? foul	cast	away? for haste. And a	2, 54/12
the wondering of the people	cast	a comely rud? in her	2, 54/32
And they that stood before	cast	back their heads, marvelling thereof	2, 76/21
slain and murdered, their bodies	cast	God wot where, by the	2, 86/19
Baynard's	Castle	, where the Protector lay. To	2, 77/10
the Duke and trains? to	catch	him, if he should be	2, 43/24
mouths. This meant he by	Catesby	, which was of his near	2, 45/21
much beholden as was this	Catesby	, which was a man well	2, 45/26
in that Council intended where	Catesby	was. And of truth the	2, 46/6
For which cause he moved	Catesby	to prove with some words	2, 46/14
Hastings into their part. But	Catesby	, whether he essayed him or	2, 46/16
of very trust showed unto	Catesby	the mistrust that others began	2, 46/20
Richard Ratcliff and Sir William	Catesby	, which longing for no more	2, 84/6
our going, if we were	caught	and brought back (as friends	2, 50/16
into the parliament, where his	cause	was either for right or	2, 6/16
of Gloucester be king. What	cause	he had so to think	2, 9/14
ye never had so great	cause	of hatred as ye have	2, 12/8
the worse for the self?	cause	that you ought to love	2, 12/18
their new atonement. For which	cause	they should assemble on the	2, 16/21
whereof he saw no such	cause	in himself, he determined upon	2, 18/16
kin, yet were there no	cause	to think that we should	2, 28/28
is the only pound and	cause	of all sanctuaries. From which	2, 32/8
reason, since no man hath	cause	to have it but whose	2, 32/14
she can allege none Other	cause	, he may lawfully, without any	2, 33/1
to procure their destruction without	cause	. The Cardinal made a countenance	2, 36/31
so greedy without any substantial	cause	to have him, this maketh	2, 37/10
lest your causeless fear might	cause	you further to convey him	2, 37/14
inheritor to the crown. The	cause	of my fear hath no	2, 39/30
can lack help in this	cause	. And if ye cannot elsewhere	2, 42/3
quelled? their purpose. For which	cause	he moved Catesby to prove	2, 46/14
then had the boar a	cause	likely to race? us with	2, 50/17
her body. And for this	cause	(as a goodly continent Prince	2, 54/24
he had as singular a	cause	well and kindly to entreat	2, 72/22
Wherefore so much the more	cause	have we to thank God	2, 74/19
his kinsmen could amend his	cause	and make him a kindly	2, 83/13
that much knew and little	cause	had to lie, were these	2, 86/14
he said was the only	cause	for which he procured of	2, 92/23
secretly therefore, by divers means,	caused	the Queen to be persuaded	2, 16/11
after the messenger departed, he	caused	in all the haste all	2, 21/16
malice, frowardness, or folly, that	caused	her to keep him there	2, 27/14
by chance, partly of purpose,	caused	at length not common people	2, 45/9
amendment of men's manners) he	caused	the Bishop of London to	2, 54/26
the Protector and his part,	caused	them hastily, without judgment, process	2, 57/30
upon the sight of them,	caused	those murderers to bury them	2, 85/28

Gloucester, advertised of his desire,	caused	him in the dead of	2, 88/9
to keep him, lest your	causeless	fear might cause you further	2, 37/14
you, not always for great	causes	. Sometimes a thing right well	2, 12/5
as well for many greater	causes	, as also for their both	2, 34/25
Duchess, his mother: for these	causes	, I say, before remembered, that	2, 73/29
and purpose, with all the	causes	moving them thereunto, as ye	2, 78/11
semblance, than to his Coronation,	causing	the same to be blown	2, 23/30
and a thing that should	cease	great murmur in the realm	2, 27/21
considered that thereby shall be	ceased	the slanderous rumour and obloquy	2, 27/4
time of his reign never	ceased	there cruel death and slaughter	2, 82/14
and mother unto the Eighth;	Cecily	, not so fortunate as fair	2, 3/9
of that he never intended),	certain	is it that he contrived	2, 9/25
of one thing was he	certain	, that if his intent were	2, 10/8
King lay, they had bestowed	certain	of their folk that should	2, 18/2
other men since, of a	certain	religious fear, have not broken	2, 31/22
himself more boldly, both to	certain	other men and also chiefly	2, 42/26
King, or else of a	certain	kind of fidelity to his	2, 48/22
messenger, and went his way.	Certain	is it also that in	2, 50/26
for reverence or for a	certain	friendly faithfulness. Proper she was	2, 55/23
at the Easter after. But	certain	is it that Doctor Shaw	2, 59/11
and confirmation of this sentence	certain	examples taken out of the	2, 67/6
Duke, as I have for	certain	been informed, as soon as	2, 88/1
his friend) answered and said:	Certainly	, my lord, if they have	2, 48/23
this point is there no	certainty	, and whoso divineth upon conjectures	2, 9/5
jeopardy. What thing is that?	Certes	, the surety of your own	2, 69/20
she began to kindle and	chafe	and speak sore biting words	2, 40/9
war, but by law, to	challenge	? the crown, putting his claim	2, 6/15
time he might in his	chamber	window see all the Thames	2, 22/13
Council came unto the Star	Chamber	at Westminster. And the Lord	2, 33/26
the Council in the Star	Chamber	, departed into the Sanctuary to	2, 33/28
brought him into the Star	Chamber	, where the Protector took him	2, 42/14
eleven, he returned into the	chamber	among them, all changed, with	2, 47/15
one cried Treason without the	chamber	. Thereupon a door clapped, and	2, 48/28
harness, as many as the	chamber	might hold. And anon the	2, 48/30
noble city, as his special	chamber	and the special, well-renowned city	2, 72/24
he came forth of his	chamber	, and yet not down unto	2, 77/26
came out into the pallet	chamber	, on which he found in	2, 84/16
their beds) came into the	chamber	and suddenly lapped them up	2, 85/18
bed and ran about the	chamber	, so was his restless heart	2, 87/19
unto him in his secret	chamber	, where Persall, after his master's	2, 88/10
came to John Ward, a	chamberer	of like secret trust with	2, 88/5
as were secret with his	chamberers	, that after this abominable deed	2, 87/10
a noble man, then Lord	Chamberlain	, against whom the Queen specially	2, 11/1
and Richard, Lord Hastings and	Chamberlain	, both men of honour and	2, 15/29
after midnight, from the Lord	Chamberlain	unto the Archbishop of York	2, 21/4

sent him from the Lord	Chamberlain	. Ah, woe worth him! quoth	2, 22/3
unto divers rooms. The Lord	Chamberlain	, and some others, kept still	2, 25/9
the Lord Hastings, then Lord	Chamberlain	, with many other noble men	2, 44/18
special favour of the Lord	Chamberlain	, in good authority, and much	2, 45/28
And of truth, the Lord	Chamberlain	of very trust showed unto	2, 46/19
himself clear. Then the Lord	Chamberlain	, as he that for the	2, 47/26
his birth. Nevertheless, the Lord	Chamberlain	(which from the death of	2, 48/19
divers chambers, except the Lord	Chamberlain	, whom the Protector bade speed	2, 49/11
when it happed the Lord	Chamberlain	by the way to stay	2, 51/5
which other time the Lord	Chamberlain	had been accused unto King	2, 51/19
showed them that the Lord	Chamberlain	and others of his conspiracy	2, 52/31
the slander of the Lord	Chamberlain	, as that he was an	2, 53/20
of counsel with the Lord	chamberlain	to destroy him in conclusion	2, 54/20
the King died, the Lord	Chamberlain	took her, which in the	2, 55/21
day? in which the Lord	Chamberlain	was beheaded in the Tower	2, 57/16
Queen. Now when the Lord	Chamberlain	and these other lords and	2, 58/3
of Leicester, where the Lord	Chamberlain's	power chiefly lay. But surely	2, 45/30
all quickly bestowed in divers	chambers	, except the Lord Chamberlain, whom	2, 49/11
things coming together, partly by	chance	, partly of purpose, caused at	2, 45/8
was schoolmaster of Paul's, of	chance	standing by, and comparing the	2, 54/10
see her. But meseemeth the	chance	so much the more worthy	2, 56/29
the Archbishop of York, then	Chancellor	of England, to his place	2, 21/5
also, the Archbishop of York,	Chancellor	of England, which had delivered	2, 25/1
Archbishop of York, then Lord	Chancellor	, the Bishop of Ely, the	2, 44/17
him Archbishop of Canterbury and	Chancellor	of England, whereunto the Pope	2, 91/14
few hours so great a	change	marvelously misliked. Howbeit, since he	2, 18/13
I shall be ready to	change	it upon your better advices	2, 27/18
of this manner of sudden	change	, and what thing should him	2, 47/19
often seen a sign of	change	. But I shall rather let	2, 51/12
But all this nothing no	change	made in the people, which	2, 75/30
man would marvel whereof that	change	grew. And surely the occasion	2, 89/6
truth, or else that nature	changed	her course in his beginning	2, 7/28
the chamber among them, all	changed	, with a wonderful sour angry	2, 47/15
body that you would have	changed	, but if you would have	2, 55/25
death, with God's mercy, well	changed	his life. This man, therefore	2, 91/17
into the green beside the	Chapel	within the Tower, and his	2, 49/21
I to King Edward faithful	chaplain	, and glad would have been	2, 92/11
was there laid to his	charge	and finally, were he faulty	2, 7/10
his master gave him in	charge	not to forbear his rest	2, 21/8
he laid heinously to her	charge	the thing that herself could	2, 54/21
than any necessary or honourable	charge	. So that there was daily	2, 69/28
no less move us to	charity	than the respect of fleshly	2, 12/17
scalp? taken out of the	charnel	house : for now is she	2, 55/30
much esteemed her continence and	chastity	that he set her virtue	2, 61/27
cleanness of their house, the	chastity	of their wives and their	2, 72/14

a comely rud? in her	cheeks	(of which she before had	2, 54/32
so friendly and so familiar	cheer	, and sent venison from thence	2, 5/17
made that night much friendly	cheer	between these Dukes and the	2, 17/16
present with this last night's	cheer	, in so few hours so	2, 18/12
him to be of good	cheer	, all should be well enough	2, 20/4
he, be ye of good	cheer	. For I assure you if	2, 22/6
is more tenderly like to	cherish	him than his own mother	2, 35/16
he shall be so well	cherished	and so honourably entreated that	2, 27/12
of her stuff into Sanctuary,	chests	, coffers, packs, fardels, trusses, all	2, 21/21
must needs have been their	chief	defence. For Richard the Duke	2, 6/2
either party laboureth to be	chief	, flattery shall have more place	2, 11/28
the best, and at last	chief	and above the best. Of	2, 12/27
himself and other lords, the	chief	of his band, wrote unto	2, 17/3
things they devised. But the	chief	thing and the weighty of	2, 59/18
less honour to Markham, then	Chief	Justice, that left his office	2, 70/17
worshipful citizens of this the	chief	city of this realm, join	2, 74/24
with all the aldermen and	chief	commoners of the city, in	2, 77/8
considered that it was the	chiefest	duty of a king to	2, 81/21
certain other men and also	chiefly	to the duke of Buckingham	2, 42/27
where the Lord Chamberlain's power	chiefly	lay. But surely great pity	2, 45/30
bide there, then, if a	child	will take sanctuary because he	2, 33/4
great necessity to have the	child	be with the mother, but	2, 35/26
his keeping, where if the	child	in his sickness miscarried by	2, 35/35
than with strangers. But the	child	cannot require the privilege. Who	2, 38/21
and may you take my	child	from me? He is also	2, 38/28
except the law give a	child	a guardian only for his	2, 39/4
to obtain privilege for my	child	, I need not far to	2, 39/8
now in question whether my	child	may take benefit of it	2, 39/11
fled hither, being great with	child	, and here I bore the	2, 39/17
will the mother keep her	child	, God's law privilegeth the Sanctuary	2, 39/27
they should perceive towards the	child	any evil intended. The Queen	2, 40/23
therewithal she said unto the	child	: Farewell, my own sweet son	2, 42/8
went her way, leaving the	child	weeping as fast. When the	2, 42/12
long a process, that every	child	might well perceive that it	2, 54/6
to surmise in King Edward's	child	, that would he should be	2, 59/33
not long before, got with	child	. Wherefore the King's mother objected	2, 64/25
so kindly get her with	child	. This examination solemnly taken, when	2, 65/6
that realm that hath a	child	to their King. Wherefore so	2, 74/18
would have been that his	child	had succeeded him. Howbeit, if	2, 92/11
you among yourselves in a	child's	reign fall at debate, many	2, 13/15
flight? and heaviness, bewailing her	child's	ruin, her friends' mischance, and	2, 20/26
thing so sore against my	child's	honour and theirs also, that	2, 36/20
warn you well, is no	child's	office, and that the great	2, 74/16
faithfulness haply would suffice. But	childhood	must be maintained by men's	2, 11/21
therein, though it be a	childish	fear, yet is there at	2, 33/7

had been to his noble	children	(having in themselves also as	2, 5/24
indeed he did) while his	children	were young. And they deem	2, 8/29
considering the youth of his	children	, albeit he nothing less mistrusted	2, 10/16
while the youth of his	children	should lack discretion of themselves	2, 10/19
profitable advertisement to do the	children	good, he called some of	2, 10/25
leave you, such be my	children	like to find you. Which	2, 11/15
peace under your cousins, my	children	, if God send them life	2, 13/11
never heard erst? of sanctuary	children	. And therefore, as for the	2, 33/9
folk most necessary about your	children	; and so would all the	2, 35/19
but with their peers, or	children	could not play but with	2, 38/19
their uncle? Each of these	children	is other's defence while they	2, 41/28
the Protector had both the	children	in his hands, he opened	2, 42/24
Edward himself, or in his	children	, or both, so that he	2, 59/20
a widow and hath already	children	, by God's Blessed Lady, I	2, 64/10
which he pretended King Edward's	children	to be bastards, But that	2, 66/12
nor were not the very	children	of the Duke of York	2, 66/20
the Prince and all his	children	bastards that were begotten upon	2, 66/23
declared he that commonly those	children	lacked that grace, and for	2, 66/31
Elizabeth Lucy, and so his	children	bastards. And besides that, neither	2, 67/15
reckoned very surely for the	children	of the noble Duke, as	2, 67/24
of their wives and their	children	, that them were liefer to	2, 72/15
made open unto you, the	children	of King Edward the Fourth	2, 73/15
unto King Edward and his	children	, that so much more regarded	2, 78/27
any wise put the two	children	to death. This John Green	2, 83/18
Dighton, about midnight (the silly?	children	lying in their beds) came	2, 85/17
noble Princes, these innocent, tender	children	, born of most royal blood	2, 86/15
look that I should in	choice	of a wife rather be	2, 63/32
forbear mine own liberty in	choice	of my own marriage. As	2, 64/2
all this realm beside in	choosing	them so good a king	2, 74/29
was made the only man	chosen	and thought most meet to	2, 24/27
said that he was specially	chosen	by God and in manner	2, 68/6
affinity, if the Sacraments of	Christ's	Church bear that weight with	2, 12/15
all men, that we be	Christian	men, this shall I leave	2, 12/9
if the Sacraments of Christ's	Church	bear that weight with us	2, 12/15
of God and of the	Church	, the goods of a sanctuary	2, 32/29
her out of Saint Peter's	church	by the arm. And if	2, 33/2
could get out of the	church	lightly to any place, but	2, 56/9
to him, and the more	circumspectly	to see to his surety	2, 41/11
soon, her husband an honest	citizen	, young and goodly and of	2, 55/9
five hundred horse of the	citizens	in violet, received him reverently	2, 24/19
profitable than to you, the	citizens	of this noble city. For	2, 69/16
yet specially ye here, the	citizens	of this noble city, as	2, 72/18
incline if ye, the worshipful	citizens	of this the chief city	2, 74/24
thence so freely into the	city	, that no one thing, in	2, 5/18
he conveyed upward towards the	city	. But anon the tidings of	2, 20/17

about as specially in the	city	, the people diversely divining upon	2, 22/17
King approached near to the	city	, Edmund Shaw, goldsmith, then Mayor	2, 24/16
thence, accompanied him into the	city	, which he entered the fourth	2, 24/21
at the elbow of the	city	, the other in the very	2, 30/30
and from thence through the	city	honourably into the Tower out	2, 42/21
lord's death swiftly through the	city	, and so forth farther about	2, 52/23
substantial men out of the	City	unto the Tower ; and at	2, 52/27
to be made through the	city	in the King's name, containing	2, 53/13
highly desirous, should frame the	city	to their appetite. Of spiritual	2, 58/19
all the commons of the	city	gathered before them, after silence	2, 69/7
the citizens of this noble	city	. For why, that thing that	2, 69/16
and Mayor of this noble	City	: who is of you either	2, 70/22
the citizens of this noble	city	, as well for that among	2, 72/18
the Prince by this noble	city	, as his special chamber and	2, 72/24
chamber and the special, well-renowned	city	of his realm, much honourable	2, 72/25
citizens of this the chief	city	of this realm, join with	2, 74/24
is the mouth of the	city	, and haply to him they	2, 75/21
and chief commoners of the	city	, in their best manner apparelled	2, 77/9
challenge? the crown, putting his	claim	into the parliament, where his	2, 6/15
Rivers, brother to the Queen,	claimed	of the King's former promise	2, 11/6
Earldom of Hereford, which he	claimed	as his inheritance and could	2, 44/4
as the title which he	claimed	by inheritance was somewhat interlaced	2, 89/11
in a great anger, he	clapped	his fist upon the board	2, 48/27
the chamber. Thereupon a door	clapped	, and in come there rushing	2, 48/29
the crown, George, Duke of	Clarence	, was a goodly noble prince	2, 7/2
helping forth his brother of	Clarence	to his death: which he	2, 8/23
brother's death, the Duke of	Clarence	, whose life must needs have	2, 9/2
whether the same Duke of	Clarence	had kept him true to	2, 9/3
himself nor the Duke of	Clarence	were lawfully begotten, nor were	2, 66/19
himself, nor the Duke of	Clarence	, among those that were secret	2, 67/23
of body mighty, strong and	clean	made: howbeit in his latter	2, 4/17
as a goodly continent Prince,	clean	and faultless of himself, sent	2, 54/25
nigh to approach priesthood in	cleanness	as he doth in dignity	2, 62/28
themselves, so much regard the	cleanness	of their house, the chastity	2, 72/14
which every man wist himself	clear	. Then the Lord Chamberlain, as	2, 47/25
unto the people with a	clear	and a loud voice in	2, 69/10
wedding till these same were	clearly	purged and the truth well	2, 64/32
solemnly taken, when it was	clearly	perceived that there was none	2, 65/7
else his head had been	cleft	to the teeth: for as	2, 49/4
fear, and that his deceitful	clemency	might get him the good	2, 81/26
with that, divers of the	clergy	that were present, whether they	2, 32/27
these had they John Shaw,	clerk	, brother to the Mayor, and	2, 58/22
first about nine of the	clock	, saluting them courteously, and excusing	2, 47/3
knowledge before ten of the	clock	that same forenoon : which sudden	2, 53/4
in Dartford, an house of	close	? nuns: Anne, that was after	2, 3/12

him steadfast hatred. He was	close	and secret, a deep dissimulator	2, 8/7
get away, and keep himself	close	he would not, lest he	2, 18/14
matter, though the council were	close	. For little and little all	2, 44/30
for the common custom of	close	and covert dealing, men had	2, 82/28
desiring that in the most	close	and covert manner he might	2, 88/7
coming, and so keeping himself	close	within his bonds that he	2, 92/1
Lord Rivers understood the gates	closed	and the ways on every	2, 18/9
lapped them up among the	clothes	, so bewrapped them and entangled	2, 85/18
her stuff into Sanctuary, chests,	coffers	, packs, fardels, trusses, all on	2, 21/21
gave the boar for his	cognisance	, this dream made so fearful	2, 50/6
flattery gave that judgment. What,	Coke	, your own worshipful neighbour, alderman	2, 70/21
in conclusion, when that no	color	could fasten upon these matters	2, 54/20
put them in duress? without	colour	will let as little to	2, 36/30
dinner, intending to set some	colour	upon the matter, sent in	2, 52/25
point could be none other	colour	but to pretend that his	2, 59/26
enforced to the uttermost. The	colour	and pretext whereof cannot be	2, 59/34
ground the Protector built his	colour	, by which he pretended King	2, 66/11
their pleasure. And for the	colourable	proof thereof, such of the	2, 24/3
of both the parties, were	come	in presence, the King, lifting	2, 11/9
be jeopardous, the King to	come	up strong. For whereas now	2, 16/13
as it were likely, to	come	to a field, though both	2, 23/22
be with her, if she	come	thence and bide in such	2, 29/6
as it hath done) to	come	in question, while either Party	2, 30/11
and reive and kill, and	come	in again, as though those	2, 31/15
also none can have. Men	come	not to sanctuary as they	2, 32/12
not to sanctuary as they	come	to baptism, to require it	2, 32/13
Queen and these lords were	come	together in presence, the Lord	2, 34/6
as yet intend not to	come	forth and jeopard myself after	2, 36/23
lust to play for sickness,	come	out of sanctuary out of	2, 38/17
sanctuary when he may not	come	to it. For taken out	2, 40/4
a door clapped, and in	come	there rushing men in harness	2, 48/29
were tokens of things to	come	, why, thinketh he not that	2, 50/14
my lord, I pray you	come	on. Whereto talk you so	2, 51/8
fain to leave off and	come	down in the midst. Doctor	2, 59/3
which he durst never after	come	abroad. But the friar forced	2, 59/6
in my way when I	come	to take orders : for I	2, 64/18
words the Protector should have	come	in among the people to	2, 68/1
doctor, fearing that he should	come	ere his sermon could come	2, 68/10
come ere his sermon could	come	to those words, hasted his	2, 68/10
his matter thereto: he was	come	to them and past them	2, 68/11
we bear you we be	come	to break unto you of	2, 69/12
fetch, that thing we be	come	hither to bring you, without	2, 69/19
of this land, devolved and	come	unto the most excellent Prince	2, 74/1
and of body that shall	come	therewith to whomsoever so well	2, 74/14
honest, which was so new	come	into that office that he	2, 75/24

these words: Dear friends, we	come	to move you to that	2, 76/3
the Protector made difficulty to	come	out unto them but if	2, 77/16
though he would not yet	come	too near them till he	2, 77/28
none the less so far	come	in question that some remain	2, 82/20
knew it, could never since	come	to light. Very truth is	2, 86/9
of six hundred horse, was	come	, on his way to Londonward	2, 88/18
him word to rise and	come	ride or he would make	2, 89/19
but also wooed him to	come	and had him from thenceforth	2, 91/3
faithfully promised there should never	come	hurt and peradventure more good	2, 92/21
spoken, for it shall never	come	near their ear. In good	2, 93/12
of the people cast a	comely	rud? in her cheeks (of	2, 54/32
voice, gesture and countenance so	comely	and so convenient, that every	2, 75/12
do with the hurt that	cometh	of them, and ye shall	2, 30/31
into which none honest man	cometh	to lie; which honourable preacher	2, 73/8
the same message for his	comfort	, who he thought had more	2, 20/7
thought had more need of	comfort	, as one to whom such	2, 20/7
him whose special pleasure and	comfort	were to have his brother	2, 25/23
Grace it were as singular	comfort	to have his natural brother	2, 34/12
specially tendered) not only great	comfort	and honour to the King	2, 34/23
at his liberty, to the	comfort	of them both, than here	2, 35/24
but to many a man's	comfort	and relief. Where the King	2, 56/15
many others put in good	comfort	to affirm that she was	2, 65/1
put him in the best	comfort	he could. But forthwith was	2, 85/4
better. But for all this	comfortable	courtesy of the Duke of	2, 20/10
Duke bide here: it were	Comfortable	for them both that he	2, 38/12
and dismayed, whom the Archbishop	comforted	in the best manner he	2, 21/29
some going, some discharging, some	coming	for more, some breaking down	2, 21/23
towards which the Dukes were	coming	up, that they might peradventure	2, 23/19
about him. Thus many things	coming	together, partly by chance, partly	2, 45/8
the Tower ; and at their	coming	, himself, with the Duke of	2, 52/27
blood long but, the truth	coming	to light, the rightful inheritors	2, 67/3
came; whom when he beheld	coming	, he suddenly left the matter	2, 68/12
going to the field or	coming	from thence. And peace long	2, 71/23
lack of other issue lawfully	coming	of the late noble Prince	2, 73/30
doubted and partly distrusted the	coming	of such number unto him	2, 77/18
Grace the intent of their	coming	without his displeasure, without which	2, 77/32
Gloucester. But soon after his	coming	home to Brecknock, having there	2, 90/17
always the occasion of his	coming	, and so keeping himself close	2, 92/1
death King Edward (albeit he	commanded	it) when he wist it	2, 7/14
gathered before them, after silence	commanded	upon great pain, in the	2, 69/7
thereunto	commanded	by the Mayor, made rehearsal	2, 75/26
show a proof thereof, he	commanded	that one Fogg, whom he	2, 81/32
letter, by which he was	commanded	to deliver Sir James all	2, 84/22
constantly say, and that without	commandment	or knowledge of the King	2, 8/19
abuse the name of his	commandment	to any of our undoing	2, 15/17

and lodgings about, giving them	commandment	to make themselves shortly ready	2, 17/25
thereof nothing pertained, without especial	commandment	of the King, secretly sent	2, 22/31
unto by the most dread	commandment	of the King's Highness and	2, 53/30
fail me and at my	commandment	will do nothing for me	2, 83/27
as he had given him	commandment	. After which letter delivered and	2, 84/24
in his custody, by the	commandment	of King Richard, Doctor Morton	2, 90/18
consider, he shall no less	commend	his wisdom where he avoided	2, 4/15
to thy master, man, and	commend	me to him, and pray	2, 50/22
In which marriage many more	commend	the maiden's fortune than the	2, 62/13
benevolence and good will, the	Commissioners	so much of every man	2, 69/32
his life many things unnaturally	committed	. None evil captain was he	2, 7/30
did openly pardon all offences	committed	against him. And to the	2, 81/31
in the Tower, for treason	committed	against the most famous Prince	2, 86/10
himself, yet since the law	committeth	to me the custody of	2, 39/3
thereunto, no possessions or other	commodities	depending thereupon, but only as	2, 62/10
discommodity of discord and the	commodities	of concord and unity, he	2, 81/28
should counsel for their own	commodity	and rather by pleasant advice	2, 10/24
our profit, or with the	commodity	of any man else, except	2, 15/7
methinketh it were as great	commodity	to them both as for	2, 35/3
he might to his own	commodity	. Then it was agreed that	2, 43/35
king, and unto yourselves special	commodity	, to whom his Majesty shall	2, 74/30
unto your great weal and	commodity	, we require ye that ye	2, 76/31
more hearty favour among the	common	people, which oftentimes more esteem	2, 5/20
their private grudges into the	common	hurt, irritating and provoking men	2, 23/17
yet much part of the	common	people were therewith very well	2, 24/14
and determined that, since the	common	mischief could not be amended	2, 43/34
purpose, caused at length not	common	people only, that wave with	2, 45/9
the Coronation, but after the	common	manner fell to flattery after	2, 59/9
bodies in jeopardy besides the	common	adventure of open war, which	2, 71/9
of inheritance, according to the	common	law of this land, devolved	2, 74/1
the hand. Which thing the	common	people rejoiced at and praised	2, 82/1
but that yet, for the	common	custom of close and covert	2, 82/28
all the aldermen and chief	commoners	of the city, in their	2, 77/8
the King's kindred (as women	commonly	, not of malice but of	2, 7/7
what a sort there be	commonly	therein, of them whom willful	2, 30/26
matrimony, then declared he that	commonly	those children lacked that grace	2, 66/31
the place where the doctors	commonly	stand, in the upper storey	2, 68/23
that near here about was	commonly	his most abiding. And yet	2, 72/21
loving obedience; among themselves, the	commons	in good peace. The lords	2, 4/30
assembled about him, all the	commons	of the city gathered before	2, 69/6
singularly abound, the nobles and	commons	also of this realm, and	2, 74/5
Mayor, made rehearsal to the	commons	of that the Duke had	2, 75/27
of this realm and the	commons	of other parts might have	2, 76/4
said unto the lords and	commons	: Since we perceive well that	2, 79/29
your election, the nobles and	commons	of this realm, which we	2, 80/3

unsearched. Then was there great	commotion	and murmur, as well in	2, 22/16
together in making some great	commotion	for his deliverance, whose hope	2, 54/1
he wist the contrary, these	commotions	were somewhat appeased, but specially	2, 23/26
many other noble men to	commune	and devise about the Coronation	2, 44/19
to stay his horse and	commune	a while with a priest	2, 51/6
which they might seem to	commune	what was best to do	2, 75/18
now this Duke glad to	commune	with him, fed him with	2, 91/21
as though neither had ever	communed	with other thereof before, when	2, 80/22
King Richard arose (for this	communication	had he sitting at the	2, 84/14
and after secret meeting and	communication	had, eftsoon departed. Whereupon at	2, 88/19
by the process of their	communications	the Duke's pride now and	2, 91/23
These lords so sitting together	communing	of this matter, the Protector	2, 47/2
set the lords fast in	communing	, and thereupon, praying them to	2, 47/11
was too strait for both	companies	. And as soon as they	2, 18/30
of themselves, assembled in sundry	companies	and went flockmele? in harness	2, 22/20
with the King in wanton	company	. Her kindred also bore him	2, 11/4
sequestered in manner from their	company	and attendance, of which every	2, 14/25
utterly amove ^o from the King's	company	all his mother's friends, under	2, 16/2
good speed, with a sober	company	. Now was the King in	2, 17/7
found the King with his	company	ready to leap on horseback	2, 18/28
lighted adown with all their	company	about them, to whom the	2, 19/1
Sanctuary, lodging herself and her	company	there in the Abbot's place	2, 21/2
tender youth, take in the	company	of ancient persons, but in	2, 26/9
noble presence, in whose continual	company	he shall be so well	2, 27/11
keep him, some of that	company	had haply secret instruction incontinent	2, 34/1
have his natural brother in	company	, as it was their both	2, 34/13
ye require, were in the	company	of the King, his brother	2, 35/1
Wales far out of your	company	, your Grace was well content	2, 35/31
and kept him much in	company	. And undoubtedly the Protector loved	2, 46/11
his realm, by his evil	company	example	2, 53/23
well and write, merry in	company	, ready and quick of answer	2, 56/3
with other noblemen in his	company	, unto Spain, to intreat? and	2, 60/7
lords came down, and the	company	dissolved and departed, the more	2, 77/2
of a great and honourable	company	, to move a great matter	2, 77/15
that be in every point	comparable	with her. And therefore I	2, 63/26
knowledge not begun for naught,	comparing	this manner present with this	2, 18/12
of chance standing by, and	comparing	the shortness of the time	2, 54/10
they worthy to have that	compass	and imagine the destruction of	2, 47/22
Lord Rivers, his uncle, had	compassed	to rule the King and	2, 19/10
should send back again and	compel	to return any man that	2, 18/3
be whom any favourable necessity	compelled	to go thither. And then	2, 30/25
they were sure to be	compelled	to no larger proof than	2, 66/14
third time take it as	compelled	thereunto by his own will	2, 80/31
history of Perkin in any	compendious	process by itself. But in	2, 83/2
countenance, arrogant of heart, outwardly	compinable	? where he inwardly hated, not	2, 8/8

heart so much mischief to	conceive	. Richard, Duke of York, a	2, 6/12
openly taken in his falsely	conceived	treason, and also lest the	2, 53/32
Henry before deprived, the Protector	conceived	such indignation that he rejected	2, 89/13
Richard had any such opinion	conceived	, he would never have suffered	2, 90/8
unto Spain, to intreat? and	conclude	a marriage between King Edward	2, 60/8
of their enemies. Upon this	concluded	, the Duke of Gloucester, understanding	2, 16/3
the Protector and his Council	concluded	that this Doctor Shaw should	2, 66/16
had of old foreminded this	conclusion	, or was now at erst	2, 9/21
be long ere any good	conclusion	go forward. And also while	2, 11/27
Pomfret, where they were in	conclusion	beheaded. In this wise the	2, 20/14
And therefore, as for the	conclusion	of my mind, whoso may	2, 33/10
unto her, for a final	conclusion	, that he would no longer	2, 40/12
chamberlain to destroy him in	conclusion	, when that no color could	2, 54/20
the matter to very good	conclusion	. Now happed it that in	2, 60/11
for a word. And in	conclusion	she showed him plain that	2, 61/23
nothing lasteth always; for in	conclusion	King Edward returned, and with	2, 66/1
Protector this for a final	conclusion	, that the realm was appointed	2, 79/16
merchants, the artificers, and in	conclusion	all kind of men, but	2, 81/24
surety to rest in your	concord	. For it sufficeth not that	2, 11/19
discord and the commodities of	concord	and unity, he made an	2, 81/28
she most hated, as that	concubine	whom the King, her husband	2, 48/17
presuming to touch a King's	concubine	) left her up to him	2, 55/19
too good to be his	concubine	. The King, much marvelling of	2, 61/25
say that he had three	concubines	which in three divers properties	2, 56/6
meant towards the young babe,	condescended	in effect that, if he	2, 33/22
any longer to continue, have	condescended	and fully determined to make	2, 74/8
was more esteemed, yet that	condition	in the end of his	2, 5/9
now in the more beggarly	condition	, unfriended and worn out of	2, 56/30
be a King with that	condition	, to forbear mine own liberty	2, 64/2
than him, from whose virtuous	conditions	, he said, also, that King	2, 67/26
but nothing of kin in	conditions	. Then said the King merrily	2, 84/18
whom he was of secret	confederacy	in that purpose, a mean	2, 51/4
the conspiracy or rather good	confederation	between the Duke of Buckingham	2, 87/22
to say the truth, she	confessed	that they were never ensured	2, 65/2
and he were examined and	confessed	the murder in manner above	2, 86/12
laid for the proof and	confirmation	of this sentence certain examples	2, 67/6
had granted, so many had	confirmed	, and which holy ground was	2, 28/1
been trapped and brought to	confusion	some of us ere this	2, 15/12
and to bring them to	confusion	but it should not lie	2, 18/21
certainty, and whoso divineth upon	conjectures	may as well shoot too	2, 9/6
to the realm, by the	conjunction	of those two bloods in	2, 91/10
than the respect of fleshly	consanguinity	. Our Lord forbid that you	2, 12/17
the surety of his own	conscience	to go boldly to them	2, 18/17
to have it but whose	conscience	of his own fault maketh	2, 32/15
think, without any scruple of	conscience	, without any breach of privilege	2, 32/20

learning and had no scrupulous	conscience	. Among these had they John	2, 58/21
were in discharge of her	conscience	, that the King was sure	2, 64/28
were it that his own	conscience	well showed him that they	2, 68/31
that durst it presume to	consecrate	. And therefore, quoth the Archbishop	2, 28/8
they know. For at the	consecration	of a bishop, every man	2, 80/27
adventurous. Whose wars, whoso well	consider	, he shall no less commend	2, 4/15
loveth the King) let him	consider	that sometimes without small things	2, 26/15
if any man think this	consideration	[light] (which I	2, 26/13
with her. For all which	considerations	none seemeth me more meetly	2, 26/29
himself, my most dear nephew:	considered	that thereby shall be ceased	2, 27/3
their mother, the tender age	considered	of the elder of them	2, 35/4
than rejoiced therein, when they	considered	that the Protector procured it	2, 55/5
that this marriage, even worldly	considered	, was not unprofitable, for he	2, 63/9
of York. Which thing well	considered	, and the great knightly prowess	2, 74/3
ministreth the law: because he	considered	that it was the chiefest	2, 81/21
nature of those both men	considered	, and what need in that	2, 90/4
despaired all recovery, then he,	considering	the youth of his children	2, 10/16
his keeping but myself only,	considering	that there is, as physicians	2, 35/9
Chamberlain and others of his	conspiracy	had contrived to have suddenly	2, 53/1
mischievous persons, partners of his	conspiracy	, to gather and assemble themselves	2, 53/34
hereupon, soon after, began the	conspiracy	or rather good confederation between	2, 87/22
his traitorous purpose, had before	conspired	the same day to have	2, 53/16
from him and so highly	conspired	against him that a man	2, 89/5
trusted, unto Sir Robert Brackenbury,	constable	of the Tower, with a	2, 83/16
King, much marvelling of her	constancy	, as he that had not	2, 61/25
in the Tower, as men	constantly	say, and that without commandment	2, 8/16
the Prince, not in a	constrained	fear, but in a willing	2, 4/29
that some sudden necessity had	constrained	them. And then the Protector	2, 52/30
it pleaseth the Prince to	construe	it. And ever I think	2, 93/1
he saw which he now	construes	all to the best: so	2, 46/4
days after he withered and	consumed	away. Then, on the Tuesday	2, 68/34
city in the King's name,	containing	that the Lord Hastings, with	2, 53/14
he wept and was nothing	content	; but it bootied not. And	2, 20/2
her, nor any man's reason	content	her, then shall we, by	2, 27/9
And we all (I think)	content	that both be with her	2, 29/6
the Council not only be	content	but also glad that ye	2, 35/20
company, your Grace was well	content	therewith yourself. Not very well	2, 35/31
therewith yourself. Not very well	content	, quoth the Queen; And yet	2, 35/32
matter. But if she were	content	to deliver the Duke to	2, 40/13
was in his mind better	content	that it was moved by	2, 47/32
and nevertheless of their humility	content	to be nameless and to	2, 56/11
either for that she was	content	with the deed self well	2, 56/22
which the people should be	content	to depose the Prince and	2, 59/16
madam, I pray you be	content	. I trust in God she	2, 64/13
he was and would be	content	to live, and with his	2, 79/5

for most effectual: we be	content	and agree favourably to incline	2, 80/5
and wisdom, not only was	content	to receive him but also	2, 91/2
she shall be with reason	contented	, and all thing in good	2, 28/15
all the parties could be	contented	, than to marry himself whom	2, 63/17
nay, so much esteemed her	continence	and chastity that he set	2, 61/27
this cause (as a goodly	continent	Prince, clean and faultless of	2, 54/25
his noble presence, in whose	continual	company he shall be so	2, 27/11
so was his restless heart	continually	tossed and tumbled with the	2, 87/19
they say that ever after	continually	each of them lived in	2, 89/23
I pray God long to	continue	. And as all you know	2, 39/14
same used any longer to	continue	, have condescended and fully determined	2, 74/8
helped to maintain, a long	continued	grudge and heartburning between the	2, 9/27
suddenly contracted in one hour,	continued	yet scant a fortnight, should	2, 15/23
like have been of long	continued	, I am not he that	2, 30/4
among us never so long	continued	dissentsion, nor so many battles	2, 71/13
horse, and from thence still	continued	, with partner of all his	2, 89/2
always so provideth that it	continueth	not in their blood long	2, 67/2
that an hovery ^o kindness, suddenly	contracted	in one hour, continued yet	2, 15/23
of part he wist the	contrary	appeased	2, 23/26
lordships anything perceive to the	contrary	. For never shall I, by	2, 27/16
a resolute answer to the	contrary	, he would forthwith depart therewithal	2, 40/16
in another place contriving the	contrary	, and to make the Protector	2, 44/20
were before occasion of the	contrary	, and of new intended to	2, 79/10
a resolute answer to the	contrary	, which they would be loath	2, 79/23
if I would swear the	contrary	, your lordship would not, I	2, 92/5
God or the world, unnaturally	contrived	to bereave them, not only	2, 6/7
certain is it that he	contrived	their destruction, with the usurpation	2, 9/25
knights which were taken had	contrived	the destruction of the Dukes	2, 23/32
others of his conspiracy had	contrived	to have suddenly destroyed him	2, 53/1
be partner and one special	contriver	of all this horrible treason	2, 46/27
were they in another place	contriving	the contrary, and to make	2, 44/20
nor any stranger for the	convenience	of their both ages and	2, 34/29
shall entreat, it is therefore	convenient	somewhat to show you ere	2, 6/10
age and nevertheless of estate	convenient	to accompany his noble majesty	2, 26/11
also to be thereto most	convenient	, took upon him to move	2, 27/24
but that it were very	convenient	that this gentleman, whom ye	2, 34/32
then think they yet more	convenient	that the Duke of York	2, 35/23
in the device of some	convenient	pretext for which the people	2, 59/16
were in all other things	convenient	for you, should yet suffice	2, 62/25
countenance so comely and so	convenient	, that every man much marvelled	2, 75/12
sitting at the draught?, a	convenient	carpet for such a counsel	2, 84/15
persons, but in the familiar	conversation	of those that be neither	2, 26/10
her frowardness or fond fear	convey	him away. And yet will	2, 30/1
leave her no respite to	convey	him, which she was likely	2, 34/3
might cause you further to	convey	him. And many be there	2, 37/14

be taken thence: and to	convey	him elsewhere neither had she	2, 40/28
haste and business, carriage and	conveyance	of her stuff into Sanctuary	2, 21/20
of his people from thence	conveyed	, was interred at Windsor. A	2, 3/20
ween that his drift?, covertly	conveyed	, lacked not in helping forth	2, 8/22
honour and humble reverence he	conveyed	upward towards the city. But	2, 20/17
that these traitors had privily	conveyed	in their carriage to destroy	2, 24/9
or should haply be shortly	conveyed	to his farther liberty. Wherefore	2, 25/17
that he could not be	conveyed	out untaken, and partly, as	2, 41/3
in the Abbey Saint Peter's	cope	to show) that from that	2, 28/6
burying in so vile a	corner	, saying that he would have	2, 86/4
bring him up to his	Coronation	, accompanied with such power of	2, 16/6
studied upon but about the	Coronation	and honour of the King	2, 16/15
in the disturbance of his	coronation	. But then, by and by	2, 22/26
anger and disturbing the King's	Coronation	– towards which the Dukes	2, 23/19
or semblance, than to his	Coronation	, causing the same to be	2, 23/30
about to prepare for the	Coronation	of the young King (as	2, 44/9
commune and devise about the	Coronation	in one place; as fast	2, 44/19
honourable solemnity of the King's	Coronation	, of which the time appointed	2, 46/32
of the Protector before the	Coronation	, the other, after, both so	2, 59/1
of the matter before the	Coronation	, but after the common manner	2, 59/9
that was appointed for the	Coronation	of his nephew.* Now	2, 82/11
true, King Richard, after his	Coronation	, taking his way to Gloucester	2, 83/7
devices, till that after his	Coronation	they departed, as it seemed	2, 89/3
Duke, a little before the	Coronation	, among other things required of	2, 89/8
rode through London toward his	Coronation	, he fained himself sick, because	2, 89/17
with over liberal diet, somewhat	corpulent	and burly and nevertheless not	2, 4/19
glad were to see sin	corrected	, yet pitied they more her	2, 55/4
procured it more of a	corrupt	intent than any virtuous affection	2, 55/6
assured they would not be	corrupted	. Then thought she it should	2, 41/10
And if we should needs	cost	fall in peril one way	2, 50/19
you, without your labour, pain,	cost	, adventure or jeopardy. What thing	2, 69/20
and winning again, it hath	cost	more English blood than hath	2, 71/17
ye, not without your great	cost	and sundry perils and jeopardies	2, 72/27
friends set them down in	council	, wherein they spent a great	2, 17/22
and necessary by the whole	Council	at London, saving that somewhat	2, 19/17
other lords of the King's	Council	indifferently examined and by other	2, 23/13
great trust that, at the	Council	next assembled, he was made	2, 24/26
wolf to keep. At which	Council	, also, the Archbishop of York	2, 25/1
of the lords at the	Council	, he proposed unto them that	2, 25/19
and the honour of his	Council	, and is also in favour	2, 26/28
Protector had said, all the	Council	affirmed that the motion was	2, 27/19
will. And thereupon all the	Council	came unto the Star Chamber	2, 33/26
leaving the Protector with the	Council	in the Star Chamber, departed	2, 33/27
Protector and unto the whole	Council	that her keeping of the	2, 34/8
he showed her that the	Council	therefore had sent him unto	2, 34/16

the realm, pleasure to the	Council	, and profit to herself, succour	2, 34/21
and so would all the	Council	not only be content but	2, 35/19
the Protector King. To which	council	, albeit there were adhibited? very	2, 44/21
on the matter, though the	council	were close. For little and	2, 44/30
harm towards him in that	Council	intended where Catesby was. And	2, 46/6
Tower, and there sat in	Council	, devising he honourable solemnity of	2, 46/31
to accompany him to the	Council	, but of truth sent by	2, 51/2
the same day in the	Council	. And what they intended further	2, 53/2
of Buckingham, sitting in the	Council	, and after to have taken	2, 53/17
of his honourable and faithful	Council	, both for his demerits, being	2, 53/31
by the Protector and his	Council	that the self day? in	2, 57/15
by the Protector and his	Council	concluded that this Doctor Shaw	2, 66/16
heard, was taken in the	Council	at the Tower, waxed with	2, 90/20
great malice towards the King's	Councillors	, that she should keep in	2, 25/21
much disliked these two several	councils	. For while we, quoth he	2, 45/15
of heart courageous, politic in	counsel	. in adversity nothing abashed, in	2, 4/11
discretion of themselves and good	counsel	of their friends, of which	2, 10/19
of which either party should	counsel	for their own commodity and	2, 10/23
slipper? youth underpropped with elder	counsel	, which neither they can have	2, 11/23
other's person impugne each other's	counsel	, there must it needs be	2, 11/26
of hand as politic in	counsel	. Adjoined were there unto him	2, 14/13
where they took again further	counsel	. And there they sent away	2, 19/30
of him, to follow the	counsel	of them whose wisdom she	2, 29/10
ward; for, as my learned	counsel	showeth me, since he hath	2, 38/29
privy to all the Protector's	counsel	, even from the beginning; and	2, 42/30
was of his near secret	counsel	, and whom he very familiarly	2, 45/22
was not afore made of	counsel	in this matter, as he	2, 48/1
that other witch of her	counsel	, Shore's wife, with their affinity	2, 48/8
least make Shore's wife of	counsel	, whom of all women she	2, 48/16
also of his most secret	counsel	of this heinous treason, with	2, 53/26
and that she was of	counsel	with the Lord chamberlain to	2, 54/19
Protector specially used in the	counsel	and in the execution of	2, 57/23
be well taken. To this	counsel	they took divers, such as	2, 58/13
among whom they made of	counsel	Edmund Shaw, knight, then Mayor	2, 58/16
that Penker was not of	counsel	of the matter before the	2, 59/8
that Doctor Shaw was of	counsel	in the beginning, so far	2, 59/11
and riches, and thus, taking	counsel	of his desire, determined in	2, 61/28
ensured her, then asked he	counsel	of his other friends, and	2, 61/32
in vain to keep in	counsel	that thing that all men	2, 72/5
with other partners of that	counsel	drew about the Duke and	2, 75/19
and with his labour and	counsel	, as far as should like	2, 79/6
convenient carpet for such a	counsel	) and came out into the	2, 84/15
his faithful secret advice and	counsel	, which he said was the	2, 92/22
that he was an evil	counsellor	to the King's father, enticing	2, 53/21
were a wise sort of	counsellors	about a King, that let	2, 29/31

a deep dissimulator, lowly of	countenance	, arrogant of heart, outwardly compinable	2, 8/7
cause. The Cardinal made a	countenance	to the other lord that	2, 36/32
with a wonderful sour angry	countenance	, knitting the brows, frowning and	2, 47/16
in which she went in	countenance	and pace demure, so womanly	2, 54/30
figure, this is his own	countenance	, the very print of his	2, 67/31
figure, this is his own	countenance	, the very print of his	2, 68/19
or favour, speech, pace, or	countenance	, but, without any fear of	2, 72/9
plain, with voice, gesture and	countenance	so comely and so convenient	2, 75/11
ever on his dagger, his	countenance	and manner like one always	2, 87/15
inwardly suspect, as many well	counterfeited	jewels make the true mistrusted	2, 82/30
kindred, this realm, your own	country	, or your own surety. And	2, 13/23
at Ludlow in Wales. Which	country	, being far off from the	2, 14/3
Thomas Vaughan, into the north	country	into divers places to prison	2, 20/12
and good order of the	country	keep household in Wales far	2, 35/30
Lord Hastings bore in his	country	, the only desire whereof was	2, 46/26
many gentlemen of the north	country	, to the number of six	2, 88/17
rule bore in all the	county	of Leicester, where the Lord	2, 45/29
But forasmuch as they were	coupled	ere she were well ripe	2, 55/11
entreat, was in wit and	courage	equal with either of them	2, 7/17
speed? putteth a man in	courage	of that he never intended	2, 9/24
that of good heart and	courage	forestudied no perils; a loving	2, 52/21
King's sons. Lo, the honourable	courage	of a King! Whereupon they	2, 86/5
princely to behold, of heart	courageous	, politic in counsel. in adversity	2, 4/10
a wise man and a	courageous	warrior, and of such strength	2, 65/30
else that nature changed her	course	in his beginning which in	2, 7/28
his beginning which in the	course	of his life many things	2, 7/29
now to return to the	course	of this history, were it	2, 9/20
either the law granteth of	course	or the King of pity	2, 30/22
same is by the just	course	of inheritance, according to the	2, 73/33
had placed himself in the	Court	of the King's Bench, declared	2, 81/16
with his people so benign,	courteous	and so familiar that no	2, 5/8
of the clock, saluting them	courteously	, and excusing himself that he	2, 47/3
for greater kindness a little	courtesy	than a great benefit. So	2, 5/21
would never have won the	courtesy	of men's knees with the	2, 13/5
they were openly with great	courtesy	departed and the Lord Rivers	2, 17/18
But for all this comfortable	courtesy	of the Duke of Gloucester	2, 20/10
him, as it were of	courtesy	to accompany him to the	2, 51/2
I am sure that my	cousin	of Warwick neither loveth me	2, 63/29
in wealthful peace under your	cousins	, my children, if God send	2, 13/11
common custom of close and	covert	dealing, men had it ever	2, 82/28
in the most close and	covert	manner he might be admitted	2, 88/7
also ween that his drift?,	covertly	conveyed, lacked not in helping	2, 8/22
were in late days so	covertly	demeaned, one thing re tended	2, 82/26
and wealthy be not always	covetous	. I doubt not some shall	2, 56/24
were for anger, not for	covetousness	, the Protector sent into the	2, 54/14

born and kept in his	cradle	and preserved to a more	2, 39/13
which never fall from the	craft	after they once fall thereto	2, 30/16
matter should be touched aslope	craftily	, as though men spared in	2, 59/30
matter were well handled, he	craftily	sought the ways to prick	2, 91/25
and such as were their	craftmasters	in the handling of such	2, 43/10
is also in favour and	credence	with her. For all which	2, 26/28
the Lord Hastings diminish his	credence	, whereunto only all the matter	2, 46/22
Tower, with a letter and	credence	also that the same Sir	2, 83/17
Howbeit, this have I by	credible	information learned, that the self	2, 9/7
For I have heard by	credible	report, of such as were	2, 87/10
the danger of their cruel	creditors	. And also if the crown	2, 30/10
they spend, and bid their	creditors	go whistle them. Men's wives	2, 31/10
states? where he once entereth	creepeth	forth so far till with	2, 12/24
At which token given, one	cried	Treason without the chamber. Thereupon	2, 48/28
after this proposition made have	cried	King Richard! King Richard! all	2, 75/2
And also there was no	crime	so great of which there	2, 71/1
in Red Cross Street without	Cripple-gate	; and when he was with	2, 9/10
of stature, ill-featured of limbs,	crook-backed	, his left shoulder much higher	2, 7/20
the Tower and drew to	Crosbie's	Place in Bishopsgate Street, where	2, 44/32
one Pottier, dwelling in Red	Cross	Street without Cripple-gate ; and when	2, 9/10
open penance, going before the	cross	in procession upon a Sunday	2, 54/27
in a sermon at Paul's	Cross	, in which he should by	2, 59/13
in a sermon at Paul's	Cross	signify to the people that	2, 66/17
the Sunday after at Paul's	Cross	, in a great audience (as	2, 66/26
declared unto you, at Paul's	Cross	on Sunday last past, the	2, 73/9
of this land attaining the	crown	by battle, so heartily beloved	2, 3/24
by law, to challenge? the	crown	, putting his claim into the	2, 6/15
goodly Prince) utterly rejected, the	crown	was by authority of parliament	2, 6/18
King Henry, and attained the	crown	, George, Duke of Clarence, was	2, 7/1
I assure you if they	crown	any other King than your	2, 22/6
we shall on the morrow	crown	his brother, whom you have	2, 22/8
creditors. And also if the	crown	happen (as it hath done	2, 30/11
both failed, inheritor to the	crown	. The cause of my fear	2, 39/29
himself in possession of the	crown	, ere men could have time	2, 58/9
seem disabled to inherit the	crown	by the Duke of York	2, 59/21
and so stably attained the	crown	again that he peaceably enjoyed	2, 66/5
of his heirs unto the	crown	, to whom it was, after	2, 67/10
of his inheritance, attained the	crown	by battle, it sufficed in	2, 71/3
this realm, hath unto the	crown	and kingdom of the same	2, 73/12
to whose royal blood the	crown	of England and of France	2, 73/31
by taking upon him the	crown	and governance of this realm	2, 78/17
other realms about than the	crown	of any one, of which	2, 78/28
Prince and take himself the	crown	. With which infamy he would	2, 78/33
his honour stained for any	crown	; in which he had ever	2, 78/34
his Grace to take the	crown	upon him, they would humbly	2, 79/21

is there to whom the	crown	can by so just title	2, 79/33
would take upon him the	crown	in that place there where	2, 81/19
his uncle should have the	crown	. At which word the Prince	2, 84/29
with the title to the	crown	by the line of King	2, 89/12
at such time as the	crown	was first set upon the	2, 90/12
Henry's son had had the	crown	and not King Edward. But	2, 92/7
married Elizabeth Gray, and her	crowned	Queen that was his enemy's	2, 65/10
mockish election, then was he	crowned	the day of the same	2, 82/9
thought to kill; despiteous and	cruel	, not for evil will always	2, 8/10
of the danger of their	cruel	creditors. And also if the	2, 30/10
in the season, nor so	cruel	and so deadly fought, as	2, 71/14
his reign never ceased there	cruel	death and slaughter, till his	2, 82/15
God wot where, by the	cruel	ambition of their unnatural uncle	2, 86/19
a word spoken in haste	cruelly	beheaded, by the misconstruing of	2, 70/14
after his decease, by the	cruelty	, mischief, and trouble of the	2, 4/1
wretched end ensueth such despiteous	cruelty	. For first to begin with	2, 86/24
the people even there to	cry	King Richard! King Richard! that	2, 68/5
suddenly at men's backs to	cry	out as loud as their	2, 76/19
said it was a goodly	cry	and a joyful to hear	2, 76/27
people were so far from	crying	King Richard! that they stood	2, 68/24
there was a great shout,	crying	, King Richard! King Richard! And	2, 80/17
when he said, Vae regno	cujus	rex puer est, Woe is	2, 74/17
God, namely, a man so	cunning	and so wise that no	2, 73/5
torn and tugged like a	cur	dog; and the mischief that	2, 87/6
lands, discharging him of the	cure	and safe keeping of his	2, 39/5
amorous of her body than	curious	of her soul. And many	2, 55/2
beheaded, and it was so	curiously	indicted and so fair written	2, 54/4
be in the hands and	custody	of his mother's kindred, sequestered	2, 14/24
Dukes taken also into their	custody	the keys of the inn	2, 17/29
the Queen, to whom the	custody	thereof nothing pertained, without especial	2, 22/31
awhile to be in the	custody	of their mother, the tender	2, 35/4
law committeth to me the	custody	of him, I may require	2, 39/3
me, forbiddeth every man the	custody	of them by whose death	2, 39/32
Brecknock, having there in his	custody	, by the commandment of King	2, 90/18
King to have him in	custody	where he might reckon himself	2, 92/24
of an old rite and	custom	observed as a token oftentimes	2, 50/30
that yet, for the common	custom	of close and covert dealing	2, 82/28
it with him after the	customable	manner. And at this meeting	2, 23/1
his hand ever on his	dagger	, his countenance and manner like	2, 87/15
albeit each man wot well	daily	happeneth to them to whom	2, 50/29
charge. So that there was	daily	pilled, from good men and	2, 69/29
by petition to the King,	Dame	Elizabeth Gray, which was after	2, 60/13
Woodville, her father. Howbeit, this	dame	Elizabeth, herself being in service	2, 60/17
that he should marry one	dame	Elizabeth Lucy, whom the King	2, 64/24
the King was sure to	dame	Elizabeth Lucy and her husband	2, 64/29

well and openly testified. Whereupon	dame	Elizabeth Lucy was sent for	2, 64/33
their mother; and that also	dame	Elizabeth Lucy was verily the	2, 66/21
was, before God, husband unto	dame	Elizabeth Lucy, and so his	2, 67/14
King (living his very? wife	dame	Elizabeth Lucy) was never lawfully	2, 73/17
mischance, and her own infortune,	damning	the time that ever she	2, 20/27
lords and broken all the	dance	, for many ill signs that	2, 46/3
their bodies out of the	danger	of their cruel creditors. And	2, 30/10
that man that standeth in	danger	abroad, not of great hurt	2, 31/29
the one brother stood in	danger	and peril of the other	2, 34/15
they should be out of	danger	ere day. Eh, good lord	2, 50/9
stand mine enemies in the	danger	(as thou mayest hap to	2, 52/11
but in good faith, I	dare	well answer for mine uncle	2, 19/19
Duke of Buckingham, for I	dare	take it upon my soul	2, 28/20
in the very bowels. I	dare	well avow it, weigh the	2, 30/30
husbands' plate, and say they	dare	not abide with their husbands	2, 31/12
it if need were, I	dare	say would now be right	2, 32/18
than well recovered, that I	dare	put no person earthly in	2, 35/8
occupy the room as I	dare	say he will if he	2, 74/15
your pallet without, that I	dare	well say, to do your	2, 83/28
observed a religious life in	Dartford	, an house of close? nuns	2, 3/11
son should marry the Duke's	daughter	, and that the Protector should	2, 44/3
King Edward and the King's	daughter	of Spain. In which thing	2, 60/9
between him and King Edward's	daughter	, by which his faith declared	2, 91/8
her younger son and her	daughters	out of the Palace of	2, 20/30
of your wives and your	daughters	, the safeguard of your goods	2, 69/22
at their rising in the	dawning	of the day, they sent	2, 17/23
home again, yet in the	dawning	of the day. By which	2, 22/12
died at Westminster the ninth	day	of April, the year of	2, 3/4
in the dawning of the	day	, they sent about privily to	2, 17/23
the first that should that	day	attend upon the King's Highness	2, 18/6
him, and came, yet before	day	, unto the Queen. About whom	2, 21/19
in the dawning of the	day	. By which time he might	2, 22/13
which he entered the fourth	day	of May, the first and	2, 24/21
had begun, that thought every	day	a year till it were	2, 25/12
out of which after that	day	they never came abroad. When	2, 42/22
on the Friday, the thirteenth	day	of June many lords assembled	2, 46/30
and subtleties were in making,	day	and night, at Westminster, and	2, 46/34
he had been asleep that	day	. And after a little talking	2, 47/5
at Pomfret this self same	day	, in which he was not	2, 48/5
that himself should the same	day	be beheaded at London. Then	2, 48/6
be out of danger ere	day	. Eh, good lord, quoth the	2, 50/9
rest by reason of his	day	thoughts? Tell him it is	2, 50/13
taken before and should that	day	be beheaded at Pomfret: which	2, 52/7
the Duke there the same	day	in the Council. And what	2, 53/2
had before conspired the same	day	to have slain the Lord	2, 53/16

by her, for at this	day	she beggeth of many at	2, 57/12
beggeth of many at this	day	living, that at this day	2, 57/12
day living, that at this	day	had begged if she had	2, 57/13
his Council that the self	day	? in which the Lord Chamberlain	2, 57/15
at Barnet on the Easter	Day	field, slew the Earl of	2, 66/3
enjoyed it until his dying	day	, and in such plight left	2, 66/6
France, the one from this	day	forward by us and our	2, 80/10
themselves no good. The next	day	the Protector, with a great	2, 81/11
had begun his reign the	day	of June, after this mockish	2, 82/8
then was he crowned the	day	of the same month. And	2, 82/9
world, and would from that	day	meddle with his book and	2, 92/16
years, seven months, and six	days	, and thereof reigned two and	2, 3/2
years, one month, and eight	days	, died at Westminster the ninth	2, 3/3
made: howbeit in his latter	days	, with over liberal diet, somewhat	2, 4/18
over that, in his latter	days	lessened and well left. In	2, 4/25
which time of his latter	days	this realm was in quiet	2, 4/26
in the end of his	days	(in which many princes, by	2, 5/10
no one thing, in many	days	before, got him either more	2, 5/18
himself had been all his	days	in ure therewith, ^o and	2, 20/9
her, which in the King's	days	, albeit he was sore enamoured	2, 55/21
with all those that those	days	had business to speed, as	2, 57/1
keep well in one man's	days	. That she is a widow	2, 64/6
the heart that within few	days	after he withered and consumed	2, 68/33
as was in the king's	days	that dead is, God forgive	2, 71/15
more suit was in his	days	unto Shore's wife, a vile	2, 71/31
whether they were in his	days	destroyed or no; not for	2, 82/21
all things were in late	days	so covertly demeaned, one thing	2, 82/26
Duke, his master, within few	days	after, at Nottingham, whither the	2, 88/16
some right secret at these	days	deny this and many right	2, 90/2
of Cardinal, thus living many	days	in as much honour as	2, 91/15
that many of them were	dead	in more than twenty years	2, 4/6
in the king's days that	dead	is, God forgive it his	2, 71/15
to the tormentors their bodies	dead	in the bed. Which after	2, 85/22
lying still, to be thoroughly	dead	: they laid their bodies naked	2, 85/26
enemies' hands, harried on horseback	dead	, his hair in despite torn	2, 87/6
desire, caused him in the	dead	of the night, after all	2, 88/9
that I would with a	dead	man strive against the quick	2, 92/9
nowhere where find we so	deadly	debate, as among them which	2, 12/20
there be some abroad so	deadly	enemies unto my blood, that	2, 41/22
in none earthly nation so	deadly	and so pestilent as when	2, 71/12
nor so cruel and so	deadly	fought, as was in the	2, 71/14
Fogg, whom he had long	deadly	hated, should be brought then	2, 81/32
Buckingham, they have kept their	dealing	in these matters far from	2, 19/22
them than him. At which	dealing	he wept and was nothing	2, 20/2
people diversely divining upon this	dealing	. And some lords, knights, and	2, 22/18

he knew. Howbeit, somewhat the	dealing	self made men to muse	2, 44/29
with this and other importable?	dealing	the realm was in every	2, 72/17
of the manner of this	dealing	, that the matter was on	2, 80/20
custom of close and covert	dealing	, men had it ever inwardly	2, 82/29
unto them: My lords, my	dear	kinsmen and allies, in what	2, 11/11
sovereign Lord himself, my most	dear	nephew: considered that thereby shall	2, 27/3
minded towards his election. Wherein,	dear	friends, what mind you have	2, 74/33
people again with these words:	Dear	friends, we come to move	2, 76/2
the body of our most	dear	father, Richard, late Duke of	2, 80/1
at such time as your	dearest	son, then Prince and now	2, 35/29
at the time of his	death	. Which favour and affection yet	2, 3/26
And the year foregoing his	death	he had obtained Berwick. And	2, 5/6
in remainder, immediately after the	death	of King Henry. But the	2, 6/20
partners. Edward, revenging his father's	death	, deprived King Henry, and attained	2, 6/29
parliament, and judged to the	death	, and thereupon hastily drowned in	2, 7/11
a butt of Malmesey; whose	death	King Edward (albeit he commanded	2, 7/13
grew, he spared no man's	death	whose life withstood his purpose	2, 8/13
brother of Clarence to his	death	: which he resisted openly, howbeit	2, 8/23
was glad of his brother's	death	, the Duke of Clarence, whose	2, 9/2
custody of them by whose	death	he may inherit less land	2, 39/32
straight after of King Edward's	death	. But others again, which knew	2, 43/1
if they were put to	death	, without doubt the young King	2, 43/15
that he trusted by his	death	to obtain much of the	2, 46/25
and of their putting to	death	, which were by his assent	2, 48/3
Lord Chamberlain (which from the	death	of King Edward kept Shore's	2, 48/19
self night next before his	death	, the Lord Stanley sent a	2, 49/30
man's mind so near his	death	. Upon the very Tower wharf	2, 51/14
the fame of this lord's	death	swiftly through the city, and	2, 52/23
last passed next before his	death	, so that it was the	2, 53/28
being by his well deserved	death	politically repressed, all the realm	2, 54/2
all the time between his	death	and the proclaiming could scant	2, 54/7
whom it was, after the	death	of King Henry the Sixth	2, 67/10
reign never ceased there cruel	death	and slaughter, till his own	2, 82/15
his time with the best	death	and the most righteous, that	2, 82/16
and his tender brother, whose	death	and final infortune hath none	2, 82/19
put the two children to	death	. This John Green did his	2, 83/19
would never put them to	death	, to die therefore; with which	2, 83/21
and heaviness till this traitorous	death	delivered them of that wretchedness	2, 85/9
struggling with the pains of	death	, and after long lying still	2, 85/25
by the occasion of his	death	which only knew it, could	2, 86/8
Duke of Gloucester, upon the	death	of King Edward, came to	2, 88/2
have heard, after King Edward's	death	first taken by the tyrant	2, 91/5
them so godly that his	death	, with God's mercy, well changed	2, 91/17
proclaimed that on pain of	death	there should none horned beast	2, 93/2
at variance, himself in his	death-bed	appeared. He had left all	2, 4/31

kin and hers in his	deathbed	, and which the other party	2, 16/29
would be careful for their	deaths	, whose imprisonment was grievous unto	2, 43/16
under pretext of dissension and	debate	arising in the realm, to	2, 6/22
harms might grow by their	debate	, while the youth of his	2, 10/18
where find we so deadly	debate	, as among them which by	2, 12/20
of worship,? and thereby of	debate	and dissension, what loss, what	2, 12/28
a child's reign fall at	debate	, many a good man shall	2, 13/15
and them had been sometime	debate	, to fear and suspect lest	2, 16/18
into a proud port from	debonair	behaviour of their beginning) marvellously	2, 5/11
unthrifths riot and run in	debt	, upon the boldness of these	2, 31/8
the sea or their evil	debtors	have brought in poverty should	2, 30/8
discharge a man of his	debts	, being able to pay. And	2, 32/26
delivered in payment of his	debts	and stolen goods to the	2, 32/30
behold the long-continued distress and	decay	of the same and to	2, 78/14
and affection yet after his	decease	, by the cruelty, mischief, and	2, 4/1
should shorten) should happen to	decease	(as indeed he did) while	2, 8/29
at the time of his	decease	kept his household at Ludlow	2, 14/1
and virtue. This noble Prince	deceased	at his palace of Westminster	2, 3/18
than a great benefit. So	deceased	(as I have said) this	2, 5/22
for fear, and that his	deceitful	clemency might get him the	2, 81/26
feared lest they might be	deceived	, so was she well assured	2, 41/9
special favour; which he nothing	deceived	. For he being, as ye	2, 91/5
suffering them to speak and	declare	their innocence lest their words	2, 57/28
of such wicked devices, who	declared	unto him that the young	2, 43/11
would he should be openly	declared	and enforced to the uttermost	2, 59/33
the laws of matrimony, then	declared	he that commonly those children	2, 66/31
to the Lord Protector, and	declared	the title of his heirs	2, 67/9
the Lord Protector. For he	declared	then that King Edward was	2, 67/13
preacher, ye well remember, substantially	declared	unto you, at Paul's Cross	2, 73/9
Court of the King's Bench,	declared	to the audience that he	2, 81/19
the people, when he had	declared	the discommodity of discord and	2, 81/27
daughter, by which his faith	declared	and good service to both	2, 91/9
princes, by a long-continued sovereignty,	decline	into a proud port from	2, 5/11
night so specially hallowed and	dedicated	to God, (for the proof	2, 28/5
in hand and without any	deduction	thereunto, out of all order	2, 68/13
that it was a heinous	deed	of the Queen, and proceeding	2, 25/20
but that it is a	deed	of pity that such men	2, 30/8
misfortune, draw him to that	deed	, a pardon serveth, which either	2, 30/21
she was content with the	deed	self well done, or for	2, 56/22
chamberers, that after this abominable	deed	done, he never had quiet	2, 87/11
stormy remembrance of his abominable	deed	. Now had he outward no	2, 87/21
it after appeared by their	deeds	) their hearts were far asunder	2, 13/30
the infamy of their ill	deeds	. Her doings were not much	2, 57/3
wealth.? And they that thus	deem	, think that he long time	2, 8/26
children were young. And they	deem	that for this intent he	2, 9/1

her (for yet she liveth)	deem	her never to have been	2, 55/27
openly, howbeit somewhat (as men	deemed	) more faintly than he that	2, 8/24
needs go from him, she	deemed	it best to deliver him	2, 41/6
was close and secret, a	deep	arrogant	2, 8/7
bastard slips shall never take	deep	root. Thereupon, when he had	2, 66/28
ere it can be rooted	deep	. And when he had laid	2, 67/5
at the stair foot, meetly	deep	in the ground, under a	2, 85/29
men think it unlikely (the	deep	dissimulating nature of those both	2, 90/3
and mistress of wisdom, a	deep	insight in politic worldly drifts	2, 91/20
scant a fortnight, should be	deeper	settled in their stomachs than	2, 15/24
live with you, the more	deeply	am I moved to care	2, 11/14
sometimes overthrows, but never in	default	as for his own person	2, 8/2
needs have been their chief	defence	. For Richard the Duke of	2, 6/2
much people again for their	defence	, whose power she wist well	2, 16/23
if either necessity, his own	defence	, or misfortune, draw him to	2, 30/21
of these children is other's	defence	while they be asunder, and	2, 41/28
to put on for their	defence	such harness as came next	2, 53/5
A sanctuary serveth always to	defend	the body of that man	2, 31/28
which that place that may	defend	a thief may not save	2, 38/4
heirs to rule, govern and	defend	, the other, by God's grace	2, 80/10
doth in dignity, to be	defouled	with bigamy in his first	2, 62/28
guilty is in a manner	dejected	to a servile flattery. When	2, 82/4
realm, he thought therefore without	delay	to rid them, as though	2, 83/12
treason, and also lest the	delaying	of his execution might have	2, 53/32
it a fair face. Yet	delighted	not men so much in	2, 56/1
done, or for that she	delighted	to be sued unto and	2, 56/22
unto me, so here I	deliver	it unto you, to the	2, 22/10
by good means induced to	deliver	him. Which thing the Archbishop	2, 27/23
with her good will to	deliver	him, then thought he, and	2, 27/27
the more she feareth to	deliver	him, the more ought we	2, 29/13
much the more farther to	deliver	him. Truly, Madam, quoth he	2, 37/11
farther that you be to	deliver	him, the farther be other	2, 37/12
if ye finally refuse to	deliver	him, I verily think they	2, 37/18
if she were content to	deliver	the Duke to him and	2, 40/13
she deemed it best to	deliver	him. And over that, of	2, 41/6
All this notwithstanding, here I	deliver	him, and his brother in	2, 41/32
which he was commanded to	deliver	Sir James all the keys	2, 84/22
if she refuse, in the	deliverance	of him, to follow the	2, 29/9
some great commotion for his	deliverance	, whose hope now being by	2, 54/1
his pride to his own	deliverance	and the Duke's destruction. The	2, 90/21
that she could not be	delivered	of him uncut ; and that	2, 7/25
that noble Prince, your husband,	delivered	it unto me, so here	2, 22/10
Chancellor of England, which had	delivered	up the Great Seal to	2, 25/2
Seal taken from him and	delivered	to Doctor Russell, Bishop of	2, 25/4
a sanctuary man should be	delivered	in payment of his debts	2, 32/30

that, if he were not	delivered	, he should be fetched. Howbeit	2, 33/23
procure her son to be	delivered	into his hands in whom	2, 40/22
in Sanctuary, where she was	delivered	of Edward, the Prince, of	2, 65/24
him commandment. After which letter	delivered	and the keys received, Sir	2, 84/25
heaviness till this traitorous death	delivered	them of that wretchedness. For	2, 85/9
her, to require her the	delivery	of him, that he might	2, 34/17
wise frustrated and his appointments	deluded	. And she said also that	2, 62/8
highly that his embassy was	deluded	that for very anger and	2, 65/14
not ill taken, nor any	demand	of the Duke's uncourteously rejected	2, 90/15
end that themselves would alone	demean	and govern the King at	2, 24/2
and there should he be	demeaned	? according to his estate. And	2, 34/19
in late days so covertly	demeaned	, one thing re tended and	2, 82/26
But forasmuch as this Duke's	demeanour	ministreth in effect all the	2, 6/8
for that they reckoned this	demeanour	attempted not so specially against	2, 22/25
faithful Council, both for his	demerits	, being so openly taken in	2, 53/31
went in countenance and pace	demure	, so womanly, and albeit she	2, 54/30
when she perceived, she virtuously	denied	him. But that did she	2, 61/16
that bore him. No man	denieth	, good madam, quoth the Cardinal	2, 35/17
subtle wit of the Protector,	deny	that he ever opened his	2, 43/2
thing that herself could not	deny	, that all the world wist	2, 54/22
right secret at these days	deny	this and many right wise	2, 90/2
to leap on horseback and	depart	forward, to leave that lodging	2, 18/28
purpose not as yet to	depart	hence. And as for this	2, 37/8
the contrary, he would forthwith	depart	therewithal, and shift whoso would	2, 40/16
the Cardinal more ready to	depart	than some of the remnant	2, 40/25
Pottier that King Edward was	departed	. By my troth, man, quoth	2, 9/12
soon as the King was	departed	, the noble Prince his son	2, 13/31
miles thence, early ere he	departed	. So was there made that	2, 17/15
were openly with great courtesy	departed	and the Lord Rivers lodged	2, 17/18
and by, after the messenger	departed	, he caused in all the	2, 21/16
her the Great Seal, and	departed	home again, yet in the	2, 22/12
Council in the Star Chamber,	departed	into the Sanctuary to the	2, 33/28
Lord Stanley and he had	departed	with divers other lords and	2, 46/3
him for a little while,	departed	thence. And soon, after one	2, 47/12
beauty of one long before	departed	by her scalp? taken out	2, 55/29
and the company dissolved and	departed	, the more part all sad	2, 77/2
time called) and the people	departed	, talking diversely of the matter	2, 80/18
meeting and communication had, eftsoon	departed	. Whereupon at Northampton the Duke	2, 88/19
that after his Coronation they	departed	, as it seemed, very great	2, 89/3
less he in fair manner	departed	. But surely some right secret	2, 90/1
most loving and trusty manner,	departed	at Gloucester. But soon after	2, 90/17
out of his realm, whereupon	depended	great strength to his estate	2, 62/4
no possessions or other commodities	depending	thereupon, but only as it	2, 62/10
people should be content to	depose	the Prince and accept the	2, 59/17
ambitious mind and device to	depose	the Prince and take himself	2, 78/33

sake the Sixth, whom he	deposed	, was well assuaged, and in	2, 4/4
well witting that if he	deposed	the one brother, all the	2, 25/14
King Edward the Fourth had	deposed	King Henry the Sixth and	2, 60/3
was before by King Edward	deposed	and that much what by	2, 65/28
Edward, revenging his father's death,	deprived	King Henry, and attained the	2, 6/29
realm, by traitorous tyranny taken,	deprived	of their estate, shortly shut	2, 86/17
line of King Henry before	deprived	, the Protector conceived such indignation	2, 89/12
that was after Earl of	Derby	, wisely mistrusted it, and said	2, 45/13
histories, then began he to	descend	into the praise of the	2, 67/8
his right and title lawfully	descended	unto him, and to the	2, 78/20
since he hath nothing by	descent	held by knight's service, the	2, 38/29
desire it nor malice to	deserve	it, whose life or liberty	2, 33/13
ask it nor malice to	deserve	it. And therefore they reckon	2, 37/16
was. But my son can	deserve	no sanctuary, and therefore he	2, 38/2
God I meant it, could	deserve	but thank. And yet taken	2, 93/15
my mind, whoso may have	deserved	to need it, if they	2, 33/11
now being by his well	deserved	death politically repressed, all the	2, 54/2
but for their own evil	deserving	. And nevertheless, if we loved	2, 28/26
them destitute, and the execrable	desire	of sovereignty provoked him to	2, 5/29
of. But this shall I	desire	you to remember, that the	2, 12/12
pestilent serpent is ambition and	desire	of vainglory and sovereignty, which	2, 12/22
that neither hath wisdom to	desire	it nor malice to deserve	2, 33/13
also had experience that the	desire	of a kingdom knoweth no	2, 41/24
in his country, the only	desire	whereof was the allective? that	2, 46/26
that she rather kindled his	desire	than quenched it. And finally	2, 61/17
thus, taking counsel of his	desire	, determined in all possible haste	2, 61/28
point to incline to their	desire	. For in all other nations	2, 78/30
of Gloucester, advertised of his	desire	, caused him in the dead	2, 88/9
which his life was most	desired	; whose love of his people	2, 5/23
honour if she as much	desired	as our dishonour, and as	2, 28/30
after that, upon like pardon	desired	and obtained, he showed aloud	2, 79/15
with the Duke of Gloucester,	desiring	that in the most close	2, 88/6
my Lord Protector is so	desirous	to have him in his	2, 35/35
of a proud heart highly	desirous	, should frame the city to	2, 58/18
of which he was never	desirous	, that he could not find	2, 78/29
alow on the rushes, all	desolate	and dismayed, whom the Archbishop	2, 21/26
resort, the King in manner	desolate	. While some for their business	2, 45/3
so sore enfeebled that he	despaired	all recovery, then he, considering	2, 10/15
realm, so that (were it	destiny	or were it folly) the	2, 24/30
unarmed them and left them	destitute	, and the execrable desire of	2, 5/29
states,? and to subdue and	destroy	the noble blood of the	2, 19/12
of them that laboureth to	destroy	me and my blood. Madam	2, 22/5
conveyed in their carriage to	destroy	the noble lords withal. This	2, 24/10
benefits, but he should sooner	destroy	himself than save the King	2, 43/18
Protector might with a beck	destroy	them all, and that it	2, 43/20

with the Lord chamberlain to	destroy	him in conclusion, when that	2, 54/20
the night next ensuing to	destroy	them, devising before and preparing	2, 84/26
had contrived to have suddenly	destroyed	him and the Duke there	2, 53/1
they were in his days	destroyed	or no; not for that	2, 82/21
sovereignty provoked him to their	destruction	which, if either kind or	2, 6/1
it that he contrived their	destruction	, with the usurpation of the	2, 9/25
the one party to the	destruction	of the other: and then	2, 10/5
of Gloucester turned unto their	destruction	, and upon that ground set	2, 14/18
man impugned, but for their	destruction	, having more regard to their	2, 16/20
were taken had contrived the	destruction	of the Dukes of Gloucester	2, 23/32
as little to procure their	destruction	without cause. The Cardinal made	2, 36/30
that compass and imagine the	destruction	of me, being so near	2, 47/22
his utter spoil and undeserved	destruction	, only for that it happed	2, 70/27
have her, to the great	destruction	of many a good woman	2, 72/11
and slaughter, till his own	destruction	ended it. But as he	2, 82/15
own deliverance and the Duke's	destruction	. The Bishop was a man	2, 90/21
such cause in himself, he	determined	upon the surety of his	2, 18/17
that if she finally were	determined	to keep him, some of	2, 34/1
to serve her, nor place	determined	, nor persons appointed, all things	2, 40/29
himself and went through, and	determined	that, since the common mischief	2, 43/33
heart, that he was thoroughly	determined	no longer to tarry, but	2, 50/7
so far forth that they	determined	that he should first break	2, 59/12
taking counsel of his desire,	determined	in all possible haste to	2, 61/29
continue, have condescended and fully	determined	to make humble petition unto	2, 74/8
peaceable possession of the realm,	determining	himself to marry, as it	2, 60/4
the noble lords withal. This	device	, albeit that it made the	2, 24/10
labour and study in the	device	of some convenient pretext for	2, 59/15
the Queen. According to this	device	, Doctor Shaw the Sunday after	2, 66/25
manner by miracle. But this	device	quailed?, either by the Protector's	2, 68/7
his own ambitious mind and	device	to depose the Prince and	2, 78/32
the handling of such wicked	devices	, who declared unto him that	2, 43/11
with partner of all his	devices	, till that after his Coronation	2, 89/2
it were to belie the	devil	), she never abused to any	2, 56/15
enemies he had, except the	devil	, could never have done him	2, 84/12
there never tyrant yet so	devilish	that durst presume to break	2, 37/31
and there live thereon; there	devise	they new robberies, nightly they	2, 31/14
noble men to commune and	devise	about the Coronation in one	2, 44/19
her visage might guess and	devise	which parts how filled would	2, 55/32
men could have time to	devise	any ways to resist. But	2, 58/10
by the Queen not unwisely	devised	, whereby her blood might of	2, 14/16
were by his assent before,	devised	to be beheaded at Pomfiet	2, 48/4
that it was by others	devised	that himself should the same	2, 48/5
was there in the Proclamation	devised	to the slander of the	2, 53/20
been. Now was it so	devised	by the Protector and his	2, 57/14
In which divers things they	devised	. But the chief thing and	2, 59/18

concerning the bastardy that they	devised	to surmise in King Edward's	2, 59/32
her duty to Godward, she	devised	to disturb this marriage and	2, 64/22
Duke. Now was it before	devised	that in the speaking of	2, 67/33
the name of his old,	devised	as he rode to fulfill	2, 83/9
wretchedness. For Sir James Tyrell	devised	that they should be murdered	2, 85/10
and there sat in Council,	devising	he honourable solemnity of the	2, 46/31
next ensuing to destroy them,	devising	before and preparing the means	2, 84/26
in aid of King Henry,	devising	first the marriage between him	2, 91/8
common law of this land,	devolved	and come unto the most	2, 74/1
Duke, whose remembrance can never	die	while he liveth. While these	2, 68/21
put them to death, to	die	therefore; with which answer John	2, 83/21
to be hanged ere he	die	; but Sir James Tyrell died	2, 87/3
one month, and eight days,	died	at Westminster the ninth day	2, 3/3
At such time as he	died	, the displeasure of those that	2, 4/3
night in which king Edward	died	, one Mistlebrook long ere morning	2, 9/8
him altogether. When the King	died	, the Lord Chamberlain took her	2, 55/20
die ; but Sir James Tyrell	died	at Tower Hill, beheaded for	2, 87/3
latter days, with over liberal	diet	, somewhat corpulent and burly and	2, 4/18
life he looked that evil	diet	should shorten) should happen to	2, 8/28
his own maid so great	difference	as between the King and	2, 62/16
to his instructions, without any	difficulty	, brought the matter to very	2, 60/11
Grace. Whereupon the Protector made	difficulty	to come out unto them	2, 77/16
have space to dispute and	digest	the matter and make parties	2, 58/8
him he joined one John	Dighton	, his own horsekeeper, a big	2, 85/14
this Miles Forest and John	Dighton	, about midnight (the silly? children	2, 85/16
King Henry the Seventh, both	Dighton	and he were examined and	2, 86/11
St. Martin's piecemeal rotted away;	Dighton	, indeed, yet walketh alive, in	2, 87/2
bereave them, not only their	dignity	, but also their lives. But	2, 6/7
the usurpation of the regal	dignity	upon himself. And forasmuch as	2, 9/26
cleanness as he doth in	dignity	, to be defouled with bigamy	2, 62/28
for the show of their	diligence	, to be the first that	2, 18/6
negligence or the preacher's overmuch	diligence	. For while the Protector found	2, 68/8
might with the Lord Hastings	diminish	his credence, whereunto only all	2, 46/22
things highly redounding to the	diminishing	of his honour and to	2, 53/22
it booted not. And at	dinner	the Duke of Gloucester sent	2, 20/3
he, I will not to	dinner	till I see thy head	2, 49/13
made so much haste to	dinner	: which he might not go	2, 49/16
But the Protector immediately after	dinner	, intending to set some colour	2, 52/25
mind, he sent immediately after	dinner	in all the haste an	2, 53/11
not even fully, plain and	directly	, but that the matter should	2, 59/29
so that he should seem	disabled	to inherit the crown by	2, 59/21
a privilege that it shall	discharge	a man of his debts	2, 32/25
marriage, as it were in	discharge	of her conscience, that the	2, 64/28
some lading, some going, some	discharging	, some coming for more, some	2, 21/23
his goods and his lands,	discharging	him of the cure and	2, 39/5

none other person any part	disclose	, that at the last he	2, 77/25
when he had declared the	discommodity	of discord and the commodities	2, 81/28
be lost, but by the	discord	of his very friends or	2, 66/7
had declared the discommodity of	discord	and the commodities of concord	2, 81/28
of his children should lack	discretion	of themselves and good counsel	2, 10/19
themselves at war ere their	discretion	would serve to set you	2, 11/17
man of age and of	discretion	, yet was he in many	2, 15/5
Which, an if he had	discretion	to require it if need	2, 32/18
indifferently examined and by other	discretions	ordered, and either judged or	2, 23/14
that for very anger and	disdain	he at his return assembled	2, 65/15
hearty favour in that he	disdained	not to marry with one	2, 63/12
him back, so highly she	disdained	it that, under pretext of	2, 64/21
the first sickness, with which	disease	nature, being forlaboured, forwearied and	2, 35/12
a while been so sore	diseased	, vexed with sickness, and is	2, 35/6
Duke of Gloucester sent a	dish	from his own table to	2, 20/3
that judgment, than to the	dishonesty	of those that either for	2, 70/19
it redoundeth greatly to the	dishonour	both of the King's Highness	2, 26/16
as much desired as our	dishonour	, and as much regard took	2, 28/30
as it was their both	dishonour	, and all theirs and hers	2, 34/14
sanctuary man, to their both	dishonour	and obloquy: since there is	2, 35/25
the rushes, all desolate and	dismayed	, whom the Archbishop comforted in	2, 21/28
place, all the lords much	dismayed	and sore marveling of this	2, 47/18
cannot play their parts, they	disorder	the play and do themselves	2, 81/10
a very blemish, and high	disparagement	to the sacred majesty of	2, 62/27
Free was he called of	dispense	and somewhat above his power	2, 8/4
whom he thought to kill;	dispiteous	and cruel, not for evil	2, 8/10
their unnatural uncle and his	dispiteous	tormentors. Which things on every	2, 86/20
what wretched end ensueth such	dispiteous	cruelty. For first to begin	2, 86/24
time as he died, the	displeasure	of those that bore him	2, 4/3
stretch and extend to the	displeasure	of very many, and was	2, 4/24
pretext of revenging of old	displeasure	, abuse the anger and ignorance	2, 10/4
unto worse, or a small	displeasure	done us either our own	2, 12/6
of all men, and high	displeasure	of God, if the privilege	2, 27/30
he may lawfully, without any	displeasure	to Saint Peter, take her	2, 33/1
to the importable? grief and	displeasure	of the King's royal Majesty	2, 34/11
of babble, sometimes taunting without	displeasure	and not without disport. The	2, 56/4
relief. Where the King took	displeasure	, she would mitigate and appease	2, 56/16
truth, for fear of his	displeasure	. But the other point, concerning	2, 59/31
for some fear or some	displeasure	, were not out of peril	2, 71/26
that he knoweth in avoiding	displeasure	of my noble Lord Protector	2, 73/26
of their coming without his	displeasure	, without which pardon obtained they	2, 78/1
way. Wherewith he took such	displeasure	and thought that the same	2, 83/23
give the Duke occasion of	displeasure	or the Duke the Protector	2, 90/6
as also for their both	disport	and recreation: which thing the	2, 34/26
without displeasure and not without	disport	. The King would say that	2, 56/5

his presence should refrain evil	disposed	persons from the boldness of	2, 14/8
with him; for he was	disposed	utterly no longer to bide	2, 49/32
war, as to which his	disposition	was more meetly than for	2, 8/1
state of things and the	dispositions	of men were then such	2, 43/26
that he would no longer	dispute	the matter. But if she	2, 40/12
they should have space to	dispute	and digest the matter and	2, 58/8
possession, I purpose not to	dispute	his title. But for the	2, 93/19
the Duke, not able to	dissemble	their sorrow, were fain at	2, 77/4
sure armour, if division and	dissension	of their friends had not	2, 5/28
but intending under pretext of	dissension	and debate arising in the	2, 6/22
his life, albeit that this	dissension	between his friends somewhat irked	2, 10/10
and thereby of debate and	dissension	, what loss, what sorrow, what	2, 12/28
us never so long continued	dissentsion	, nor so many battles in	2, 71/13
think it unlikely (the deep	dissimulating	nature of those both men	2, 90/3
or less wit. For his	dissimulation	only, kept all that mischief	2, 45/32
close and secret, a deep	dissimulator	, lowly of countenance, arrogant of	2, 8/7
his Prince, of living somewhat	dissolute	, plain and open to of	2, 52/19
came down, and the company	dissolved	and departed, the more part	2, 77/2
the time that ever she	dissuaded	the gathering of power about	2, 20/28
sore moved therewith that she	dissuaded	the marriage as much as	2, 62/1
that he intended to set	distance	between the King and them	2, 18/20
where any people fall at	distance	among themselves, nor in none	2, 71/11
voice was neither loud nor	distinct	but as it were the	2, 76/14
her Friends that were in	distress	, and over that (which he	2, 34/22
pity to behold the long-continued	distress	and decay of the same	2, 78/14
lived in such hatred and	distrust	of other that the Duke	2, 89/24
though he doubted and partly	distrusted	the coming of such number	2, 77/18
to Godward, she devised to	disturb	this marriage and rather to	2, 64/23
the King himself in the	disturbance	of his coronation. But then	2, 22/26
provoking men unto anger and	disturbing	the King's Coronation – towards	2, 23/18
King's former promise) as for	divers	other great gifts which he	2, 11/7
° When these lords, with	divers	others of both the parties	2, 11/8
rebellion, he secretly therefore, by	divers	means, caused the Queen to	2, 16/11
into the north country into	divers	places to prison, and afterwards	2, 20/12
England had in his time.	Divers	lords and knights were appointed	2, 25/8
and knights were appointed unto	divers	rooms. The Lord Chamberlain, and	2, 25/9
to pay. And with that,	divers	of the clergy that were	2, 32/27
Sanctuary to the Queen, with	divers	other lords with him, were	2, 33/29
also	divers	of the Prince's old servants	2, 45/7
and he had departed with	divers	other lords and broken all	2, 46/3
they all quickly bestowed in	divers	chambers, except the Lord Chamberlain	2, 49/10
that the Lord Hastings, with	divers	others of his traitorous purpose	2, 53/15
three concubines which in three	divers	properties diversely excelled : one the	2, 56/7
To this counsel they took	divers	, such as they thought meetly	2, 58/13
Protector for King. In which	divers	things they devised. But the	2, 59/17

it might be found in	divers	others that were more meetly	2, 62/18
Duke of Buckingham, accompanied with	divers	lords and knights, more than	2, 69/3
the Duke of Buckingham, with	divers	noblemen with him, beside many	2, 77/12
Duke fell out is of	divers	folk diverse wise pretended. This	2, 88/1
of their variance is of	divers	men diversely reported. Some have	2, 89/7
out is of divers folk	diverse	wise pretended. This Duke, as	2, 88/1
in the city, the people	diversely	divining upon this dealing. And	2, 22/18
which in three divers properties	diversely	excelled : one the merriest, another	2, 56/7
and the people departed, talking	diversely	of the matter, every man	2, 80/19
variance is of divers men	diversely	reported. Some have I heard	2, 89/7
than any man here can	divine	. Wherefore, methinketh it were not	2, 26/24
there no certainty, and whoso	divineth	upon conjectures may as well	2, 9/6
the city, the people diversely	divining	upon this dealing. And some	2, 22/18
Augustine friars, both doctors of	divinity	, both great preachers, both of	2, 58/24
fortress and sure armour, if	division	and dissension of their friends	2, 5/27
he now thought that their	division	should be (as it was	2, 10/1
forth so far till with	division	and variance he turneth all	2, 12/25
from him and delivered to	Doctor	Russell, Bishop of Lincoln, a	2, 25/4
come down in the midst.	Doctor	Shaw by his sermon lost	2, 59/4
But certain is it that	Doctor	Shaw was of counsel in	2, 59/11
his Council concluded that this	Doctor	Shaw should in a sermon	2, 66/16
Queen. According to this device,	Doctor	Shaw the Sunday after at	2, 66/25
prevent? those words, and the	doctor	, fearing that he should come	2, 68/9
things which the said worshipful	doctor	rather signified than fully explained	2, 73/24
the commandment of King Richard,	Doctor	Morton, Bishop of Ely, who	2, 90/19
of the Augustine friars, both	doctors	of divinity, both great preachers	2, 58/24
into the place where the	doctors	commonly stand, in the upper	2, 68/23
and tugged like a cur	dog	; and the mischief that he	2, 87/6
of their ill deeds. Her	doings	were not much less, albeit	2, 57/3
I shall rehearse you the	dolorous	end of those babes, not	2, 83/4
a good woman and great	dolour	to their husband and their	2, 72/12
to the wall while the	dolour	of their heart burst out	2, 77/5
without the chamber. Thereupon a	door	clapped, and in come there	2, 48/28
in especial the Lord Marquis	Dorset	, the Queen's son by her	2, 10/27
only for a little wanton	dotage	upon her person. In which	2, 62/12
wife, on whom he somewhat	doted	in the King's life, saving	2, 48/20
it in marble ; and whoso	doth	us a good turn, we	2, 57/6
priesthood in cleanness as he	doth	in dignity, to be defouled	2, 62/28
and as we also find,	double	the peril in the recidivation	2, 35/11
therewith he plucked up his	doublet	sleeve to his elbow upon	2, 48/9
man doubted nor needed to	doubt	, persuaded the lords to believe	2, 23/4
take the pain. Which I	doubt	not of his goodness he	2, 26/32
do. Now, then, if she	doubt	lest he might be fetched	2, 29/25
for none other. And I	doubt	not but she now as	2, 29/27
she, this gentleman, whom I	doubt	not but I could here	2, 41/20

any man say. And I	doubt	not also but there be	2, 41/21
were put to death, without	doubt	the young King would be	2, 43/15
and that it were no	doubt	but he would do it	2, 43/21
Hastings, on my life, never	doubt	you. For while one man	2, 45/18
be not always covetous. I	doubt	not some shall think this	2, 56/25
him the less. Howbeit some	doubt	, and many think, that Penker	2, 59/7
against his appetite. And I	doubt	not, quoth he, but there	2, 63/25
ye stood ever more in	doubt	. For who was there of	2, 69/23
name, since there be, I	doubt	not, many here present that	2, 70/29
for your own weal we	doubt	not but ye will, and	2, 74/26
so effectual report that we	doubt	not but it shall redound	2, 76/31
that some remain yet in	doubt	whether they were in his	2, 82/20
towards the King no man	doubted	nor needed to doubt, persuaded	2, 23/3
the Queen that he nothing	doubted	but that those lords of	2, 36/34
the Cardinal's faith she nothing	doubted	, nor of some other lords	2, 41/7
their errand, as though he	doubted	and partly distrusted the coming	2, 77/17
whose faithful mind she nothing	doubteth	, but verily believeth and knoweth	2, 29/3
him bide where no man	doubteth	he shall be best kept	2, 36/22
if she cast such fond	doubts	that she fear his hurt	2, 29/15
the end he wist was	doubtuous	and in which, the King	2, 16/9
had he sitting at the	draught	?, a convenient carpet for such	2, 84/15
to mischief and riot and	draw	down with this noble realm	2, 11/31
his own defence, or misfortune,	draw	him to that deed, a	2, 30/21
not whereunto his painted process	draweth	? It is not honourable that	2, 38/10
my endeavour, but the mother's	dread	and womanish fear shall be	2, 28/18
think they will so much	dread	hath my lord, his uncle	2, 37/19
never stood in so great	dread	in my life, as I	2, 52/10
put unto by the most	dread	commandment of the King's Highness	2, 53/30
he had so fearful a	dream	, in which him thought that	2, 50/1
boar for his cognisance, this	dream	made so fearful an impression	2, 50/6
and hath such faith in	dreams	, which either his own fear	2, 50/11
witchcraft to believe in such	dreams	, which if they were tokens	2, 50/14
than slept, troubled with fearful	dreams	, suddenly sometime started up, leaped	2, 87/18
the noble Prince his son	drew	towards London, which at the	2, 14/1
next? way, and some yet	drew	to them that helped to	2, 21/25
withdrew from the Tower and	drew	to Crosbie's Place in Bishopsgate	2, 44/31
other partners of that counsel	drew	about the Duke and said	2, 75/19
she old, lean, withered, and	dried	up, nothing left but rivelled	2, 55/30
men also ween that his	drift	?, covertly conveyed, lacked not in	2, 8/22
next about the Prince. That	drift	by the Queen not unwisely	2, 14/16
that ever at length evil	drifts	drive to naught and good	2, 12/3
men from perceiving of their	drifts	other where, the lords being	2, 44/11
peer, kept him by secret	drifts	out of all secret trust	2, 84/9
deep insight in politic worldly	drifts	; whereby, perceiving now this Duke	2, 91/21
ever at length evil drifts	drive	to naught and good plain	2, 12/3

by which he should be	driven	thereto; for his tribute out	2, 5/4
same forenoon : which sudden fear	drove	them to put on for	2, 53/5
the death, and thereupon hastily	drowned	in a butt of Malmesey	2, 7/13
for truth reported that the	Duchess	, his mother, had so much	2, 7/24
by her mother, which was	Duchess	of Bedford ere she married	2, 60/16
to say nay. Notwithstanding, the	Duchess	of York, his mother, was	2, 61/34
was forbidden a prince. The	Duchess	with these words nothing appeased	2, 64/20
by the adultery of the	Duchess	, their mother; and that also	2, 66/21
a filial reverence to the	Duchess	, his mother: for these causes	2, 73/28
and establish for ever in	due	obedience unto this realm of	2, 80/12
thirteen year of age; Richard,	Duke	of York, two years younger	2, 3/7
chief defence. For Richard the	Duke	of Gloucester, by nature their	2, 6/3
much mischief to conceive. Richard,	Duke	of York, a noble man	2, 6/13
of parliament entailed unto the	Duke	of York and his issue	2, 6/19
of King Henry. But the	Duke	, not enduring so long to	2, 6/21
and attained the crown, George,	Duke	of Clarence, was a goodly	2, 7/1
a proud appetite of the	Duke	himself, intending to be king	2, 7/8
of his brother's death, the	Duke	of Clarence, whose life must	2, 9/2
so intending, whether the same	Duke	of Clarence had kept him	2, 9/3
then will my master the	Duke	of Gloucester be king. What	2, 9/13
history, were it that the	Duke	of Gloucester had of old	2, 9/21
in the Prince's favour, the	Duke	of Gloucester turned unto their	2, 14/17
writings and such other, the	Duke	of Gloucester soon set afire	2, 15/26
and in especial twain, Edward,	Duke	of Buckingham, and Richard, Lord	2, 15/28
point accorded together with the	Duke	of Gloucester, that they would	2, 16/1
enemies. Upon this concluded, the	Duke	of Gloucester, understanding that the	2, 16/4
King; and over that the	Duke	of Gloucester himself and other	2, 17/3
about them, to whom the	Duke	of Buckingham said, Go afore	2, 19/2
Yea, my liege, quoth the	Duke	of Buckingham, they have kept	2, 19/21
not. And at dinner the	Duke	of Gloucester sent a dish	2, 20/3
enough. And he thanked the	Duke	, and prayed the messenger to	2, 20/5
this comfortable courtesy of the	Duke	of Gloucester, he sent the	2, 20/10
beheaded. In this wise the	Duke	of Gloucester took upon himself	2, 20/15
full of boats of the	Duke	of Gloucester's servants, watching that	2, 22/14
lords to believe that the	Duke	of Gloucester was sure and	2, 23/4
of his reign. But the	Duke	of Gloucester bore him in	2, 24/23
and wealth of the young	Duke	himself, the King's most honourable	2, 27/1
to the King and the	Duke	his brother honourable, and a	2, 27/20
Nay, womanish frowardness ! quoth the	Duke	of Buckingham, for I dare	2, 28/20
his hands. Verily, quoth the	Duke	, I think you say very	2, 32/32
breaketh no sanctuary. When the	Duke	had done, the temporal men	2, 33/20
but also to the young	Duke	himself, whose both great wealth	2, 34/24
yet more convenient that the	Duke	of York were with the	2, 35/23
is not honourable that the	Duke	bide here: it were Comfortable	2, 38/11
were content to deliver the	Duke	to him and to the	2, 40/13

last she took the young	Duke	by the hand, and said	2, 41/13
him had received this young	Duke	, they brought him into the	2, 42/13
and also chiefly to the	duke	of Buckingham. Although I know	2, 42/27
that many thought that this	Duke	was privy to all the	2, 42/29
Protector's friends said that the	Duke	was the first mover of	2, 42/31
opened his enterprise to the	Duke	until he had brought to	2, 43/3
matter, and specially to the	Duke	, who being won to his	2, 43/7
matter was broken unto the	Duke	by subtle folks and such	2, 43/9
and that with repenting the	Duke	should nothing avail, for there	2, 43/17
had he spials? for the	Duke	and trains? to catch him	2, 43/24
Besides these requests of the	Duke	, the Protector of his own	2, 44/6
But the Protector and the	Duke	, after that that they had	2, 44/15
truth the Protector and the	Duke	of Buckingham made very good	2, 46/10
their coming, himself, with the	Duke	of Buckingham, stood harnessed in	2, 52/27
suddenly destroyed him and the	Duke	there the same day in	2, 53/2
the Lord Protector and the	Duke	of Buckingham, sitting in the	2, 53/17
inherit the crown by the	Duke	of York, and the Prince	2, 59/21
King Edward himself nor the	Duke	of Clarence were lawfully begotten	2, 66/19
the very children of the	Duke	of York, but begotten unlawfully	2, 66/20
of the Lord Richard, late	Duke	of York, calling him father	2, 67/8
King Edward himself, nor the	Duke	of Clarence, among those that	2, 67/23
the children of the noble	Duke	, as those that by their	2, 67/25
very face of the noble	Duke	, his father. This is, quoth	2, 67/30
express likeness of that noble	Duke	. Now was it before devised	2, 67/32
very face of the noble	Duke	of York, his father. This	2, 68/18
express likeness of the noble	Duke	, whose remembrance can never die	2, 68/20
the Protector, accompanied with the	Duke	of Buckingham, went through the	2, 68/22
the Guildhall in London the	Duke	of Buckingham, accompanied with divers	2, 69/2
in the Protector's name, the	Duke	stood up and (as he	2, 69/8
the most excellent Prince, Richard,	Duke	of Gloucester, now Protector of	2, 73/11
the late noble Prince, Richard,	Duke	of York, to whose royal	2, 73/31
son of the fore-remembered noble	Duke	of York. Which thing well	2, 74/3
to show us. When the	Duke	had said, and looked that	2, 74/34
word answered thereunto. Wherewith the	Duke	was marvelously abashed and, taking	2, 75/4
that counsel drew about the	Duke	and said that the people	2, 75/19
the commons of that the	Duke	had twice rehearsed them himself	2, 75/27
been men amazed. Whereupon the	Duke	rounded unto the Mayor and	2, 75/31
they said. And when the	Duke	and the Mayor saw this	2, 76/24
may. Wherefore, friends, quoth the	Duke	, since that we perceive it	2, 76/28
that came thither with the	Duke	, not able to dissemble their	2, 77/4
according to their appointment, the	Duke	of Buckingham, with divers noblemen	2, 77/12
other gentlemen. And thereupon the	Duke	sent word unto the Lord	2, 77/13
good or harm. Then the	Duke	when he had showed this	2, 77/20
they meant. And thereupon the	Duke	of Buckingham first made humble	2, 77/29
to be grieved. When the	Duke	had this leave and pardon	2, 78/9

Upon this answer given, the	Duke	, by the Protector's licence, a	2, 79/12
most dear father, Richard, late	Duke	of York, to which title	2, 80/2
rather good confederation between the	Duke	of Buckingham and many other	2, 87/23
whereupon the King and the	Duke	fell out is of divers	2, 87/24
folk diverse wise pretended. This	Duke	, as I have for certain	2, 88/1
informed, as soon as the	Duke	of Gloucester, upon the death	2, 88/2
like secret trust with the	Duke	of Gloucester, desiring that in	2, 88/6
of his master. And the	Duke	of Gloucester, advertised of his	2, 88/8
with farther message from the	Duke	, his master, within few days	2, 88/15
departed. Whereupon at Northampton the	Duke	met with the Protector himself	2, 89/1
whence, as soon as the	Duke	came home, he so lightly	2, 89/4
I heard say that the	Duke	, a little before the Coronation	2, 89/8
required of the Protector the	Duke	of Hereford's lands, to which	2, 89/9
distrust of other that the	Duke	verily looked to have been	2, 89/24
the Protector had of the	Duke	, and in what peril the	2, 90/5
and in what peril the	Duke	stood if he fell once	2, 90/5
the Protector would give the	Duke	occasion of displeasure or the	2, 90/6
occasion of displeasure or the	Duke	the Protector occasion of mistrust	2, 90/7
Very truth it is, the	Duke	was an high-minded man, and	2, 90/10
they saw it, that the	Duke	, at such time as the	2, 90/11
the mean to set this	Duke	in his top,? joined gentlemen	2, 91/7
drifts; whereby, perceiving now this	Duke	glad to commune with him	2, 91/21
lead him. For when the	Duke	first began to praise and	2, 92/2
no farther. Then longed the	Duke	sore to hear what he	2, 92/17
am I then?' The	Duke	laughed merrily at the tale	2, 93/10
to less. Then longed the	Duke	yet much more to wit	2, 93/16
lives. But forasmuch as this	Duke's	demeanour ministreth in effect all	2, 6/8
suchlike being beaten into the	Duke's	mind, brought him to that	2, 43/29
the Protector should have the	Duke's	aid to make him King	2, 44/1
lawful son should marry the	Duke's	daughter, and that the Protector	2, 44/3
he showed everything as the	Duke's	words and no part his	2, 75/29
hall a bushment? of the	Duke's	servants and Nashfield's, and others	2, 76/16
indignation that he rejected the	Duke's	request with many spiteful and	2, 89/13
nor any demand of the	Duke's	uncourteously rejected, but he both	2, 90/15
his own deliverance and the	Duke's	destruction. The Bishop was a	2, 90/21
process of their communications the	Duke's	pride now and then balk	2, 91/23
gone from Northampton, when these	Dukes	of Gloucester and Buckingham came	2, 17/8
much friendly cheer between these	Dukes	and the Lord Rivers a	2, 17/16
the Lord Rivers lodged, the	Dukes	secretly with a few of	2, 17/20
were unready. Now had these	Dukes	taken also into their custody	2, 17/28
other license, forasmuch as the	Dukes	themselves intended, for the show	2, 18/5
sea. All which things these	Dukes	wist well were done for	2, 19/16
whom he heard that these	Dukes	were gone back with the	2, 21/10
attempted by them against the	Dukes	of Gloucester and Buckingham, put	2, 23/7
matter were, not by the	Dukes	only, but also by all	2, 23/12

Coronation – towards which the	Dukes	were coming up, that they	2, 23/19
specially by that that the	Dukes	of Gloucester and Buckingham were	2, 23/27
contrived the destruction of the	Dukes	of Gloucester and Buckingham and	2, 23/32
proof thereof, such of the	Dukes'	servants as rode with the	2, 24/4
Wit, if they were so	dull	that they could nothing perceive	2, 40/20
there was no man so	dull	that heard them but he	2, 80/23
letted to? put them in	duress	? without colour will let as	2, 36/29
till it were achieved, yet	durst	he no further attempt as	2, 25/13
so undevout a King that	durst	that sacred place violate, or	2, 28/7
so holy a Bishop that	durst	it presume to consecrate. And	2, 28/8
tyrant yet so devilish that	durst	presume to break? And I	2, 37/31
other lords there present, he	durst	lay his own body and	2, 40/14
so terrible words, that he	durst	no further break. And of	2, 46/18
the world, into which he	durst	never after come abroad. But	2, 59/6
so greatly increased that she	durst	somewhat the more boldly say	2, 61/21
matter that either the Bishops	durst	not, or the King would	2, 64/31
him home and never after	durst	look out for shame but	2, 68/28
without which pardon obtained they	durst	not be bold to move	2, 78/1
turn, we write it in	dust	: which is not worst proved	2, 57/6
that, under pretext of her	duty	to Godward, she devised to	2, 64/22
that it was the chiefest	duty	of a king to minister	2, 81/21
Shore's wife (for her husband	dwelled	not with her) and spoiled	2, 54/15
the house of one Pottier,	dwelling	in Red Cross Street without	2, 9/10
peaceably enjoyed it until his	dying	day, and in such plight	2, 66/6
a wind in every man's	ear	. But the Protector immediately after	2, 52/24
shall never come near their	ear	. In good faith, Sir, said	2, 93/13
then Lord Howard, and after	Earl	of Surrey. And Katherine, which	2, 3/13
Lord Stanley, that was after	Earl	of Derby, wisely mistrusted it	2, 45/12
sent over in embassy the	Earl	of Warwick, with other noblemen	2, 60/5
Spain. In which thing the	Earl	of Warwick found the parties	2, 60/9
After which done, and the	Earl	of Warwick being in his	2, 60/24
otherwise do, standing that the	Earl	of Warwick had so far	2, 62/6
her boon. But when the	Earl	of Warwick understood of this	2, 65/13
spoken. In which meantime the	Earl	of Warwick took out of	2, 65/26
by the power of the	Earl	of Warwick, which was a	2, 65/29
Easter Day field, slew the	Earl	of Warwick with many other	2, 66/3
the quiet possession of the	Earldom	of Hereford, which he claimed	2, 44/4
Stony Stratford eleven miles thence,	early	ere he departed. So was	2, 17/15
made her answer, part in	earnest	, part in play merrily, as	2, 63/2
it should be in mine	ears	ere it were well out	2, 45/20
ran the blood about his	ears	. Then were they all quickly	2, 49/5
tedious flattery that no man's	ears	could abide them. Penker in	2, 59/2
you will, if ye anything	earthly	regard either God or your	2, 13/22
so lovingly, that they, nothing	earthly	mistrusting, brought the King up	2, 17/5
joyous and amiable manner, nothing	earthly	knowing nor mistrusting as yet	2, 19/5

any man should for anything	earthly	enterprise to break the immunity	2, 28/10
spiritual also, thinking none hurt	earthly	meant towards the young babe	2, 33/21
I dare put no person	earthly	in trust with his keeping	2, 35/8
be beheaded, and without other	earthly	guilt but only that they	2, 58/1
reckoned the amity of no	earthly	nation so necessary for him	2, 63/10
among themselves, nor in none	earthly	nation so deadly and so	2, 71/12
govern them, whom no man	earthly	can govern against their wills	2, 79/31
the hope of gay apparel,	ease	, pleasure, and other wanton wealth	2, 55/15
of truth not well at	ease	, and that both to King	2, 90/14
of kindred, they might, peradventure,	easily	have been trapped and brought	2, 15/11
ere this. Why not as	easily	as they have done some	2, 15/12
the thing that the more	easily	made her incline unto the	2, 55/12
such manner as they might	easily	perceive it bootied not greatly	2, 61/32
brought, and there, in the	east	end of the hall, where	2, 69/4
St. Mary's Hospital at the	Easter	after. But certain is it	2, 59/11
had, at Barnet on the	Easter	Day field, slew the Earl	2, 66/3
them that were of themselves	easy	to kindle, and in especial	2, 15/27
she well trusteth, it is	easy	to perceive that frowardness letteth	2, 29/11
and secret to his friend;	easy	to beguile, as he that	2, 52/20
known taxes but, under an	easy	name of benevolence and good	2, 69/31
King, and thereby feeling him	easy	to fall out if the	2, 91/25
approached near to the city,	Edmund	Shaw, goldsmith, then Mayor, with	2, 24/16
whom they made of counsel	Edmund	Shaw, knight, then Mayor of	2, 58/16
KING	EDWARD	, of that name the Fourth	2, 3/1
issue, that is to wit :	Edward	the Prince, a thirteen year	2, 3/6
Wakefield slain, leaving three sons,	Edward	, George, and Richard. All three	2, 6/25
authority, and impatient of partners.	Edward	, revenging his father's death, deprived	2, 6/28
of Malmesey; whose death King	Edward	(albeit he commanded it) when	2, 7/14
self night in which king	Edward	died, one Mistlebrook long ere	2, 9/8
showed unto Pottier that King	Edward	was departed. By my troth	2, 9/12
with his own blood. King	Edward	in his life, albeit that	2, 10/10
Ye remember, I trow, King	Edward	himself, albeit he was a	2, 15/4
kindle, and in especial twain,	Edward	, Duke of Buckingham, and Richard	2, 15/28
from the death of King	Edward	kept Shore's wife, on whom	2, 48/20
beside the body of King	Edward	, whose both souls our Lord	2, 49/24
had been accused unto King	Edward	by the Lord Rivers, the	2, 51/19
allege bastardy, either in King	Edward	himself, or in his children	2, 59/20
To lay bastardy in King	Edward	sounded openly to the rebuke	2, 59/24
Edward's marriage. After that King	Edward	the Fourth had deposed King	2, 60/2
conclude a marriage between King	Edward	and the King's daughter of	2, 60/8
at Saint Albans? against King	Edward	. And little while enjoyed he	2, 60/22
where she was delivered of	Edward	, the Prince, of whom we	2, 65/25
which was before by King	Edward	deposed and that much what	2, 65/28
always; for in conclusion King	Edward	returned, and with much less	2, 66/2
the people that neither King	Edward	himself nor the Duke of	2, 66/18

verily the wife of King	Edward	, and so the Prince and	2, 66/22
he declared then that King	Edward	was never lawfully married unto	2, 67/13
And besides that, neither King	Edward	himself, nor the Duke of	2, 67/23
he said, also, that King	Edward	was far off. But the	2, 67/27
you, the children of King	Edward	the Fourth were never lawfully	2, 73/15
love he bore unto King	Edward	and his children, that so	2, 78/27
upon the death of King	Edward	, came to York and there	2, 88/3
solemn funeral service for King	Edward	, sent thither in the most	2, 88/4
and the Prince, while King	Edward	had the King in prison	2, 90/26
the crown and not King	Edward	. But after that God had	2, 92/8
to lose it and King	Edward	to reign, I was never	2, 92/9
So was I to King	Edward	faithful chaplain, and glad would	2, 92/10
he long time in King	Edward's	life forethought to be king	2, 8/26
him straight after of King	Edward's	death. But others again, which	2, 43/1
never obtain it in King	Edward's	time. Besides these requests of	2, 44/5
devised to surmise in King	Edward's	child, that would he should	2, 59/33
long before done about King	Edward's	marriage. After that King Edward	2, 60/2
by which he pretended King	Edward's	children to be bastards, But	2, 66/12
the realm was appointed? King	Edward's	line should not any longer	2, 79/17
suffer in any wise King	Edward's	line to govern them, whom	2, 79/31
ye have heard, after King	Edward's	death first taken by the	2, 91/5
marriage between him and King	Edward's	daughter, by which his faith	2, 91/8
was well assuaged, and in	effect	quenched, in that that many	2, 4/5
this Duke's demeanour ministrerth in	effect	all the whole matter whereof	2, 6/9
the same party, and, in	effect	, every one as he was	2, 14/14
the young babe, condescended in	effect	that, if he were not	2, 33/22
is the whole sum and	effect	of this our present errand	2, 72/31
shall make his Grace so	effectual	report that we doubt not	2, 76/30
titles possible take for most	effectual	: we be content and agree	2, 80/4
ourselves hath been so great	effusion	of the ancient noble blood	2, 71/20
bloods together hath been the	effusion	of great part of the	2, 73/20
secret meeting and communication had,	eftsoon	departed. Whereupon at Northampton the	2, 88/19
great hurt afore, that we	eftsoons	fall not in that occasion	2, 13/8
out of danger ere day.	Eh	, good lord, quoth the Lord	2, 50/10
twenty years, one month, and	eight	days, died at Westminster the	2, 3/3
Seventh and mother unto the	Eighth	; Cecily, not so fortunate as	2, 3/9
her nephew, King Henry the	Eighth	, in very prosperous estate, and	2, 3/17
men also and some lords	eke	, to mark the matter and	2, 45/10
specially, the one at the	elbow	of the city, the other	2, 30/29
his doublet sleeve to his	elbow	upon his left arm, where	2, 48/10
and slipper? youth underpropped with	elder	counsel, which neither they can	2, 11/23
tender age considered of the	elder	of them both, but specially	2, 35/4
and benevolently minded towards his	election	. Wherein, dear friends, what mind	2, 74/33
title is now joined your	election	, the nobles and commons of	2, 80/3
of June, after this mockish	election	, then was he crowned the	2, 82/9

with him at Stony Stratford	eleven	miles thence, early ere he	2, 17/14
one hour, between ten and	eleven	, he returned into the chamber	2, 47/15
of York, two years younger;	Elizabeth	, whose fortune and grace was	2, 3/7
petition to the King, Dame	Elizabeth	Gray, which was after his	2, 60/13
her father. Howbeit, this dame	Elizabeth	, herself being in service with	2, 60/17
whereas the only widowhood of	Elizabeth	Gray, though she were in	2, 62/24
he should marry one dame	Elizabeth	Lucy, whom the King had	2, 64/24
King was sure to dame	Elizabeth	Lucy and her husband before	2, 64/29
and openly testified. Whereupon dame	Elizabeth	Lucy was sent for and	2, 64/33
feast and honourable solemnity married	Elizabeth	Gray, and her crowned Queen	2, 65/9
mother; and that also dame	Elizabeth	Lucy was verily the wife	2, 66/22
before God, husband unto dame	Elizabeth	Lucy, and so his children	2, 67/15
living his very? wife dame	Elizabeth	Lucy) was never lawfully married	2, 73/17
report above the truth, or	else	that nature changed her course	2, 7/28
the commodity of any man	else	, except only the immoderate advancement	2, 15/7
any one man alone, or	else	that if she finally were	2, 33/32
would remember their imprisonment); or	else	, if they were put to	2, 43/14
reverence towards his King, or	else	of a certain kind of	2, 48/22
fell under the table, or	else	his head had been cleft	2, 49/3
I know, which few know	else	as yet, and more shall	2, 52/5
much moved the Protector, which	else	, as every man may wit	2, 79/25
he must take it or	else	he and his both go	2, 79/28
though he pay for nothing	else	. And yet must he be	2, 80/29
reckon himself at home, and	else	had he been put in	2, 92/25
more expedient to keep him	elsewhere	. Which in this well appeareth	2, 35/28
thence: and to convey him	elsewhere	neither had she time to	2, 40/28
cause. And if ye cannot	elsewhere	, then may you leave him	2, 42/4
that had not been wont	elsewhere	to be so stiffly said	2, 61/26
Lord Chancellor, the Bishop of	Ely	, the Lord Stanley, and the	2, 44/17
said unto the Bishop of	Ely	: My lord, you have very	2, 47/6
Richard, Doctor Morton, Bishop of	Ely	, who, as ye before heard	2, 90/19
realm, he sent over in	embassy	the Earl of Warwick, with	2, 60/5
of Warwick being in his	embassy	about the fore-remembered marriage, this	2, 60/24
it so highly that his	embassy	was deluded that for very	2, 65/14
days, albeit he was sore	enamoured	upon her, yet he forbore	2, 55/22
pitied her but also waxed	enamoured	on her, and taking her	2, 61/7
liberty uncorrected. And for this	encheason	? the Prince was in the	2, 14/6
of his execution might have	encouraged	other mischievous persons, partners of	2, 53/33
goods as their persons greatly	endangered	, either by feigned quarrels or	2, 70/31
therein to do his uttermost	endeavour	. Howbeit, if she could be	2, 27/25
at no lack of my	endeavour	, but the mother's dread and	2, 28/18
he would do his uttermost	endeavour	to set the realm in	2, 79/7
within two hours after. Thus	ended	this honou able man, a	2, 52/16
shameful sermon. After which once	ended	, the preacher got him home	2, 68/26
slaughter, till his own destruction	ended	it. But as he finished	2, 82/15

one man might well wish,	ended	them so godly that his	2, 91/16
would have said, because he	ended	with the King and there	2, 92/18
brought him to an unhappy	ending	: which he was now put	2, 53/29
without recreation and play cannot	endure	, nor any stranger for the	2, 34/28
that he never after could	endure	to look aright on King	2, 89/15
Henry. But the Duke, not	enduring	so long to tarry, but	2, 6/21
therewithal the King, no longer	enduring	to sit up, laid him	2, 13/24
estate: no fear of outward	enemies	, no war in hand, nor	2, 4/27
or the envy of his	enemies	, his brother against him. For	2, 7/4
under the name of their	enemies	. Upon this concluded, the Duke	2, 16/3
not all in keeping from	enemies	or ill viands, but partly	2, 26/7
that I am with their	enemies	better beloved than they? When	2, 37/4
be some abroad so deadly	enemies	unto my blood, that if	2, 41/22
is turned: now stand mine	enemies	in the danger (as thou	2, 52/11
at any time the King's	enemies	, which was at one time	2, 71/6
him good that all the	enemies	he had, except the devil	2, 84/12
this young King in our	enemies'	hand, which without his witting	2, 15/16
hacked and hewn of his	enemies'	hands, harried on horseback dead	2, 87/5
was no warning, but an	enemious	? scorn. The same morning ere	2, 50/32
party must needs be other's	enemy	) that there was never any	2, 3/22
was sometime to the King's?	enemy	, in which place I intend	2, 39/23
would I not my mortal	enemy	were. The Lord Cardinal, perceiving	2, 40/7
and open to of his	enemy	, and secret to his friend	2, 52/20
crowned Queen that was his	enemy's	wife and many time had	2, 65/10
his natural strength so sore	enfeebled	that he despaired all recovery	2, 10/15
half remaineth, to the great	enfeebling	of this noble land, beside	2, 71/21
should be openly declared and	enforced	to the uttermost. The colour	2, 59/34
of York, then Chancellor of	England	, to his place not far	2, 21/5
Archbishop of York, Chancellor of	England	, which had delivered up the	2, 25/2
best learned men undoubtedly that	England	had in his time. Divers	2, 25/7
to all the lords in	England	, except unto those that made	2, 71/33
royal blood the crown of	England	and of France is by	2, 73/31
of the two noble realms,	England	and France, the one from	2, 80/9
obedience unto this realm of	England	, the advancement whereof we never	2, 80/13
of Canterbury and Chancellor of	England	, whereunto the Pope joined the	2, 91/14
again, it hath cost more	English	blood than hath twice the	2, 71/17
that withdraweth the hearts of	Englishmen	from the Prince), nor anything	2, 5/2
King Edward. And little while	enjoyed	he that knighthood, for he	2, 60/23
crown again that he peaceably	enjoyed	it until his dying day	2, 66/6
out of his mind all	enmities	and that he there did	2, 81/30
cheer, all should be well	enough	. And he thanked the Duke	2, 20/5
her, is it not likely	enough	that she shall send him	2, 29/26
the matter examined, do well	enough	. And as towards her noble	2, 37/1
beloved; very faithful, and trusty	enough	, trusting too much. Now flew	2, 52/22
them but he perceived well	enough	that all the matter was	2, 80/24

' thou mayest abide well	enough	; the lion meant not by	2, 93/8
' that wot I well	enough	, But what an he call	2, 93/9
advice, of which must needs	ensue	the evil bringing up of	2, 11/29
the hurt that thereof should	ensue	, which was likely not to	2, 16/25
hurts avoided that thereof might	ensue	, and much rest and quiet	2, 27/5
or finally, what wretched end	ensueth	such dispiteous cruelty. For first	2, 86/24
James appointed the night next	ensuing	to destroy them, devising before	2, 84/26
our noses. And therefore I	ensure	you faithfully for my mind	2, 29/32
have no fear; for I	ensure	him I am as sure	2, 50/23
and had between them twain	ensured	her, then asked he counsel	2, 61/30
to affirm that she was	ensured	unto the King, yet, when	2, 65/1
confessed that they were never	ensured	. Howbeit, she said his Grace	2, 65/3
was by authority of parliament	entailed	unto the Duke of York	2, 6/19
of King Henry the Sixth,	entailed	by authority of parliament. Then	2, 67/11
the high authority of parliament	entailed	, the right and title of	2, 73/32
clothes, so bewrapped them and	entangled	them, keeping down by force	2, 85/19
afterwards secretly aside, began to	enter	in talking more familiarly, whose	2, 61/8
would find the means to	enter	thereinto much better by others	2, 63/16
that the Lord Marquis had	entered	into the Tower of London	2, 19/14
into the city, which he	entered	the fourth day of May	2, 24/21
the way that he had	entered	, yet would he go forth	2, 43/30
them and past them and	entered	into other matters ere the	2, 68/11
among states? where he once	entereth	creepeth forth so far till	2, 12/24
man should for anything earthly	enterprise	to break the immunity and	2, 28/10
that he ever opened his	enterprise	to the Duke until he	2, 43/3
if there were any new	enterprise	attempted, and that it was	2, 43/22
And therefore to this wicked	enterprise	, which he believed could not	2, 43/32
what mischief worketh the proud	enterprise	of an high heart, or	2, 86/23
nephew, the young King, or	enterprised	to be king himself. But	2, 9/4
the execution of such lawless	enterprises	, as a man that had	2, 57/23
counsellor to the King's father,	enticing	him to many things highly	2, 53/21
of his people and their	entire	affection towards him had been	2, 5/24
to be true, yet such	entire	love he bore unto King	2, 78/26
personage, which is so righteously	entitled	thereunto, is of so sad	2, 74/20
matter whereof this book shall	entreat	, it is therefore convenient somewhat	2, 6/10
son, of whom we now	entreat	, was in wit and courage	2, 7/17
cause well and kindly to	entreat	as any part of his	2, 72/22
lace more at large to	entreat	if we hereafter happen to	2, 82/32
well cherished and so honourably	entreated	that all the world shall	2, 27/12
could be in no wise	entreated	with her good will to	2, 27/26
otherwise; he was malicious, wrathful,	envious	, and, from afore his birth	2, 7/22
against his brother, or the	envy	of his enemies, his brother	2, 7/4
out a little braid? of	envy	towards the glory of the	2, 91/24
the King's blood, either party	envying	other's authority, he now thought	2, 9/29
was in wit and courage	equal	with either of them, in	2, 7/18

be next the best, afterwards	equal	with the best, and at	2, 12/26
were in all other things	equal	, yet should the authority be	2, 23/23
to him, for none other	errand	but to have them hunt	2, 5/15
so many perceive that this	errand	was not one man's mind	2, 33/31
effect of this our present	errand	. It shall not, I wot	2, 72/32
knew some part of their	errand	, as though he doubted and	2, 77/17
This John Green did his	errand	unto Brackenbury, kneeling before our	2, 83/19
conclusion, or was now at	erst	? thereunto moved and put in	2, 9/22
men, but I never heard	erst	? of sanctuary children. And therefore	2, 33/9
nothing but lest he should	escape	him? Thinketh he that I	2, 37/23
never have suffered him to	escape	his hands. Very truth it	2, 90/9
him forward thereunto, if they	escaped	(for they would remember their	2, 43/13
were at variance, and in	especial	the Lord Marquis Dorset, the	2, 10/27
easy to kindle, and in	especial	twain, Edward, Duke of Buckingham	2, 15/28
custody thereof nothing pertained, without	especial	commandment of the King, secretly	2, 22/31
many great promises, she well	espied	the King's affection towards her	2, 61/19
the Lord Cardinal should first	essay	to get him with her	2, 33/25
part. But Catesby, whether he	essayed	him or essayed him not	2, 46/16
whether he essayed him or	essayed	him not, reported unto them	2, 46/17
Vae regno cujus rex puer	est	, Woe is that realm that	2, 74/17
get again and subdue, and	establish	for ever in due obedience	2, 80/12
the Eighth, in very prosperous	estate	, and worthy her birth and	2, 3/17
was in quiet and prosperous	estate	: no fear of outward enemies	2, 4/26
surety or increase of his	estate	. Friend and foe was much	2, 8/11
his age and nevertheless of	estate	convenient to accompany his noble	2, 26/11
be demeaned? according to his	estate	. And she, in this doing	2, 34/20
surety but also for his	estate	. And if she would give	2, 40/15
depended great strength to his	estate	by the affinity and great	2, 62/4
meetly (quoth she) for your	estate	, and maids also, whereas the	2, 62/19
take upon us the royal	estate	, preeminence, and kingdom of the	2, 80/8
tyranny taken, deprived of their	estate	, shortly shut up in prison	2, 86/18
of their both ages and	estates	so meetly in that point	2, 34/29
Warwick with many other great	estates	? of that party, and so	2, 66/4
common people, which oftentimes more	esteem	and take for greater kindness	2, 5/20
specially think, that haply shall	esteem	her only by that they	2, 56/28
of his virtues was more	esteemed	, yet that condition in the	2, 5/9
recreation: which thing the lords	esteemed	no slight, though it seem	2, 34/27
For they were before greatly	esteemed	among the people; but after	2, 58/26
stiffly said nay, so much	esteemed	her continence and chastity that	2, 61/27
nor mistrusting as yet. But	even	by and by in his	2, 19/6
the part of his goods	even	within the sanctuary? For neither	2, 32/24
words: Now welcome, my lord,	even	with all my very heart	2, 42/17
to all the Protector's counsel,	even	from the beginning; and some	2, 42/30
hard bone. And yet, being	even	such, whoso well advise her	2, 55/31
and more favourably handled, not	even	fully, plain and directly, but	2, 59/29

him seemed that this marriage,	even	worldly considered, was not unprofitable	2, 63/9
should have moved the people	even	there to cry King Richard	2, 68/4
would most surely serve me,	even	those fail me and at	2, 83/26
Protector and now King . . . And	even	there he left, saying that	2, 92/14
which never asked little, but	everything	was hawsed? above the measure	2, 70/4
his tale that he showed	everything	as the Duke's words and	2, 75/29
greedy appetite was insatiable and	everywhere	over all the realm intolerable	2, 72/6
and ornately, and nevertheless so	evidently	and plain, with voice, gesture	2, 75/11
many things unnaturally committed. None	evil	captain was he in the	2, 7/30
dispiteous and cruel, not for	evil	will always, but offer for	2, 8/10
whose life he looked that	evil	diet should shorten) should happen	2, 8/28
which must needs ensue the	evil	bringing up of the Prince	2, 11/29
send, then they that by	evil	means before pleased him best	2, 12/2
so that ever at length	evil	drifts drive to naught and	2, 12/3
either our own affection or	evil	tongues agrieveth. But this wot	2, 12/7
of his presence should refrain	evil	disposed persons from the boldness	2, 14/8
also in other lands (as	evil	words walk far), that the	2, 26/19
do for naught. And such	evil	opinion once fastened in men's	2, 26/22
kin, but for their own	evil	deserving. And nevertheless, if we	2, 28/26
as the sea or their	evil	debtors have brought in poverty	2, 30/8
perceive towards the child any	evil	intended. The Queen with these	2, 40/23
as that he was an	evil	counsellor to the King's father	2, 53/21
of his realm, by his	evil	ungracious	2, 53/23
because they were not so	evil	. For men use, if they	2, 57/4
use, if they have an	evil	turn, to write it in	2, 57/5
in their lives heard so	evil	a tale so well told	2, 75/13
thick. And as the thing	evil	got is never well kept	2, 82/13
the other, taking it in	evil	part, sent him word to	2, 89/19
Whereupon he rode on with	evil	will, and that notwithstanding, on	2, 89/20
was an high-minded man, and	evil	could bear the glory of	2, 90/10
jeopardy to suffer our well-proved	evil-willers	to grow in overgreat authority	2, 15/2
get her with child. This	examination	solemnly taken, when it was	2, 65/6
no man to do to	examine	, and yet fear I no	2, 39/30
of the King's Council indifferently	examined	and by other discretions ordered	2, 23/14
arrest, should, upon the matter	examined	, do well enough. And as	2, 37/1
both Dighton and he were	examined	and confessed the murder in	2, 86/12
And as simple as that	example	is, yet is there less	2, 33/6
ungracious	example	, as well in many other	2, 53/24
this world a more notable	example	, neither in what unsurety standeth	2, 86/22
and goods serve. And if	examples	be sufficient to obtain privilege	2, 39/7
confirmation of this sentence certain	examples	taken out of the Old	2, 67/6
we should remember you of	examples	by name, as though Burdet	2, 70/12
in three divers properties diversely	excelled	: one the merriest, another the	2, 56/7
there, she said, nothing so	excellent	but that it might be	2, 62/18
and title that the most	excellent	Prince, Richard, Duke of Gloucester	2, 73/10

and come unto the most	excellent	Prince, the Lord Protector, as	2, 74/2
him some of such other	excellent	virtues meet for the rule	2, 93/23
man) in goodly wise to	excuse	himself, they tarried not the	2, 18/23
made? between them. Howbeit, some	excused	that again and said all	2, 80/25
clock, saluting them courteously, and	excusing	himself that he had been	2, 47/4
left them destitute, and the	execrable	desire of sovereignty provoked him	2, 5/29
lest the delaying of his	execution	might have encouraged other mischievous	2, 53/33
the counsel and in the	execution	of such lawless enterprises, as	2, 57/23
in their beds. To the	execution	whereof, he appointed Miles Forest	2, 85/11
to speak with you, I	exhort	you and require you all	2, 13/18
there so suddenly stopped, and	exhorted	him so familiarly between the	2, 92/19
that it should be more	expedient	to keep him elsewhere. Which	2, 35/28
a good and of much	experience	, and one of the best	2, 25/6
out. We have also had	experience	that the desire of a	2, 41/24
long secret with him, having	experience	of the world and a	2, 57/24
wisdom joined with so great	experience	: which, albeit he will be	2, 74/21
fortune, had got by great	experience	, the very mother and mistress	2, 91/19
doctor rather signified than fully	experience	, and which things shall not	2, 73/24
sure undoubted image, the plain,	explained	likeness of that noble Duke	2, 67/32
sure undoubted image, the plain,	express	likeness of the noble Duke	2, 68/20
one man's pleasure stretch and	express	to the displeasure of very	2, 4/23
rather be ruled by his	extend	than by mine own : as	2, 63/33
poor, whom he set his	eye	upon, in whom he anything	2, 72/8
the realm, now with his	eye	of pity to behold the	2, 78/13
upon the Protector's head, his	eye	could not abide the sight	2, 90/12
they might turn both the	eyes	and minds of men from	2, 44/10
heart burst out at their	eyes	. Then, on the morrow after	2, 77/6
where he went abroad, his	eyes	whirled about, his body privily	2, 87/13
on his right side, his	face	towards them. And none was	2, 13/25
his part should have the	face	and name of a rebellion	2, 16/10
would make it a fair	face	. Yet delighted not men so	2, 56/1
his visage, represented the very	face	of the noble Duke, his	2, 67/30
his visage representeth the very	face	of the noble Duke of	2, 68/17
his back to turn their	face	to the wall while the	2, 77/5
and brought back (as friends	fail	fleers), for then had the	2, 50/16
needs seek and should not	fail	to find some other noble	2, 79/24
surely serve me, even those	fail	me and at my commandment	2, 83/26
already and were, if both	failed	, inheritor to the crown. The	2, 39/29
smothered and stifled, their breath	failing	, they gave up to God	2, 85/21
friendship, for which he was	fain	to pill? and spoil in	2, 8/6
the King's brother should be	fain	to keep sanctuary. For every	2, 26/20
his own fault maketh him	fain	need to require it. What	2, 32/15
his voice that he was	fain	to leave off and come	2, 59/3
to resist, that he was	fain	to avoid the realm and	2, 65/17
to dissemble their sorrow, were	fain	at his back to turn	2, 77/4

London toward his Coronation, he	fained	himself sick, because he would	2, 89/17
morrow rose from the feast	faining	himself sick, and King Richard	2, 89/21
either our own fault or	faint	heart. And therefore go to	2, 50/22
somewhat (as men deemed) more	faintly	than he that were heartily	2, 8/25
score and three, leaving much	fair	issue, that is to wit	2, 3/6
Cecily, not so fortunate as	fair	: Bridget, which representing the virtue	2, 3/9
report. Every man answered him	fair	, as though no man mistrusted	2, 53/9
so curiously indicted and so	fair	written in parchment, in so	2, 54/5
only, yet went she so	fair	and lovely, namely while the	2, 54/31
faithfulness. Proper she was and	fair	, nothing in her body that	2, 55/23
filled would make it a	fair	face. Yet delighted not men	2, 56/1
speak, as she was both	fair	, of a good favour, moderate	2, 61/6
none the less he in	fair	manner departed. But surely some	2, 90/1
with him, fed him with	fair	words and many pleasant praises	2, 91/22
cannot say; but in good	faith	, I dare well answer for	2, 19/19
break the. And in good	faith	, if they were now to	2, 30/5
his brother. And in good	faith	methinketh it were as great	2, 35/2
over that, of the Cardinal's	faith	she nothing doubted, nor of	2, 41/7
such trifles and hath such	faith	in dreams, which either his	2, 50/11
over his own head. In	faith	, man, quoth he, I was	2, 52/9
that point, which in good	faith	I am sorry to speak	2, 72/4
the other, for his fast	faith	and wisdom, not only was	2, 91/2
Edward's daughter, by which his	faith	declared and good service to	2, 91/9
him and said : In good	faith	, my lord, I love not	2, 92/27
and he answered, ' In	faith	, I neither wot nor reck	2, 93/6
near their ear. In good	faith	, Sir, said the Bishop, if	2, 93/13
the Bishop said: In good	faith	, my lord, as for the	2, 93/17
more place than plain and	faithful	advice, of which must needs	2, 11/29
every one owed him as	faithful	service as they, and many	2, 14/26
Gloucester was sure and fastly	faithful	to his Prince, and that	2, 23/5
that neither his wise and	faithful	advertisement? can move her, nor	2, 27/8
that be here, of whose	faithful	mind she nothing doubteth, but	2, 29/3
afore God and the world.	Faithful	ye be, that wot I	2, 42/1
and passing well beloved; very	faithful	, and trusty enough, trusting too	2, 52/22
and of his honourable and	faithful	Council, both for his demerits	2, 53/31
was I to King Edward	faithful	chaplain, and glad would have	2, 92/10
himself intended to use his	faithful	secret advice and counsel, which	2, 92/22
and which the other party	faithfully	observed. The Queen, being in	2, 16/30
And therefore I ensure you	faithfully	for my mind, I will	2, 29/32
whatsoever he thought, whereof he	faithfully	promised there should never come	2, 92/20
If they were men, your	faithfulness	haply would suffice. But childhood	2, 11/21
or for a certain friendly	faithfulness	. Proper she was and fair	2, 55/23
he thought, whatsoever business should	fall	between them, himself should always	2, 10/13
at variance, might hap to	fall	themselves at war ere their	2, 11/17
tender youth infected, shall readily	fall	to mischief and riot and	2, 11/30

pleased him best shall after	fall	farthest out of favour, so	2, 12/2
hurt afore, that we eftsoons	fall	not in that occasion again	2, 13/8
yourselves in a child's reign	fall	at debate, many a good	2, 13/15
thus should all the realm	fall	on a roar. And of	2, 16/24
most harm there like to	fall	where she least would,? all	2, 16/26
brother, all the realm would	fall	to the other, if he	2, 25/15
be full, and which never	fall	from the craft after they	2, 30/15
the craft after they once	fall	thereto, it is pity the	2, 30/16
if we should needs cost	fall	in peril one way or	2, 50/20
more firmly set than to	fall	off for a word. And	2, 61/22
mischievous as where any people	fall	at distance among themselves, nor	2, 71/11
thereby feeling him easy to	fall	out if the matter were	2, 91/25
late before, he was suddenly	fallen	in so great trust that	2, 24/26
it lasted not long) far	fallen	into the King's indignation, and	2, 51/22
with him almost to the	falling	, which thing, albeit each man	2, 50/28
fortune her fear to be	FALSE	, so well she wist it	2, 41/5
folk that fled for some	falsehood	; wherefore either is there no	2, 50/18
it were by other men's	falsehood	than think it were either	2, 50/21
of his very friends or	falsehood	of his feigned friends. I	2, 66/7
so openly taken in his	falsely	conceived treason, and also lest	2, 53/32
borne outward, and (as the	fame	runneth) also not untoothed whether	2, 7/27
too much. Now flew the	fame	of this lord's death swiftly	2, 52/23
learning than virtue, of more	fame	than learning. For they were	2, 58/25
of his realm, much honourable	fame	receiveth among all other nations	2, 72/26
so benign, courteous and so	familiar	that no part of his	2, 5/8
but so friendly and so	familiar	cheer, and sent venison from	2, 5/17
that she thought him secretly	familiar	with the King in wanton	2, 11/3
ancient persons, but in the	familiar	conversation of those that be	2, 26/10
the Tower, waxed with him	familiar	, whose wisdom abused his pride	2, 90/20
of kindred or alliance, near	familiarity	or leger? acquaintance with any	2, 71/5
counsel, and whom he very	familiarly	used, and in his most	2, 45/23
to enter in talking more	familiarly	, whose appetite when she perceived	2, 61/9
stopped, and exhorted him so	familiarly	between the twain to be	2, 92/19
their times, which be now	famous	only by the infamy of	2, 57/2
the late noble Prince of	famous	memory, King Henry the Seventh	2, 83/1
treason committed against the most	famous	Prince, King Henry the Seventh	2, 86/11
which either his own fear	fantasieth	or do rise in the	2, 50/12
matter, every man as his	fantasy	gave him. But much they	2, 80/19
him grew and increased: so	far	forth that in the summer	2, 5/12
for right or favour so	far	forth advanced that, King Henry's	2, 6/17
them, in body and prowess?	far	under them both, little of	2, 7/19
may as well shoot too	far	as too short. Howbeit, this	2, 9/6
once entereth creepeth forth so	far	till with division and variance	2, 12/24
their deeds) their hearts were	far	asunder. As soon as the	2, 13/31
in Wales. Which country, being	far	off from the law and	2, 14/4

justice, was begun to be	far	out of goodwill and waxen	2, 14/4
they, and many of them	far	more honourable part of kin	2, 14/26
whose power she wist well	far	stretched. And thus should all	2, 16/23
their dealing in these matters	far	from the knowledge of your	2, 19/22
England, to his place not	far	from Westminster. And for that	2, 21/5
judged not the matter too	far	forth ere they knew the	2, 23/16
peradventure bring the matter so	far	out of joint that it	2, 23/20
of those that be neither	far	under nor far above his	2, 26/10
be neither far under nor	far	above his age and nevertheless	2, 26/11
lands (as evil words walk	far	), that the King's brother should	2, 26/19
shall I towards it so	far	forth do my best, that	2, 28/17
name stand in force, as	far	forth as reason will. Which	2, 31/24
Which is not fully so	far	forth as may serve to	2, 31/24
necessity this noble Prince is	far	, whose love to his King	2, 32/9
country keep household in Wales	far	out of your company, your	2, 35/31
to the King? And how	far	be they off, if that	2, 37/6
my child, I need not	far	to seek. For in this	2, 39/9
in you now, that as	far	as ye think that I	2, 42/6
that you fear not as	far	too little. And therewithal she	2, 42/7
matter and muse thereon: so	far	forth that the Lord Stanley	2, 45/12
with him, to ride so	far	yet the same night that	2, 50/9
but it lasted not long)	far	fallen into the King's indignation	2, 51/22
behaviour, bold in mischief, as	far	from pity as from all	2, 57/26
counsel in the beginning, so	far	forth that they determined that	2, 59/12
Earl of Warwick had so	far	moved already which were not	2, 62/6
also, that King Edward was	far	off. But the Lord Protector	2, 67/27
But the people were so	far	from crying King Richard! that	2, 68/24
that ye would have gone	far	to fetch, that thing we	2, 69/18
lashed out among unthrifths, so	far	forth that fifteenths? sufficed not	2, 69/30
his labour and counsel, as	far	as should like the King	2, 79/6
for that they had so	far	gone that it was now	2, 79/18
hath none the less so	far	come in question that some	2, 82/20
feared his own life, so	far	forth that when the Protector	2, 89/16
into Sanctuary, chests, coffers, packs,	fardels	, trusses, all on men's backs	2, 21/21
she said unto the child :	Farewell	, my own sweet son, God	2, 42/8
stood harnessed in old ill	faring	? briginders? such as no man	2, 52/28
as it was indeed) a	fartherly	beginning to the pursuit of	2, 10/1
him best shall after fall	farthest	out of favour, so that	2, 12/2
leaving the child weeping as	fast	. When the Lord Cardinal and	2, 42/12
Coronation in one place; as	fast	were they in another place	2, 44/19
that he found him so	fast	, and heard him speak so	2, 46/17
The Protector set the lords	fast	in communing, and thereupon, praying	2, 47/11
the King, and came so	fast	upon him ere he could	2, 65/16
upward, not rising yet so	fast	as he had hoped, being	2, 84/4
win favour. He had been	fast	upon? the party of King	2, 90/24

subdued, the other, for his	fast	faith and wisdom, not only	2, 91/2
that saw him run so	fast	, asked him whither he made	2, 93/5
when that no color could	fasten	upon these matters then he	2, 54/21
And such evil opinion once	fastened	in men's hearts, hard it	2, 26/22
of Gloucester was sure and	fastly	faithful to his Prince, and	2, 23/5
office their protector, to their	father	beholden, to themselves by oath	2, 6/4
in the life of his	father	sent thither, to the end	2, 14/7
more meetly than our reverend	father	here present, my Lord Cardinal	2, 26/30
babe, the Prince, unto his	father	, when he first took him	2, 39/21
for the trust that his	father	put in you ever and	2, 42/5
evil counsellor to the King's	father	, enticing him to many things	2, 53/21
married the Lord Woodville, her	father	. Howbeit, this dame Elizabeth, herself	2, 60/17
Duke of York, calling him	father	to the Lord Protector, and	2, 67/9
of the noble Duke, his	father	. This is, quoth he, the	2, 67/30
noble Duke of York, his	father	. This is the father's own	2, 68/18
body of our most dear	father	, Richard, late Duke of York	2, 80/2
of partners. Edward, revenging his	father's	death, deprived King Henry, and	2, 6/29
This is, quoth he, the	father's	own figure, this is his	2, 67/30
his father. This is the	father's	own figure, this is his	2, 68/18
special grace, hardly refraineth. This	fault	not greatly grieved the people	2, 4/22
secret fear of his own	fault	, whereof he saw no such	2, 18/16
whose conscience of his own	fault	maketh him fain need to	2, 32/15
it were either our own	fault	or faint heart. And therefore	2, 50/21
though the word be without	fault	, forasmuch as it shall not	2, 92/29
were he faulty, were he	faultless	, attainted was he by parliament	2, 7/11
goodly continent Prince, clean and	faultless	of himself, sent out of	2, 54/25
charge and finally, were he	faulty	, were he faultless, attainted was	2, 7/10
time of his death. Which	favour	and affection yet after his	2, 3/26
mean season grown into his	favour	, of which he was never	2, 4/8
more hearts or more hearty	favour	among the common people, which	2, 5/19
was either for right or	favour	so far forth advanced that	2, 6/16
pleasant advice to win themselves	favour	than by profitable advertisement to	2, 10/25
specially grudged, for the great	favour	the King bore him, and	2, 11/2
after fall farthest out of	favour	, so that ever at length	2, 12/3
be rooted in the Prince's	favour	, the Duke of Gloucester turned	2, 14/17
them, or bearing himself their	favour	, he broke unto them, some	2, 14/21
his office and the King's	favour	. These two, not bearing each	2, 15/31
knights, and gentlemen, either for	favour	of the Queen or for	2, 22/19
Council, and is also in	favour	and credence with her. For	2, 26/28
land, and by the special	favour	of the Lord Chamberlain, in	2, 45/28
but her he loved, whose	favour	, to say the truth (for	2, 56/14
where men were out of	favour	, she would bring them in	2, 56/17
good substance, after as great	favour	with the Prince, after as	2, 56/31
both fair, of a good	favour	, moderate of stature, well made	2, 61/6
so much the more hearty	favour	in that he disdained not	2, 63/12

his lands, his alliance, and	favour	with all the people, that	2, 65/31
as in the lineaments and	favour	of his visage, represented the	2, 67/29
as in the lineaments and	favour	of his visage representeth the	2, 68/17
for the zeal and hearty	favour	that we bear you we	2, 69/11
that it happed those to	favour	him whom the Prince favoured	2, 70/27
anything liked, either person or	favour	, speech, pace, or countenance, but	2, 72/8
wars bore ever your special	favour	to his part; which your	2, 72/28
so much the more tender	favour	, in how much he shall	2, 74/32
for the love and hearty	favour	they bore him, praying them	2, 79/4
more partners of the Prince's	favour	, and namely? not for him	2, 84/7
no wise ways to win	favour	. He had been fast upon	2, 90/23
secret trust and very special	favour	; which he nothing deceived. For	2, 91/4
not have found the like	favour	. The Bishop right humbly thanked	2, 92/26
men there be whom any	favourable	necessity compelled to go thither	2, 30/25
should be less and more	favourably	handled, not even fully, plain	2, 59/29
we be content and agree	favourably	to incline to your petition	2, 80/5
lords were greatly abashed that	favoured	her. But the Lord Hastings	2, 47/31
favour him whom the Prince	favoured	not. We need not, I	2, 70/28
manner of folk he most	favoured	we shall for his honour	2, 71/29
as those that by their	favours	more resembled other known men	2, 67/25
quiet and prosperous estate: no	fear	of outward enemies, no war	2, 4/26
Prince, not in a constrained	fear	, but in a willing and	2, 4/29
had been sometime debate, to	fear	and suspect lest they should	2, 16/18
hide himself for some secret	fear	of his own fault, whereof	2, 18/16
word that there is no	fear	, for he assureth you that	2, 21/12
good hope and out of	fear	by the message sent him	2, 22/3
of the Queen or for	fear	of themselves, assembled in sundry	2, 22/20
the mother's dread and womanish	fear	shall be the let. Womanish	2, 28/19
shall be the let. Womanish	fear	! Nay, womanish frowardness ! quoth the	2, 28/19
needeth no such thing to	fear	, either for her son or	2, 28/22
frowardness letteth her, and not	fear	. But go to suppose that	2, 29/12
go to suppose that she	fear	(as who may let? her	2, 29/12
who may let? her to	fear	her own shadow?), the more	2, 29/13
him, the more ought we	fear	to leave him in her	2, 29/14
such fond doubts that she	fear	his hurt, then will she	2, 29/15
his hurt, then will she	fear	that he shall be fetched	2, 29/16
till her frowardness or fond	fear	convey him away. And yet	2, 30/1
long have been that I	fear	me ever they will be	2, 31/3
since, of a certain religious	fear	, have not broken it, let	2, 31/22
though it be a childish	fear	, yet is there at the	2, 33/7
there at the leastwise some	fear	. And herein is there none	2, 33/8
no great marvel though I	fear	lest those that have not	2, 36/29
keep him, lest your causeless	fear	might cause you further to	2, 37/14
Sanctuary my son since I	fear	to put him in the	2, 39/28
crown. The cause of my	fear	hath no man to do	2, 39/30

do to examine, and yet	fear	I no further than the	2, 39/31
thought it might fortune her	fear	to be false, so well	2, 41/5
as ye think that I	fear	too much, be you well	2, 42/7
you well ware that you	fear	not as far too little	2, 42/7
of his purpose with less	fear	to them whom he thought	2, 43/6
trust or whom he might	fear	. These things and suchlike being	2, 43/28
have lost him, saving for	fear	lest his life should have	2, 46/13
dreams, which either his own	fear	fantasieth or do rise in	2, 50/12
be merry and have no	fear	; for I ensure him I	2, 50/23
indignation, and stood in great	fear	of himself. And forasmuch as	2, 51/23
that same forenoon : which sudden	fear	drove them to put on	2, 53/4
from pity as from all	fear	of God. This knight, bringing	2, 57/26
speak all the truth, for	fear	of his displeasure. But the	2, 59/31
of those that either for	fear	or flattery gave that judgment	2, 70/19
or some others for some	fear	or some displeasure, were not	2, 71/26
or countenance, but, without any	fear	of God or respect of	2, 72/9
were it for wonder or	fear	or that each looked that	2, 75/14
man should hate him for	fear	, and that his deceitful clemency	2, 81/26
thither had he fled, for	fear	of him) in the sight	2, 81/34
pain and trouble outward, much	fear	, anguish and sorrow within. For	2, 87/9
there saw, which as she	feared	lest they might be deceived	2, 41/8
they neither wist what they	feared	nor wherefore: were it that	2, 44/24
mortal nature: when he most	feared	, he was in good surety	2, 52/14
on King Richard, but ever	feared	his own life, so far	2, 89/16
own shadow?), the more she	feareth	to deliver him, the more	2, 29/13
will take sanctuary because he	feareth	to go to school, his	2, 33/4
zeal to him that he	feareth	nothing but lest he should	2, 37/22
no further than the law	feareth	, which, as learned men tell	2, 39/31
to bide: he had so	fearful	a dream, in which him	2, 50/1
cognisance, this dream made so	fearful	an impression in his heart	2, 50/6
slumbered than slept, troubled with	fearful	dreams, suddenly sometime started up	2, 87/18
meeting the Archbishop of York,	fearing	that it would be ascribed	2, 22/28
the matter. And therefore he,	fearing	lest their motions might with	2, 46/21
those words, and the doctor,	fearing	that he should come ere	2, 68/9
impediment, the King with great	feast	Elizabeth	2, 65/8
the morrow rose from the	feast	faining himself sick, and King	2, 89/21
keeping down by force the	featherbed	and pillows hard unto their	2, 85/19
glad to commune with him,	fed	him with fair words and	2, 91/21
lie you see and I	feel	. By which the less while	2, 11/12
of the King, and thereby	feeling	him easy to fall out	2, 91/25
into the world with the	feet	forward, as men be borne	2, 7/26
friends or falsehood of his	feigned	friends. I have rehearsed this	2, 66/8
persons greatly endangered, either by	feigned	quarrels or small matters aggrieved	2, 70/31
shrunk at the stroke and	fell	under the table, or else	2, 49/3
but after the common manner	fell	to flattery after: namely, since	2, 59/9

of his nephew.* Now	fell	there mischiefs thick. And as	2, 82/13
the King and the Duke	fell	out is of divers folk	2, 87/24
the Duke stood if he	fell	once in suspicion of that	2, 90/5
the King lacketh a play	fellow	, be ye sure! I pray	2, 38/13
four that kept them, a	fellow	fleshed in murder before time	2, 85/13
send them both better play	fellows	than him that maketh so	2, 38/14
him with a thousand good	fellows	, if need were. The messenger	2, 88/13
whirled about, his body privily	fenced	, his hand ever on his	2, 87/14
well ripe, she not very	fervently	loved, for whom she never	2, 55/11
advice, by the King's authority	fetch	him out of that prison	2, 27/10
will rather, maugre? her mind,	fetch	him away, than leave him	2, 29/33
no privilege broken, though they	fetch	him out. Which if ye	2, 37/17
would have gone far to	fetch	, that thing we be come	2, 69/18
fear that he shall be	fetches	thence. For she will soon	2, 29/16
doubt lest he might be	fetches	from her, is it not	2, 29/25
not delivered, he should be	fetches	. Howbeit, they thought it all	2, 33/23
for than to have him	fetches	out of sanctuary, which she	2, 41/1
out upon the bed, and	fetches	Sir James to see them	2, 85/27
to let? us of the	fetching	forth of this noble man	2, 31/25
what trouble hath within these	few	years grown in this realm	2, 13/1
the Dukes secretly with a	few	of their most privy friends	2, 17/21
last night's cheer, in so	few	hours so great a change	2, 18/12
Then look me now how	few	sanctuary men there be whom	2, 30/24
albeit there were adhibited? very	few	, and they very secret, yet	2, 44/22
with suspicion though he showed	few	men what he knew. Howbeit	2, 44/29
much as I know, which	few	know else as yet, and	2, 52/5
to the heart that within	few	days after he withered and	2, 68/33
the Duke, his master, within	few	days after, at Nottingham, whither	2, 88/16
of a certain kind of	fideliety	to his friend) answered and	2, 48/22
sharp and fierce, in the	field	bold and hardy, and nevertheless	2, 4/13
likely, to come to a	field	, though both parties were in	2, 23/22
Henry made knight upon the	field	that he had on Shrove	2, 60/21
he was at the same	field	slain. After which done, and	2, 60/23
Barnet on the Easter Day	field	, slew the Earl of Warwick	2, 66/3
have been going to the	field	or coming from thence. And	2, 71/23
hear, slain in the the	field	, hacked and hewn of his	2, 87/5
came home but to the	field	. After which lost and that	2, 91/1
merciful, in war sharp and	fierce	, in the field bold and	2, 4/13
unthrifths, so far forth that	fifteenths	? sufficed not nor any usual	2, 69/30
after that he had lived	fifty	and three years, seven months	2, 3/2
quoth he, the father's own	figure	, this is his own countenance	2, 67/31
This is the father's own	figure	, this is his own countenance	2, 68/18
bearing, as nature requireth, a	filial	reverence to the Duchess, his	2, 73/27
one man haply somewhat perceiving,	filled	many men with suspicion though	2, 44/28
and devise which parts how	filled	would make it a fair	2, 56/1

said unto her, for a	final	conclusion, that he would no	2, 40/12
the Protector this for a	final	conclusion, that the realm was	2, 79/16
tender brother, whose death and	final	infortune hath none the less	2, 82/19
laid to his charge and	finally	, were he faulty, were he	2, 7/10
or else that if she	finally	were determined to keep him	2, 34/1
him out. Which if ye	finally	refuse to deliver him, I	2, 37/18
she got men remission; and	finally	, in many weighty suits she	2, 56/19
desire than quenched it. And	finally	, after many a meeting, much	2, 61/18
ye before have heard, and	finally	to beseech his Grace that	2, 78/12
lawyers of this realm. And	finally	, to the intent that no	2, 81/25
of an high heart, or	finally	, what wretched end ensueth such	2, 86/23
man this was that could	find	in his heart so much	2, 6/11
be my children like to	find	you. Which if they should	2, 11/15
they should (that God forbid)	find	you at variance, might hap	2, 11/16
that happeneth. And nowhere where	find	we so deadly debate, as	2, 12/20
yet should the realm always	find	kings and peradventure as good	2, 13/14
ye too, ere this land	find	peace again. Wherefore in these	2, 13/17
of them, and ye shall	find	it much better to lack	2, 31/1
say, and as we also	find	, double the peril in the	2, 35/10
thought so requisite, he would	find	the means to enter thereinto	2, 63/16
desirous, that he could not	find	in his heart in this	2, 78/29
and should not fail to	find	some other noble man that	2, 79/24
the measure: amercements? turned into	finds	, fines into ransoms, small trespass	2, 70/5
measure: amercements? turned into fines,	finds	into ransoms, small trespass to	2, 70/5
ended it. But as he	finished	his time with the best	2, 82/16
so sore thirsted for the	finishing	of that he had begun	2, 25/11
whose heart she perceived more	firmly	set than to fall off	2, 61/22
his building, if he might	first	, under the pretext of revenging	2, 10/3
the Queen's son by her	first	husband, and Richard, the Lord	2, 10/28
he turneth all to mischief.	First	longing to be next the	2, 12/25
their diligence, to be the	first	that should that day attend	2, 18/6
fourth day of May, the	first	and last year of his	2, 24/22
that the Lord Cardinal should	first	essay to get him with	2, 33/25
recidivation? that was in the	first	sickness, with which disease nature	2, 35/11
know, this is not the	first	time that I have taken	2, 39/15
unto his father, when he	first	took him in his arms	2, 39/21
that the Duke was the	first	mover of the Protector to	2, 42/31
Protector came in among them,	first	about nine of the clock	2, 47/3
itself so heinous, might be	first	broken to the people in	2, 58/11
they determined that he should	first	break the matter in a	2, 59/13
well perceived but if we	first	repeat you some things long	2, 60/1
defouled with bigamy in his	first	marriage. The King, when his	2, 62/29
looked that other should speak	first	, not one word was there	2, 75/15
unto them but if he	first	knew some part of their	2, 77/17
thereupon the Duke of Buckingham	first	made humble petition unto him	2, 77/30

after that the wretches perceived,	first	by the struggling with the	2, 85/24
ensueth such dispiteous cruelty. For	first	to begin with the ministers	2, 86/24
time as the crown was	first	set upon the Protector's head	2, 90/12
heard, after King Edward's death	first	taken by the tyrant for	2, 91/6
aid of King Henry, devising	first	the marriage between him and	2, 91/8
him. For when the Duke	first	began to praise and boast	2, 92/2
great anger, he clapped his	fist	upon the board a great	2, 48/27
With that the Recorder, called	Fitzwilliam	, a sad? man and an	2, 75/23
other aldermen in scarlet, with	five	hundred horse of the citizens	2, 24/18
holy ground was more than	five	hundred years ago by Saint	2, 28/2
party laboureth to be chief,	flattery	shall have more place than	2, 11/28
both so full of tedious	flattery	that no man's ears could	2, 59/1
the common manner fell to	flattery	after: namely, since his sermon	2, 59/9
that either for fear or	flattery	gave that judgment. What, Coke	2, 70/19
manner dejected to a servile	flattery	. When he had begun his	2, 82/5
out of his kingdom, I	fled	hither, being great with child	2, 39/17
his tusks, as folk that	fled	for some falsehood; wherefore either	2, 50/17
by (for thither had he	fled	, for fear of him) in	2, 81/34
forsook it in woe, but	fled	the realm with the Queen	2, 90/25
long unquieted the land, he	fled	the realm, went to Rome	2, 91/12
forehead a bunch of flesh	fled	away a great pace. The	2, 93/4
to avoid the realm and	flee	into Holland for succour; where	2, 65/17
brought back (as friends fail	fleers	), for then had the boar	2, 50/16
his forehead a bunch of	flesh	fled away a great pace	2, 93/4
that kept them, a fellow	fleshed	in murder before time. To	2, 85/13
of youth greatly given to	fleshly	wantonness: from which health of	2, 4/20
charity than the respect of	fleshly	consanguinity. Our Lord forbid that	2, 12/17
enough, trusting too much. Now	flew	the fame of this lord's	2, 52/23
tidings the Queen, in great	flight	? and heaviness, bewailing her child's	2, 20/26
in sundry companies and went	flockmele	? in harness, and many also	2, 22/21
the Protector. And another let	fly	at the Lord Stanley, which	2, 49/2
of his estate. Friend and	foe	was much what indifferent : where	2, 8/11
friend made of an old	foe	, or to think that an	2, 15/22
thereof, he commanded that one	Fogg	, whom he had long deadly	2, 81/32
which messages, many of their	folk	were attendant when many of	2, 17/27
had bestowed certain of their	folk	that should send back again	2, 18/2
that town: thus bore they	folk	in hand.° But when	2, 18/8
your Grace were of all	folk	most necessary about your children	2, 35/18
For little and little all	folk	withdrew from the Tower and	2, 44/31
yet would she of all	folk	least make Shore's wife of	2, 48/15
us with his tusks, as	folk	that fled for some falsehood	2, 50/17
her soul. And many good	folk	, also, that hated her living	2, 55/3
could not? What manner of	folk	he most favoured we shall	2, 71/29
fell out is of divers	folk	diverse wise pretended. This Duke	2, 88/1
the night, after all other	folk	avoided, to be brought unto	2, 88/9

unto the Duke by subtle	folks	and such as were their	2, 43/9
to guess. And if some	folks'	friendship had not held better	2, 15/10
that Perkin Warbeck, by many	folks'	malice and more folks' folly	2, 82/23
many folks' malice and more	folks'	folly, so long space abusing	2, 82/23
intending on the morrow to	follow	the King and be with	2, 17/13
the deliverance of him, to	follow	the counsel of them whose	2, 29/9
he rather seemed him to	follow	him than to lead him	2, 92/2
of the tempestuous world that	followed	, highly towards him more increased	2, 4/2
great misfortune. Now this that	followeth	was no warning, but an	2, 50/32
a little before the midnight	following	, and that in the sorest	2, 20/19
away. Then, on the Tuesday	following	this sermon, there came unto	2, 69/1
it destiny or were it	folly	) the lamb was betaken to	2, 24/30
was only malice, frowardness, or	folly	, that caused her to keep	2, 27/14
to go about any such	folly	; and also if she would	2, 48/15
folks' malice and more folks'	folly	, so long space abusing the	2, 82/23
Morton answered: Surely, my lord,	folly	were it for me to	2, 92/4
For if she cast such	fond	doubts that she fear his	2, 29/15
there till her frowardness or	fond	fear convey him away. And	2, 30/1
horned beasts.' 'What,	fool	, ' quoth the fox, '	2, 93/7
bury them at the stair	foot	, meetly deep in the ground	2, 85/28
but also their lives. But	forasmuch	as this Duke's demeanour ministreth	2, 6/8
regal dignity upon himself. And	forasmuch	as he well wist, and	2, 9/26
they should give other license,	forasmuch	as the Dukes themselves intended	2, 18/5
in a great study, and	forasmuch	her seemed the Cardinal more	2, 40/25
about both their shoulders. And	forasmuch	as the Protector gave the	2, 50/5
great fear of himself. And	forasmuch	as he now met this	2, 51/28
and of good substance. But	forasmuch	as they were coupled ere	2, 55/10
than honour in this marriage,	forasmuch	as there is between no	2, 62/15
Fourth were never lawfully begotten,	forasmuch	as the King (living his	2, 73/16
he before had intended. And	forasmuch	as his mind gave? him	2, 83/10
pretended himself just inheritor. And	forasmuch	as the title which he	2, 89/10
the word be without fault,	forasmuch	as it shall not be	2, 92/29
him in charge not to	forbear	his rest, they letted? not	2, 21/8
to be nameless and to	forbear	the praise of those properties	2, 56/11
King with that condition, to	forbear	mine own liberty in choice	2, 64/2
the thing wherein every man	forbareth	to say that he knoweth	2, 73/26
if they should (that God	forbid	) find you at variance, might	2, 11/16
of fleshly consanguinity. Our Lord	forbid	that you love together the	2, 12/18
thing God and good provision	forbid	. Of which good provision none	2, 15/18
the Archbishop of York, God	forbid	that any man should for	2, 28/9
men were set (which God	forbid	) upon so great a mischief	2, 29/21
for I understand it is	forbidden	a priest; but I never	2, 64/18
it yet that it was	forbidden	a prince. The Duchess with	2, 64/19
the law, and very nature?	forbiddeth	in every place, and maketh	2, 32/5
as learned men tell me,	forbiddeth	every man the custody of	2, 39/32

is said, he that while	forbore	her of reverence towards his	2, 48/21
enamoured upon her, yet he	forbore	her, either for reverence or	2, 55/22
a God's name stand in	force	, as far forth as reason	2, 31/23
entangled them, keeping down by	force	the featherbed and pillows hard	2, 85/19
come abroad. But the friar	forced	? for no shame, and so	2, 59/7
assent, beheaded at Pomfret, the	fore-remembered	lords and knights that were	2, 57/18
in his embassy about the	fore-remembered	marriage, this poor lady made	2, 60/25
lawfully begotten son of the	fore-remembered	noble Duke of York. Which	2, 74/3
before obtained. And the year	foregoing	his death he had obtained	2, 5/6
as a token oftentimes notably	foregoing	some great misfortune. Now this	2, 50/31
one that had in his	forehead	a bunch of flesh fled	2, 93/4
of Gloucester had of old	foreminded	this conclusion, or was now	2, 9/21
of the clock that same	forenoon	: which sudden fear drove them	2, 53/4
that that happened, yet well	foreseeing	that many harms might grow	2, 10/17
I could as well have	foreseen	as I have with my	2, 13/3
execution whereof, he appointed Miles	Forest	, one of the four that	2, 85/12
removed from them, this Miles	Forest	and John Dighton, about midnight	2, 85/16
begin with the ministers, Miles	Forest	at St. Martin's piecemeal rotted	2, 87/1
of good heart and courage	forestudied	no perils; a loving man	2, 52/21
time in King Edward's life	forethought	to be king in case	2, 8/27
she obtained pardon; of great	forfeitures	she got men remission; and	2, 56/19
by their words appeared) each	forgave	other, and joined their hands	2, 13/29
I pray God as well	forget	as we well remember. Which	2, 13/2
he knoweth not, or so	forgetful	that he remembreth not, or	2, 70/24
days that dead is, God	forgive	it his soul. In whose	2, 71/15
this time forward, all griefs	forgotten	, each of you love other	2, 13/21
name, as though Burdet were	forgotten	, that was for a word	2, 70/13
with which disease nature, being	forlaboured	, forwearied and weakened, waxeth the	2, 35/12
Queen, claimed of the King's	former	promise) as for divers other	2, 11/6
from the boldness of their	former	outrages. To the governance and	2, 14/9
nevertheless left it not nor	forsook	it in woe, but fled	2, 90/25
therefore he cannot have it?	Forsooth	, he hath found a goodly	2, 38/3
in ward, and, that done,	forthwith	went to horseback and took	2, 18/26
of your good gate. And	forthwith	they arrested the Lord Richard	2, 19/23
to the contrary, he would	forthwith	depart therewithal, and shift whoso	2, 40/16
likelihood as he thought. Thereupon	forthwith	they brought him to the	2, 42/19
best comfort he could. But	forthwith	was the Prince and his	2, 85/4
hour, continued yet scant a	fortnight	, should be deeper settled in	2, 15/24
age could receive) a marvellous	fortress	and sure armour, if division	2, 5/27
the Eighth; Cecily, not so	fortunate	as fair: Bridget, which representing	2, 3/9
prince, and at all points	fortunate	, if either his own ambition	2, 7/3
two years younger; Elizabeth, whose	fortune	and grace was after to	2, 3/8
long time tossed in either	fortune	, sometimes in wealth, oft in	2, 3/14
body in great prosperity and	fortune	, without a special grace, hardly	2, 4/21
preserved to a more prosperous	fortune	, which I pray God long	2, 39/14

as she thought it might	fortune	her fear to be false	2, 41/4
many more commend the maiden's	fortune	than the master's wisdom. And	2, 62/13
well of prosperity as adverse	fortune	, had got by great experience	2, 91/19
the world with the feet	forward	, as men be borne outward	2, 7/26
ere any good conclusion go	forward	. And also while either party	2, 11/27
us all, from this time	forward	, all griefs forgotten, each of	2, 13/20
leap on horseback and depart	forward	, to leave that lodging for	2, 18/28
them, who would prick him	forward	thereunto, if they escaped (for	2, 43/13
the one from this day	forward	by us and our heirs	2, 80/10
his time to put him	forward	and by such wise do	2, 84/11
the ways to prick him	forward	, taking always the occasion of	2, 91/26
which disease nature, being forlaboured,	forwearied	and weakened, waxeth the less	2, 35/12
so cruel and so deadly	fought	, as was in the king's	2, 71/15
is a gay goodly cast,?	foul	cast away? for haste. And	2, 54/12
to Stony Stratford, where they	found	the King with his company	2, 18/27
the Queen. About whom he	found	much heaviness, rumble, haste and	2, 21/19
And albeit there might be	found	others that would haply do	2, 35/14
have it? Forsooth, he hath	found	a goodly gloss by which	2, 38/3
though there could none be	found	to play with the King	2, 38/15
reported unto them that he	found	him so fast, and heard	2, 46/17
thing the Earl of Warwick	found	the parties so toward and	2, 60/9
but that it might be	found	in divers others that were	2, 62/18
diligence. For while the Protector	found	by the way tarrying?, lest	2, 68/8
pallet chamber, on which he	found	in bed Sir James and	2, 84/16
mischievous matter; in which he	found	him nothing strange. Wherefore, on	2, 84/20
his truth to the King,	found	the mean to set this	2, 91/6
whom he should not have	found	the like favour. The Bishop	2, 92/26
a sure ground for the	foundation	of all his building, if	2, 10/3
upon that ground set the	foundation	of all his unhappy building	2, 14/19
of our redemption a thousand	four	hundred four score and three	2, 3/5
redemption a thousand four hundred	four	score and three, leaving much	2, 3/5
Miles Forest, one of the	four	that kept them, a fellow	2, 85/12
EDWARD, of that name the	Fourth	, after that he had lived	2, 3/1
city, which he entered the	fourth	day of May, the first	2, 24/21
After that King Edward the	Fourth	had deposed King Henry the	2, 60/2
children of King Edward the	Fourth	were never lawfully begotten, forasmuch	2, 73/15
away a great pace. The	fox	, that saw him run so	2, 93/4
What, fool,' quoth the	fox	, ' thou mayest abide well	2, 93/7
should never be brought in	frame	again. Which strife, if it	2, 23/21
proud heart highly desirous, should	frame	the city to their appetite	2, 58/18
order, and out of all	frame	, began to repeat those words	2, 68/14
he hoped the Mayor had	framed	before, should after this proposition	2, 75/2
for his tribute out of	France	he had before obtained. And	2, 5/5
hath twice the winning of	France	. In which inward war among	2, 71/18
crown of England and of	France	is by the high authority	2, 73/32

two noble realms, England and	France	, the one from this day	2, 80/9
into slander and suspicion of	fraud	. And where they call it	2, 36/2
of hardiness or politic order.	Free	was he called of dispense	2, 8/3
sent venison from thence so	freely	into the city, that no	2, 5/18
brother to the Mayor, and	Friar	Penker, Provincial of the Augustine	2, 58/23
after come abroad. But the	friar	forced? for no shame, and	2, 59/6
Penker, Provincial of the Augustine	friars	, both doctors of divinity, both	2, 58/24
is to wit, on the	Friday	, the thirteenth day of June	2, 46/30
or increase of his estate.	Friend	and foe was much what	2, 8/11
oversoon to trust a new	friend	made of an old foe	2, 15/22
kind of fidelity to his	friend	) answered and said: Certainly, my	2, 48/22
enemy, and secret to his	friend	; easy to beguile, as he	2, 52/20
that had been his old	friend	what the people talked of	2, 68/30
was born in London, worshipfully	friended	, honestly brought up, and very	2, 55/8
not so stately, but so	friendly	and so familiar cheer, and	2, 5/17
there made that night much	friendly	cheer between these Dukes and	2, 17/16
reverence or for a certain	friendly	faithfulness. Proper she was and	2, 55/23
division and dissension of their	friends	had not unarmed them and	2, 5/28
that this dissension between his	friends	somewhat irked him, yet in	2, 10/11
and good counsel of their	friends	, of which either party should	2, 10/20
have the mightiest of his	friends	from him, and unto us	2, 15/1
King's company all his mother's	friends	, under the name of their	2, 16/3
with such power of their	friends	that it should be hard	2, 16/6
reverently, and to the Queen's	friends	there, so lovingly, that they	2, 17/5
few of their most privy	friends	set them down in council	2, 17/21
her son and her other	friends	arrested, and sent no man	2, 20/20
appointed, as the King's nearest	friends	, to the tuition of his	2, 25/31
to herself, succour to her	Friends	that were in distress, and	2, 34/22
myself after others of my	friends	, which would God were rather	2, 36/24
and some of the Protector's	friends	said that the Duke was	2, 42/31
doing, some were by their	friends	secretly warned that it might	2, 45/4
caught and brought back (as	friends	fail fleers), for then had	2, 50/16
he counsel of his other	friends	, and that in such manner	2, 61/32
the discord of his very	friends	or falsehood of his feigned	2, 66/7
or falsehood of his feigned	friends	. I have rehearsed this business	2, 66/8
in this manner of wise:	Friends	, for the zeal and hearty	2, 69/11
in themselves or their nigh	friends	have known as well their	2, 70/30
their husband and their other	friends	, which being honest people of	2, 72/13
towards his election. Wherein, dear	friends	, what mind you have, we	2, 74/33
again with these words: Dear	friends	, we come to move you	2, 76/2
no man saying nay. Wherefore,	friends	, quoth the Duke, since that	2, 76/28
as it seemed, very great	friends	at Gloucester. From whence, as	2, 89/3
bewailing her child's ruin, her	friends'	mischance, and her own infortune	2, 20/27
gifts he got him unsteadfast	friendship	, for which he was fain	2, 8/5
guess. And if some folks'	friendship	had not held better place	2, 15/10

necessary for him as the	friendship	of his own, which he	2, 63/11
occasion offered, of very special	friendship	he took his time to	2, 84/11
knitting the brows, frowning and	frotting	? and gnawing on his lips	2, 47/17
from afore his birth, ever	froward	.? It is for truth reported	2, 7/23
that it was only malice,	frowardness	, or folly, that caused her	2, 27/14
let. Womanish fear! Nay, womanish	frowardness	! quoth the Duke of Buckingham	2, 28/20
is easy to perceive that	frowardness	letteth her, and not fear	2, 29/11
leave him there till her	frowardness	or fond fear convey him	2, 30/1
angry countenance, knitting the brows,	frowning	and frotting? and gnawing on	2, 47/17
of more possessions lose the	fruit	and pleasure of this that	2, 63/19
voyage were in such wise	frustrated	and his appointments deluded. And	2, 62/8
devised as he rode to	fulfill	that thing which he before	2, 83/9
saving the King's pleasure, was	full	unmeetly to be matched with	2, 14/28
window see all the Thames	full	of boats of the Duke	2, 22/14
of which these places be	full	, and which never fall from	2, 30/15
never merrier nor never so	full	of good hope in his	2, 51/11
of answer, neither mute nor	full	of babble, sometimes taunting without	2, 56/4
the other, after, both so	full	of tedious flattery that no	2, 59/1
and many time had prayed	full	heartily for his loss; in	2, 65/11
pleasure before his honour, was	full	unmeetly to be matched with	2, 73/19
reason will. Which is not	fully	so far forth as may	2, 31/24
more favourably handled, not even	fully	, plain and directly, but that	2, 59/29
worshipful doctor rather signified than	fully	explained, and which things shall	2, 73/24
to continue, have condescended and	fully	determined to make humble petition	2, 74/8
of Westminster, and, with great	funeral	honour and heaviness of his	2, 3/19
York and there had solemn	funeral	service for King Edward, sent	2, 88/3
month. And that solemnity was	furnished	for the most part with	2, 82/10
Northampton, where they took again	further	counsel. And there they sent	2, 19/30
achieved, yet durst he no	further	attempt as long as he	2, 25/13
I am till I see	further	. For I assure you, for	2, 37/9
causeless fear might cause you	further	to convey him. And many	2, 37/14
and yet fear I no	further	than the law feareth, which	2, 39/31
words, that he durst no	further	break. And of truth, the	2, 46/18
Council. And what they intended	further	was as yet not well	2, 53/2
man believed. Yet for the	further	appeasing of the people's mind	2, 53/10
since things past cannot be	gaincalled	, ° much ought we the	2, 13/7
but stood above in a	gallery	over them, where they might	2, 77/27
that these matters be King's	games	, as it were stage plays	2, 81/6
very good strawberries at your	garden	in Holborn; I require you	2, 47/7
about the getting of the	garland	, keeping it, losing and winning	2, 71/17
the knowledge of your good	gate	. And forthwith they arrested the	2, 19/23
the Lord Rivers understood the	gates	closed and the ways on	2, 18/9
and suspect lest they should	gather	this people, not for the	2, 16/19
partners of his conspiracy, to	gather	and assemble themselves together in	2, 53/34
the commons of the city	gathered	before them, after silence commanded	2, 69/7

appeased. He had left all	gathering	of money (which is the	2, 5/1
purpose to pass without the	gathering	and great assembly of people	2, 16/8
that ever she dissuaded the	gathering	of power about the King	2, 20/28
great importance that his master	gave	him in charge not to	2, 21/7
again, as though those places	gave	them not only a safeguard	2, 31/16
And forasmuch as the Protector	gave	the boar for his cognisance	2, 50/6
jeopardy so well passed, it	gave	him great pleasure to talk	2, 51/29
either for fear or flattery	gave	that judgment. What, Coke, your	2, 70/19
to wit what they meant,	gave	him leave to propose what	2, 78/6
every man as his fantasy	gave	him. But much they talked	2, 80/19
And forasmuch as his mind	gave	? him that, his nephews living	2, 83/10
stifled, their breath failing, they	gave	up to God their innocent	2, 85/21
manner of the murder, who	gave	him great thanks and, as	2, 86/2
part well pondered, God never	gave	this world a more notable	2, 86/21
will. Howbeit, this is a	gay	matter. Suppose he could not	2, 38/22
about him, Here is a	gay	goodly cast,? foul cast away	2, 54/12
his royalty, the hope of	gay	apparel, ease, pleasure, and other	2, 55/15
small rewards, and those rather	gay	than rich: either for that	2, 56/21
In which case I marvel	geatly	that my Lord Protector is	2, 35/34
and secretly infoundeth? in right	generation	after the laws of matrimony	2, 66/30
a good knight and a	gentle	, of great authority with his	2, 52/17
Protector, as he was very	gentle	of himself and also longed	2, 78/5
were very convenient that this	gentleman	, whom ye require, were in	2, 35/1
hence. And as for this	gentleman	, my son, I mind that	2, 37/8
here is, quoth she, this	gentleman	, whom I doubt not but	2, 41/19
of Buckingham said, Go afore,	gentlemen	and yeomen; keep your rooms	2, 19/2
And some lords, knights, and	gentlemen	, either for favour of the	2, 22/19
beside many knights and other	gentlemen	. And thereupon the Duke sent	2, 77/13
of Buckingham and many other	gentlemen	against him. The occasion whereupon	2, 87/23
Protector from York with many	gentlemen	of the north country, to	2, 88/17
Duke in his top,? joined	gentlemen	together in aid of King	2, 91/7
slain, leaving three sons, Edward,	George	, and Richard. All three, as	2, 6/25
Henry, and attained the crown,	George	, Duke of Clarence, was a	2, 7/1
evidently and plain, with voice,	gesture	and countenance so comely and	2, 75/11
spoil in other places and	get	him steadfast hatred. He was	2, 8/6
Howbeit, since he could not	get	away, and keep himself close	2, 18/14
only liberty reserved him to	get	his living with the labour	2, 32/31
Cardinal should first essay to	get	him with her good will	2, 33/25
one whom no man could	get	out of the church lightly	2, 56/9
so much as sufficeth to	get	and keep well in one	2, 64/5
to let him so kindly	get	her with child. This examination	2, 65/6
and your good help, to	get	again and subdue, and establish	2, 80/11
that his deceitful clemency might	get	him the good will of	2, 81/26
whose occasion, what about the	getting	of the garland, keeping it	2, 71/16
hearers as though the Holy	Ghost	had put them in the	2, 68/3

the people to the Protector's	ghostly	? purpose. But now was all	2, 59/15
in themselves also as many	gifts	of nature, as many princely	2, 5/25
his power liberal, with large	gifts	he got him unsteadfast friendship	2, 8/5
as for divers other great	gifts	which he received, that they	2, 11/7
goodly personage and for nature's	gifts	worthy to have served a	2, 84/1
but he both with great	gifts	and high benefits, in most	2, 90/16
they can have but ye	give	it, nor ye give it	2, 11/23
ye give it, nor ye	give	it if ye agree not	2, 11/24
name much people, they should	give	the lords atwixt whom and	2, 16/17
Stony Stratford, till they should	give	other license, forasmuch as the	2, 18/4
neither King nor Pope can	give	any place such a privilege	2, 32/25
for him, except the law	give	a child a guardian only	2, 39/4
estate. And if she would	give	them a resolute answer to	2, 40/15
not. Wherefore we require you	give	us answer one or other	2, 76/8
loud as their throats would	give	: King Richard! King Richard! and	2, 76/19
them for his sake to	give	and bear the same to	2, 79/4
him thereunto. f he would	give	them a resolute answer to	2, 79/22
that either the Protector would	give	the Duke occasion of displeasure	2, 90/6
He was of youth greatly	given	to fleshly wantonness: from which	2, 4/20
great rap. At which token	given	, one cried Treason without the	2, 48/28
as her late husband had	given	her in jointure. Whom when	2, 60/31
for, that ye would have	given	great good for, that ye	2, 69/18
of his good will have	given	; as though that name of	2, 70/1
of his Protectorship (the praise	given	to God) well begun, in	2, 79/9
provision, repressed. Upon this answer	given	, the Duke, by the Protector's	2, 79/12
such thing as he had	given	him commandment. After which letter	2, 84/24
the better store, to have	given	him some of such other	2, 93/23
the great grace that God	giveth	and secretly infoundeth? in right	2, 66/29
their inns and lodgings about,	giving	them commandment to make themselves	2, 17/24
for this intent he was	glad	of his brother's death, the	2, 9/1
only be content but also	glad	that ye were, if it	2, 35/20
that hated her living and	glad	were to see sin corrected	2, 55/3
part all sad, some with	glad	semblance that were not very	2, 77/3
any people that were so	glad	to live under his obeisance	2, 78/23
whereby, perceiving now this Duke	glad	to commune with him, fed	2, 91/21
King Edward faithful chaplain, and	glad	would have been that his	2, 92/11
have a mess of them.	Gladly	, my lord, quoth he, Would	2, 47/8
rule. And albeit he would	gladly	that she should take it	2, 63/4
you, that we would not	gladly	do without you that thing	2, 76/6
and evil could bear the	glory	of another, so that I	2, 90/10
braid? of envy towards the	glory	of the King, and thereby	2, 91/24
he hath found a goodly	gloss	by which that place that	2, 38/3
For Richard the Duke of	Gloucester	, by nature their uncle, by	2, 6/3
my master the Duke of	Gloucester	be king. What cause he	2, 9/13
it that the Duke of	Gloucester	had of old foreminded this	2, 9/21

Prince's favour, the Duke of	Gloucester	turned unto their destruction, and	2, 14/18
such other, the Duke of	Gloucester	soon set afire them that	2, 15/27
together with the Duke of	Gloucester	, that they would utterly amove°	2, 16/1
this concluded, the Duke of	Gloucester	, understanding that the lords which	2, 16/4
over that the Duke of	Gloucester	himself and other lords, the	2, 17/3
Northampton, when these Dukes of	Gloucester	and Buckingham came thither. Where	2, 17/8
at dinner the Duke of	Gloucester	sent a dish from his	2, 20/3
courtesy of the Duke of	Gloucester	, he sent the Lord Rivers	2, 20/10
this wise the Duke of	Gloucester	took upon himself the order	2, 20/15
believe that the Duke of	Gloucester	was sure and fastly faithful	2, 23/5
them against the Dukes of	Gloucester	and Buckingham, put under arrest	2, 23/7
that that the Dukes of	Gloucester	and Buckingham were so near	2, 23/28
destruction of the Dukes of	Gloucester	and Buckingham and of other	2, 23/32
reign. But the Duke of	Gloucester	bore him in open sight	2, 24/23
excellent Prince, Richard, Duke of	Gloucester	, now Protector of this realm	2, 73/11
Coronation, taking his way to	Gloucester	to visit in his new	2, 83/8
soon as the Duke of	Gloucester	, upon the death of King	2, 88/2
trust with the Duke of	Gloucester	, desiring that in the most	2, 88/6
master. And the Duke of	Gloucester	, advertised of his desire, caused	2, 88/8
seemed, very great friends at	Gloucester	. From whence, as soon as	2, 89/4
to have been murdered at	Gloucester	; from which none the less	2, 90/1
and trusty manner, departed at	Gloucester	. But soon after his coming	2, 90/17
boats of the Duke of	Gloucester's	servants, watching that no man	2, 22/14
brows, frowning and frotting? and	gnawing	on his lips, and so	2, 47/17
show you ere we farther	go	, what manner of man this	2, 6/11
long ere any good conclusion	go	forward. And also while either	2, 11/27
servants nor himself suffered to	go	out, perceiving well so great	2, 18/10
of his own conscience to	go	boldly to them and inquire	2, 18/17
the Duke of Buckingham said,	Go	afore, gentlemen and yeomen; keep	2, 19/2
watching that no man should	go	to Sanctuary, nor none could	2, 22/15
her, and not fear. But	go	to suppose that she fear	2, 29/12
any favourable necessity compelled to	go	thither. And then see on	2, 30/25
spend, and bid their creditors	go	whistle them. Men's wives run	2, 31/11
men indeed. For if one	go	to sanctuary with another man's	2, 32/22
sanctuary because he feareth to	go	to school, his master must	2, 33/4
suppose he would ask to	go	out, if I say he	2, 38/24
Wherefore if she should needs	go	from him, she deemed it	2, 41/6
you once yet ere you	go	, for God knoweth when we	2, 42/10
had entered, yet would he	go	forth in the same; and	2, 43/30
once begun, he would stoutly	go	through. And therefore to this	2, 43/31
Queen was too wise to	go	about any such folly; and	2, 48/14
dinner: which he might not	go	to till this were done	2, 49/16
if the Lord Hastings would	go	with him, to ride so	2, 50/8
or faint heart. And therefore	go	to thy master, man, and	2, 50/22
require ye that ye tomorrow	go	with us and we with	2, 76/32

else he and his both	go	from it, he said unto	2, 79/28
together, without any respect of	God	or the world, unnaturally contrived	2, 6/6
Which if they should (that	God	forbid) find you at variance	2, 11/16
him to wisdom: which if	God	send, then they that by	2, 12/1
weight with us that would	God	they did, should no less	2, 12/16
in this realm, I pray	God	as well forget as we	2, 13/2
griefs passed, and all is (	God	be thanked) quiet, and likely	2, 13/10
your cousins, my children, if	God	send them life and you	2, 13/11
were they by whom though	God	did His pleasure, yet should	2, 13/13
ye anything earthly regard either	God	or your King, affinity or	2, 13/22
of our undoing, which thing	God	and good provision forbid. Of	2, 15/18
whither, to be done with	God	wot what. With which tidings	2, 20/21
men, and high displeasure of	God	, if the privilege of that	2, 27/31
specially hallowed and dedicated to	God	, (for the proof whereof they	2, 28/5
quoth the Archbishop of York,	God	forbid that any man should	2, 28/9
at war with women. Would	God	some of the men of	2, 28/23
have any wit (as would	God	she had as good will	2, 29/1
if men were set (which	God	forbid) upon so great a	2, 29/21
And much more manquellers, [?] whom	God	bade to take from the	2, 30/17
we not the sanctuaries that	God	appointed in the old law	2, 30/20
to the amendment: as though	God	and Saint Peter were the	2, 31/5
amended, with great thanks of	God	and no breach of the	2, 31/19
that, by the law of	God	and of the Church, the	2, 32/29
of my friends, which would	God	were rather here in surety	2, 36/24
if that would help, as	God	send grace it hurt not	2, 37/6
to break? And I trust	God	as strong now to withstand	2, 38/1
hath no need thereof. Would	God	he had not! Troweth the	2, 38/5
Troweth the Protector (I pray	God	he may prove a protector	2, 38/8
be ye sure! I pray	God	send them both better play	2, 38/13
prosperous fortune, which I pray	God	long to continue. And as	2, 39/14
his arms. And I pray	God	that my son's palace may	2, 39/21
this holy sanctuary, I pray	God	shortly send him need of	2, 40/3
shall ask them both afore	God	and the world. Faithful ye	2, 42/1
Farewell, my own sweet son,	God	send you good keeping. Let	2, 42/9
yet ere you go, for	God	knoweth when we shall kiss	2, 42/10
my lord, quothe he, Would	God	I had some better thing	2, 47/8
I am of own hand.	God	send grace, Sir, quothe the	2, 50/24
I well and, thanked be	God	, they got no good, nor	2, 52/4
so great surety. Oh good	God	, the blindness of our mortal	2, 52/13
to hand, and so had	God	helped them, that the mischief	2, 53/6
as from all fear of	God	. This knight, bringing them out	2, 57/26
made for the respect of	God	, where His grace inclineth the	2, 63/7
be content. I trust in	God	she shall bring forth a	2, 64/16
Lucy and her husband before	God	. By reason of which words	2, 64/29
for his loss; in which	God	loved her better than to	2, 65/11

shown the great grace that	God	giveth and secretly infoundeth? in	2, 66/29
season other men's lands, yet	God	always so provideth that it	2, 67/1
the Queen, but was, before	God	, husband unto dame Elizabeth Lucy	2, 67/14
he was specially chosen by	God	and in manner by miracle	2, 68/6
less weighty than pleasing unto	God	and profitable to all the	2, 69/14
king's days that dead is,	God	forgive it his soul. In	2, 71/15
but, without any fear of	God	or respect of his honour	2, 72/9
preacher's of the word of	God	, namely, a man so cunning	2, 73/4
cause have we to thank	God	that this noble personage, which	2, 74/19
and to the laud of	God	, profit of the land, and	2, 78/21
Protectorship (the praise given to	God	) well begun, in that the	2, 79/9
whereof we never ask of	God	longer to live than we	2, 80/15
if he had well served	God	and by grace obtained as	2, 84/2
failing, they gave up to	God	their innocent souls into the	2, 85/21
and murdered, their bodies cast	God	wot where, by the cruel	2, 86/19
on every part well pondered,	God	never gave this world a	2, 86/21
King Edward. But after that	God	had ordered him to lose	2, 92/8
if the secret judgment of	God	have otherwise provided, I purpose	2, 92/12
labour to set up that	God	pulleth down. And as for	2, 92/13
taken as well as afore	God	I meant it, could deserve	2, 93/14
it might yet have pleased	God	for the better store, to	2, 93/22
pain than pleasure proved, by	God's	blessed Lady (that was ever	2, 13/4
For never shall I, by	God's	grace, so wed myself to	2, 27/17
I trust, quoth he, with	God's	grace, we shall not need	2, 28/13
therewith, and let it a	God's	name stand in force, as	2, 31/23
the mother keep her child,	God's	law privilegeth the Sanctuary, and	2, 39/27
all the realm should by	God's	grace rest in good quiet	2, 54/2
and hath already children, by	God's	Blessed Lady, I am a	2, 64/10
that house that now, by	God's	grace, better shall, which thing	2, 72/30
good policy, partly more by	God's	special providence than man's provision	2, 79/11
and defend, the other, by	God's	grace and your good help	2, 80/11
godly that his death, with	God's	mercy, well changed his life	2, 91/17
to require it by their	godfathers	. He must ask it himself	2, 32/13
well wish, ended them so	godly	that his death, with God's	2, 91/16
pretext of her duty to	Godward	, she devised to disturb this	2, 64/22
to the city, Edmund Shaw,	goldsmith	, then Mayor, with William White	2, 24/16
in his way to London	gone	from Northampton, when these Dukes	2, 17/8
heard that these Dukes were	gone	back with the King's Grace	2, 21/10
for, that ye would have	gone	far to fetch, that thing	2, 69/18
that they had so far	gone	that it was now no	2, 79/18
if the world would have	gone	as I would have wished	2, 92/6
among themselves, the commons in	good	peace. The lords whom he	2, 4/30
irked him, yet in his	good	health he somewhat the less	2, 10/11
lack discretion of themselves and	good	counsel of their friends, of	2, 10/19
advertisement to do the children	good	, he called some of them	2, 10/25

needs be long ere any	good	conclusion go forward. And also	2, 11/27
drifts drive to naught and	good	plain ways prosper. Great variance	2, 12/3
find kings and peradventure as	good	kings. But if you among	2, 13/14
fall at debate, many a	good	man shall perish and haply	2, 13/16
lords, recomforting him with as	good	words as they could, and	2, 13/27
undoing, which thing God and	good	provision forbid. Of which good	2, 15/18
good provision forbid. Of which	good	provision none of us hath	2, 15/18
in great haste, not in	good	speed, with a sober company	2, 17/6
wist well were done for	good	purposes and necessary by the	2, 19/16
I cannot say; but in	good	faith, I dare well answer	2, 19/19
from the knowledge of your	good	gate. And forthwith they arrested	2, 19/23
praying him to be of	good	cheer, all should be well	2, 20/4
that he was put in	good	hope and out of fear	2, 22/2
quoth he, be ye of	good	cheer. For I assure you	2, 22/6
a wise man and a	good	and of much experience, and	2, 25/6
in this matter do most	good	of any man, if it	2, 26/31
affirmed that the motion was	good	and reasonable, and to the	2, 27/20
the mother might be by	good	means induced to deliver him	2, 27/22
no wise entreated with her	good	will to deliver him, then	2, 27/26
both Kings and Popes so	good	had granted, so many had	2, 28/1
safeguard of so many a	good	man's life. And I trust	2, 28/12
contented, and all thing in	good	manner obtained. And if it	2, 28/15
would God she had as	good	will as she hath shrewd	2, 29/1
would little let them. Which	good	men might, as methinketh, without	2, 29/22
to break the. And in	good	faith, if they were now	2, 30/5
well avow it, weigh the	good	that they do with the	2, 30/31
of sanctuary to do him	good	, I say plainly that he	2, 33/18
the temporal men wholly, and	good	part of the spiritual also	2, 33/20
to get him with her	good	will. And thereupon all the	2, 33/25
doing, should both do great	good	to the realm, pleasure to	2, 34/20
King, his brother. And in	good	faith methinketh it were as	2, 35/2
his infancy, that also needeth	good	looking to, hath a while	2, 35/6
bore him. No man denieth,	good	madam, quoth the Cardinal, but	2, 35/17
should for his honour and	good	order of the country keep	2, 35/30
with these words stood a	good	while in a great study	2, 40/24
sweet son, God send you	good	keeping. Let me kiss you	2, 42/9
haply turn them to no	good	to be too much attendant	2, 45/5
of the Lord Chamberlain, in	good	authority, and much rule bore	2, 45/28
Duke of Buckingham made very	good	semblance unto the Lord Hastings	2, 46/10
My lord, you have very	good	strawberries at your garden in	2, 47/6
and that I will make	good	on thy body, traitor! And	2, 48/26
of danger ere day. Eh,	good	lord, quoth the Lord Hastings	2, 50/10
nor never so full of	good	hope in his life: which	2, 51/12
be God, they got no	good	, nor ye none harm thereby	2, 52/4
in so great surety. Oh	good	God, the blindness of our	2, 52/13

most feared, he was in	good	surety ; when he reckoned himself	2, 52/14
this honou able man, a	good	knight and a gentle, of	2, 52/17
beguile, as he that of	good	heart and courage forestudied no	2, 52/21
by God's grace rest in	good	quiet and peace. Now was	2, 54/3
of her soul. And many	good	folk, also, that hated her	2, 55/3
young and goodly and of	good	substance. But forasmuch as they	2, 55/10
and one that could his	good	,? not presuming to touch a	2, 55/18
worn out of acquaintance, after	good	substance, after as great favour	2, 56/31
and whoso doth us a	good	turn, we write it in	2, 57/6
but only that they were	good	men, too true to the	2, 58/2
brought the matter to very	good	conclusion. Now happed it that	2, 60/11
was both fair, of a	good	favour, moderate of stature, well	2, 61/6
so wisely, and with so	good	manner and words so well	2, 61/16
so thought she herself too	good	to be his concubine. The	2, 61/24
and many others put in	good	comfort to affirm that she	2, 64/34
him that they talked no	good	, yet when the other answered	2, 68/31
ye would have given great	good	for, that ye would have	2, 69/18
himself lord of his own	good	, among so many grins? and	2, 69/24
there was daily pilled, from	good	men and honest, great substance	2, 69/29
easy name of benevolence and	good	will, the Commissioners so much	2, 69/32
no man would of his	good	will have given; as though	2, 70/1
not what himself of his	good	will list to grant, but	2, 70/3
what the King, of his	good	will, list to take, which	2, 70/4
noble land, beside many a	good	town ransacked and spoiled by	2, 71/22
in that point, which in	good	faith I am sorry to	2, 72/4
great destruction of many a	good	woman and great dolour to	2, 72/12
should say, and thereto so	good	and virtuous that he would	2, 73/6
beside in choosing them so	good	a king, and unto yourselves	2, 74/30
knowledge whether they came for	good	or harm. Then the Duke	2, 77/20
liked, verily trusting, for the	good	mind that he bore them	2, 78/7
to set the realm in	good	state ; which was already in	2, 79/7
be, were now partly by	good	policy, partly more by God's	2, 79/11
by God's grace and your	good	help, to get again and	2, 80/11
all must be done in	good	order though, And men must	2, 80/25
one should can? so little	good	, to show out of season	2, 81/2
play and do themselves no	good	. The next day the Protector	2, 81/10
clemency might get him the	good	will of the people, when	2, 81/27
obtained as much truth and	good	will as he had strength	2, 84/3
by such wise do him	good	that all the enemies he	2, 84/12
the tale used him with	good	words and put him in	2, 85/3
indeed, yet walketh alive, in	good	possibility to be hanged ere	2, 87/2
began the conspiracy or rather	good	confederation between the Duke of	2, 87/22
upon him with a thousand	good	fellows, if need were. The	2, 88/13
which his faith declared and	good	service to both his masters	2, 91/9
come hurt and peradventure more	good	than he would ween, and	2, 92/21

thanked him and said : In	good	faith, my lord, I love	2, 92/27
come near their ear. In	good	faith, Sir, said the Bishop	2, 93/13
to turn me to little	good	and, you to less. Then	2, 93/16
Whereupon the Bishop said: In	good	faith, my lord, as for	2, 93/17
to wish that to those	good	abilities whereof he hath already	2, 93/21
never strange. He was a	goodly	personage and very princely to	2, 4/9
many princely virtues, as much	goodly	towardness? as their age could	2, 5/26
blood (albeit he had a	goodly	Prince) utterly rejected, the crown	2, 6/18
Duke of Clarence, was a	goodly	noble prince, and at all	2, 7/2
very well spoken man) in	goodly	wise to excuse himself, they	2, 18/23
° And thus in a	goodly	array they came to the	2, 19/3
Forsooth, he hath found a	goodly	gloss by which that place	2, 38/3
him, Here is a gay	goodly	cast,? foul cast away? for	2, 54/12
for this cause (as a	goodly	continent Prince, clean and faultless	2, 54/24
an honest citizen, young and	goodly	and of good substance. But	2, 55/10
and said it was a	goodly	cry and a joyful to	2, 76/27
was a man of right	goodly	personage and for nature's gifts	2, 83/31
I doubt not of his	goodness	he will not refuse, for	2, 26/32
like him, of his accustomed	goodness	and zeal unto the realm	2, 78/13
run thither with poor men's	goods	, there they build, there they	2, 31/10
Thieves bring thither their stolen	goods	, and there live thereon; there	2, 31/13
to sanctuary with another man's	goods	, why should not the King	2, 32/22
satisfy the part of his	goods	even within the sanctuary? For	2, 32/24
and of the Church, the	goods	of a sanctuary man should	2, 32/29
of his debts and stolen	goods	to the owner, and only	2, 32/30
person only, or for my	goods	too ? Ye may not hence	2, 38/27
a guardian only for his	goods	and his lands, discharging him	2, 39/4
which only both lands and	goods	serve. And if examples be	2, 39/6
wise merchant adventureth all his	goods	in one ship? All this	2, 41/32
daughters, the safeguard of your	goods	: of all which things in	2, 69/22
and honest, great substance of	goods	to be lashed out among	2, 69/30
have known as well their	goods	as their persons greatly endangered	2, 70/30
realm. Thus were neither your	goods	in surety and yet they	2, 71/7
to be far out of	goodwill	and waxen wild, robbers and	2, 14/5
thing, in many days before,	got	him either more hearts or	2, 5/19
liberal, with large gifts he	got	him unsteadfast friendship, for which	2, 8/5
return any man that were	got	out of Northampton towards Stony	2, 18/3
of power about the King,	got	herself in all the haste	2, 20/29
imprisoned the Queen's kinsfolk, and	got	both her sons into his	2, 43/5
and, thanked be God, they	got	no good, nor ye none	2, 52/4
pardon; of great forfeitures she	got	men remission; and finally, in	2, 56/19
had also, not long before,	got	with child. Wherefore the King's	2, 64/25
which once ended, the preacher	got	him home and never after	2, 68/27
And as the thing evil	got	is never well kept, through	2, 82/13
Prince, King Henry the Seventh,	got	him home again, made him	2, 91/13

prosperity as adverse fortune, had	got	by great experience, the very	2, 91/19
themselves would alone demean and	govern	the King at their pleasure	2, 24/2
wise King Edward's line to	govern	them, whom no man earthly	2, 79/31
whom no man earthly can	govern	against their wills, and we	2, 79/31
and our heirs to rule,	govern	and defend, the other, by	2, 80/10
Windsor. A king of such	governance	and behaviour in time of	2, 3/20
their former outrages. To the	governance	and ordering of this young	2, 14/9
upon himself the order and	governance	of the young King, whom	2, 20/16
upon him the guiding and	governance	of this realm, to the	2, 74/11
upon him the crown and	governance	of this realm, according to	2, 78/17
his Grace hath now the	governance	, and whereof I am myself	2, 93/20
younger; Elizabeth, whose fortune and	grace	was after to be Queen	2, 3/8
and fortune, without a special	grace	, hardly refraineth. This fault not	2, 4/21
realm to ruin, but if ^p	grace	turn him to wisdom: which	2, 12/1
us, and also to his	Grace	no surety to have the	2, 14/31
and thanks be to His	grace	that peril is past. Howbeit	2, 15/14
very humble wise saluted his	Grace	, which received them in very	2, 19/4
gone back with the King's	Grace	from Stony Stratford unto Northampton	2, 21/10
us that be about his	Grace	, to have it run in	2, 26/18
never shall I, by God's	grace	, so wed myself to mine	2, 27/17
trust, quoth he, with God's	grace	, we shall not need it	2, 28/13
King's noble brother, to whose	Grace	we ourself be of kin	2, 28/29
King's royal Majesty; to whose	Grace	it were as singular comfort	2, 34/12
the Cardinal, but that your	Grace	were of all folk most	2, 35/18
out of your company, your	Grace	was well content therewith yourself	2, 35/31
would help, as God send	grace	it hurt not? And therefore	2, 37/7
he beareth him, lest your	Grace	should hap to send him	2, 37/20
of own hand. God send	grace	, Sir, quoth the messenger, and	2, 50/25
the realm should by God's	grace	rest in good quiet and	2, 54/2
would bring them in his	grace	; for many that had highly	2, 56/18
respect of God, where His	grace	inclineth the parties to love	2, 63/7
ensured. Howbeit, she said his	Grace	spoke so loving words unto	2, 65/3
he had shown the great	grace	that God giveth and secretly	2, 66/29
commonly those children lacked that	grace	, and for the punishment of	2, 66/31
house that now, by God's	grace	, better shall, which thing to	2, 72/30
that it may like his	Grace	, at our humble request, to	2, 74/10
whereof we shall make his	Grace	so effectual report that we	2, 76/30
with you, unto his noble	Grace	, to make our humble request	2, 76/33
a great matter unto his	Grace	. Whereupon the Protector made difficulty	2, 77/15
of them all, that his	Grace	would pardon them and license	2, 77/31
them to propose unto his	Grace	the intent of their coming	2, 77/32
as much honour to his	Grace	as wealth to all the	2, 78/3
they not sure how his	Grace	would take it, whom they	2, 78/4
and finally to beseech his	Grace	that it would like him	2, 78/12
the land, and unto his	Grace	so much the more honour	2, 78/21

if it would like his	Grace	to take the crown upon	2, 79/21
defend, the other, by God's	grace	and your good help, to	2, 80/11
well say, to do your	Grace	pleasure, the thing were right	2, 83/28
well served God and by	grace	obtained as much truth and	2, 84/2
of this realm whereof his	Grace	hath now the governance, and	2, 93/19
in the person of your	Grace	.	2, 93/25
same and to set his	gracious	hands to the redress and	2, 78/15
in that behalf the more	graciously	incline if ye, the worshipful	2, 74/23
and that the Protector should	grant	him the quiet possession of	2, 44/3
loved her better than to	grant	her her boon. But when	2, 65/12
his good will list to	grant	, but what the King, of	2, 70/3
and Popes so good had	granted	, so many had confirmed, and	2, 28/1
more piteous than politic hath	granted	it, and other men since	2, 31/21
serveth, which either the law	granteth	of course or the King	2, 30/22
quarrel to the Lord Richard	Gray	, the King's other brother by	2, 19/8
to the King, Dame Elizabeth	Gray	, which was after his Queen	2, 60/13
was married unto one John?	Gray	, a squire, whom King Henry	2, 60/19
the only widowhood of Elizabeth	Gray	, though she were in all	2, 62/24
Elizabeth	Gray	, and her crowned Queen that	2, 65/9
palace of Westminster, and, with	great	funeral honour and heaviness of	2, 3/19
years of his reign, a	great	part of a long life	2, 4/6
which health of body in	great	prosperity and fortune, without a	2, 4/21
a little courtesy than a	great	benefit. So deceased (as I	2, 5/21
All three, as they were	great	states? of birth, so were	2, 6/26
of birth, so were they	great	and stately of stomach, greedy	2, 6/26
long ere morning came in	great	haste to the house of	2, 9/9
Queen specially grudged, for the	great	favour the King bore him	2, 11/2
promise) as for divers other	great	gifts which he received, that	2, 11/7
and good plain ways prosper.	Great	variance hath there long been	2, 12/4
between you, not always for	great	causes. Sometimes a thing right	2, 12/5
well: ye never had so	great	cause of hatred as ye	2, 12/8
occasion we have taken so	great	hurt afore, that we eftsoons	2, 13/8
peril is past. Howbeit, as	great	is growing, if we suffer	2, 15/15
men of honour and of	great	power, the one by long	2, 15/30
pass without the gathering and	great	assembly of people and in	2, 16/8
brought the King up in	great	haste, not in good speed	2, 17/6
and the Lord Rivers a	great	while. But incontinent after that	2, 17/16
that they were openly with	great	courtesy departed and the Lord	2, 17/17
council, wherein they spent a	great	part of the night. And	2, 17/22
go out, perceiving well so	great	a thing without his knowledge	2, 18/11
in so few hours so	great	a change marvelously misliked. Howbeit	2, 18/13
which tidings the Queen, in	great	flight? and heaviness, bewailing her	2, 20/26
he had tidings of so	great	importance that his master gave	2, 21/7
man weaponed, he took the	Great	Seal with him, and came	2, 21/18
you. And here is the	Great	Seal, which in likewise as	2, 22/9

therewith he betook her the	Great	Seal, and departed home again	2, 22/12
pass unsearched. Then was there	great	commotion and murmur, as well	2, 22/16
suddenly had yielded up the	Great	Seal to the Queen, to	2, 22/30
of lowliness, that from the	great	obloquy in which he was	2, 24/25
was suddenly fallen in so	great	trust that, at the Council	2, 24/26
which had delivered up the	Great	Seal to the Queen, was	2, 25/2
the Queen, and proceeding of	great	malice towards the King's Councillors	2, 25/20
a thing that should cease	great	murmur in the realm, if	2, 27/21
that should turn to the	great	grudge of all men, and	2, 27/30
person in spirit, accompanied with	great	multitude of angels, by night	2, 28/4
which God forbid) upon so	great	a mischief, the Sanctuary would	2, 29/21
pass (as it were no	great	mastery,? we letting her alone	2, 29/29
it might be amended, with	great	thanks of God and no	2, 31/19
in danger abroad, not of	great	hurt only, but also of	2, 31/29
sounded, not only to the	great	rumour of the people and	2, 34/10
this doing, should both do	great	good to the realm, pleasure	2, 34/20
she specially tendered) not only	great	comfort and honour to the	2, 34/23
young Duke himself, whose both	great	wealth it were to be	2, 34/25
faith methinketh it were as	great	commodity to them both as	2, 35/3
since there is not always	great	necessity to have the child	2, 35/26
it is, I trow, no	great	marvel though I fear lest	2, 36/28
kingdom, I fled hither, being	great	with child, and here I	2, 39/17
son's palace may be as	great	safeguard to him now reigning	2, 39/22
a good while in a	great	study, and forasmuch her seemed	2, 40/24
might turn both me to	great	sorrow, the realm to much	2, 41/17
much harm, and you to	great	reproach. For lo, here is	2, 41/18
own mind promised him a	great	quantity of the King's treasure	2, 44/7
were it that before such	great	things, men's hearts of a	2, 44/25
power chiefly lay. But surely	great	pity was it that he	2, 45/30
And therewith, as in a	great	anger, he clapped his fist	2, 48/27
fist upon the board a	great	rap. At which token given	2, 48/27
token oftentimes notably foregoing some	great	misfortune. Now this that followeth	2, 50/31
that time, and now of	great	authority. This knight, when it	2, 51/5
King's indignation, and stood in	great	fear of himself. And forasmuch	2, 51/23
well passed, it gave him	great	pleasure to talk with him	2, 51/29
nor never stood in so	great	dread in my life, as	2, 52/10
merry, nor never in so	great	surety. Oh good God, the	2, 52/13
knight and a gentle, of	great	authority with his Prince, of	2, 52/18
themselves together in making some	great	commotion for his deliverance, whose	2, 54/1
had most miss), that her	great	shame won her much praise	2, 55/1
offended, she obtained pardon; of	great	forfeitures she got men remission	2, 56/19
she stood many men in	great	stead, either for none or	2, 56/20
set among the remembrances of	great	matters : which they shall specially	2, 56/27
after good substance, after as	great	favour with the Prince, after	2, 56/31
with the Prince, after as	great	suit and seeking to with	2, 57/1

both doctors of divinity, both	great	preachers, both of more learning	2, 58/24
meeting, much wooing, and many	great	promises, she well espied the	2, 61/18
of his realm, whereupon depended	great	strength to his estate by	2, 62/4
estate by the affinity and	great	possibility of increase of his	2, 62/4
marry his own subject, no	great	occasion leading thereunto, no possessions	2, 62/9
and his own maid so	great	difference as between the King	2, 62/15
none impediment, the King with	great	feast and honourable solemnity married	2, 65/8
at his return assembled a	great	puissance against the King, and	2, 65/15
of Warwick with many other	great	estates? of that party, and	2, 66/4
at Paul's Cross, in a	great	audience (as always assembled great	2, 66/26
great audience (as always assembled	great	number to his preaching) he	2, 66/26
when he had shown the	great	grace that God giveth and	2, 66/29
them, after silence commanded upon	great	pain, in the Protector's name	2, 69/7
you of a matter right	great	and weighty, and no less	2, 69/13
that ye would have given	great	good for, that ye would	2, 69/18
from good men and honest,	great	substance of goods to be	2, 69/29
there was no crime so	great	of which there could lack	2, 71/2
among ourselves hath been so	great	effusion of the ancient noble	2, 71/19
the half remaineth, to the	great	enfeebling of this noble land	2, 71/21
men for their money, and	great	men for their lands, or	2, 71/25
and have her, to the	great	destruction of many a good	2, 72/11
many a good woman and	great	dolour to their husband and	2, 72/12
that ye, not without your	great	cost and sundry perils and	2, 72/27
reckon my words of as	great	authority as the preacher's of	2, 73/4
hath been the effusion of	great	part of the noble blood	2, 73/20
thing well considered, and the	great	knightly prowess pondered, with manifold	2, 74/4
child's office, and that the	great	wise man well perceived, when	2, 74/16
age and thereto of so	great	wisdom joined with so great	2, 74/21
great wisdom joined with so	great	experience: which, albeit he will	2, 74/21
do, whereby you shall do	great	profit to all this realm	2, 74/29
it shall redound unto your	great	weal and commodity, we require	2, 76/31
the being there of a	great	and honourable company, to move	2, 77/14
honourable company, to move a	great	matter unto his Grace. Whereupon	2, 77/15
With this there was a	great	shout, crying, King Richard! King	2, 80/16
day the Protector, with a	great	train, went to Westminster hall	2, 81/12
in the ground, under a	great	heap of stones. Then rode	2, 85/29
Then rode Sir James in	great	haste to King Richard, and	2, 86/1
the murder, who gave him	great	thanks and, as some say	2, 86/2
royal blood, brought up in	great	wealth, likely long to live	2, 86/16
departed, as it seemed, very	great	friends at Gloucester. From whence	2, 89/3
rejected, but he both with	great	gifts and high benefits, in	2, 90/16
Bishop was a man of	great	natural wit, very well learned	2, 90/22
adverse fortune, had got by	great	experience, the very mother and	2, 91/19
of flesh fled away a	great	pace. The fox, that saw	2, 93/4
more esteem and take for	greater	kindness a little courtesy than	2, 5/21

that sometimes without small things	greater	cannot stand. And verily it	2, 26/15
together, as well for many	greater	causes, as also for their	2, 34/25
The other two were somewhat	greater	personages, and nevertheless of their	2, 56/10
had not reckoned it a	greater	thing to make a king	2, 65/33
uncomely. He was of youth	greatly	given to fleshly wantonness: from	2, 4/20
hardly refraineth. This fault not	greatly	grieved the people, for neither	2, 4/22
to the Queen, was thereof	greatly	reproved, and the Seal taken	2, 25/3
stand. And verily it redoundeth	greatly	to the dishonour both of	2, 26/16
of the other lords were	greatly	abashed that favoured her. But	2, 47/31
learning. For they were before	greatly	esteemed among the people; but	2, 58/26
King's affection towards her so	greatly	increased that she durst somewhat	2, 61/19
easily perceive it booteth not	greatly	to say nay. Notwithstanding, the	2, 61/33
their goods as their persons	greatly	endangered, either by feigned quarrels	2, 70/31
which peradventure we not so	greatly	needed but that the lords	2, 76/3
great and stately of stomach,	greedy	and ambitious of authority, and	2, 6/27
I see some men so	greedy	without any substantial cause to	2, 37/10
all men know, the King's	greedy	appetite was insatiable and everywhere	2, 72/5
he brought forth into the	green	beside the Chapel within the	2, 49/20
Whereupon he sent one John	Green	, whom he specially trusted, unto	2, 83/15
children to death. This John	Green	did his errand unto Brackenbury	2, 83/19
therefore; with which answer John	Green	, returning, recounted the same to	2, 83/22
and what need in that	green	? world the Protector had of	2, 90/4
their beginning) marvellously in him	grew	and increased: so far forth	2, 5/12
what indifferent : where his advantage	grew	, he spared no man's death	2, 8/12
if any were, it rather	grew	of riot and unreasonable waste	2, 69/27
would marvel whereof that change	grew	. And surely the occasion of	2, 89/6
and may grow to more	grief	than any man here can	2, 26/23
but also to the importable?	grief	and displeasure of the King's	2, 34/11
occasion again. Now be those	grievs	passed, and all is (God	2, 13/9
from this time forward, all	grievs	forgotten, each of you love	2, 13/21
refraineth. This fault not greatly	grieved	the people, for neither could	2, 4/22
wherewith he ought to be	grieved	. When the Duke had this	2, 78/9
their deaths, whose imprisonment was	grievous	unto him; and that with	2, 43/16
own good, among so many	grins	? and traps as was set	2, 69/25
his intent and a sure	ground	for the foundation of all	2, 10/2
their destruction, and upon that	ground	set the foundation of all	2, 14/18
had confirmed, and which holy	ground	was more than five hundred	2, 28/2
appear upon how slipper? a	ground	the Protector built his colour	2, 66/11
foot, meetly deep in the	ground	, under a great heap of	2, 85/29
For, as the worshipful man	groundly	? made open unto you, the	2, 73/14
foreseeing that many harms might	grow	by their debate, while the	2, 10/18
suffer our well-proved evil-willers to	grow	in overgreat authority with the	2, 15/2
to wrest out, and may	grow	to more grief than any	2, 26/23
and much rest and quiet	grow	to all the realm. And	2, 27/6
past. Howbeit, as great is	growing	, if we suffer this young	2, 15/15

them in the mean season	grown	into his favour, of which	2, 4/7
hath within these few years	grown	in this realm, I pray	2, 13/1
there is so much mischief	grown	. For lack of which lawful	2, 73/22
of those that bore him	grudge	for King Henry's sake the	2, 4/4
to maintain, a long continued	grudge	and heartburning between the Queen's	2, 9/28
should turn to the great	grudge	of all men, and high	2, 27/30
loveth me so little to	grudge	at that I love, nor	2, 63/31
of his honour, murmur or	grudge	of the world, he would	2, 72/10
against whom the Queen specially	grudged	, for the great favour the	2, 11/2
better; albeit his heart somewhat	grudged	that he was not afore	2, 48/1
truth nor, turning their private	grudges	into the common hurt, irritating	2, 23/17
the Protector had provided privy	guard	for himself, so had he	2, 43/23
law maketh his mother his	guardian	. Then may no man, I	2, 38/30
law give a child a	guardian	only for his goods and	2, 39/4
since man's law serveth the	guardian	to keep the infant, the	2, 39/26
by the appointment of a	guardian	. I would not be a	2, 64/1
were hard I ween to	guess	. And if some folks' friendship	2, 15/9
like as though men should	guess	the beauty of one long	2, 55/29
well advise her visage might	guess	and devise which parts how	2, 55/32
to take upon him the	guiding	and governance of this realm	2, 74/10
sermon, there came unto the	Guildhall	in London the Duke of	2, 69/2
beheaded, and without other earthly	guilt	but only that they were	2, 58/1
Queen, In that I am	guiltless	? As though they were guilty	2, 37/3
guiltless? As though they were	guilty	! In that I am with	2, 37/4
a mind that knoweth itself	guilty	is in a manner dejected	2, 82/4
slain in the the field,	hacked	and hewn of his enemies'	2, 87/5
harried on horseback dead, his	hair	in despite torn and tugged	2, 87/6
long as he had but	half	his prey in his hand	2, 25/13
thought his strength more than	half	increased. The matter was broken	2, 43/8
time and other more than	half	the realm. Thus were neither	2, 71/7
this realm that scarcely the	half	remaineth, to the great enfeebling	2, 71/21
the east end of the	hall	, where the Mayor keepeth the	2, 69/5
the nether end of the	hall	a bushment? of the Duke's	2, 76/16
lads that thrust into the	hall	among the press, began suddenly	2, 76/18
great train, went to Westminster	hall	and there when he had	2, 81/13
angels, by night so specially	hallowed	and dedicated to God, (for	2, 28/4
outward enemies, no war in	hand	, nor none towards but such	2, 4/27
intended he to rake in	hand	by which he should be	2, 5/3
honourable man, as valiant of	hand	as politic in counsel. Adjoined	2, 14/13
young King in our enemies'	hand	, which without his witting might	2, 15/16
thus bore they folk in	hand	.° But when the Lord	2, 18/8
half his prey in his	hand	: well witting that if he	2, 25/14
the Protector himself ready at	hand	, so that she verily thought	2, 40/26
the young Duke by the	hand	, and said unto the lords	2, 41/13
as I am of own	hand	. God send grace, Sir, quoth	2, 50/24

harness as came next to	hand	, and so had God helped	2, 53/6
in so well a set	hand	, and therewith of itself so	2, 54/5
with a taper in her	hand	, in which she went in	2, 54/28
with which he was in	hand	and without any deduction thereunto	2, 68/13
that you were nearest at	hand	, since that near here about	2, 72/20
he took him by the	hand	. Which thing the common people	2, 82/1
his body privily fenced, his	hand	ever on his dagger, his	2, 87/14
be less and more favourably	handled	, not even fully, plain and	2, 59/29
if the matter were well	handled	, he craftily sought the ways	2, 91/25
were their craftmasters in the	handling	of such wicked devices, who	2, 43/10
He slew with his own	hands	King Henry the Sixth, being	2, 8/14
forgave other, and joined their	hands	together, when (as it after	2, 13/30
kinsman, should be in the	hands	and custody of his mother's	2, 14/24
to leave him in her	hands	. For if she cast such	2, 29/14
be afeard to set their	hands	to the amendment: as though	2, 31/4
wise men would set their	hands	to, it might be amended	2, 31/18
with the labour of his	hands	. Verily, quoth the Duke, I	2, 32/32
put him in the Protector's	hands	, that hath his brother already	2, 39/28
to be delivered into his	hands	in whom they should perceive	2, 40/22
if she with her own	hands	betook him to them of	2, 41/12
him, to keep into your	hands	, of whom I shall ask	2, 41/33
both the children in his	hands	, he opened himself more boldly	2, 42/25
her sons into his own	hands	, then he opened the rest	2, 43/5
and to set his gracious	hands	to the redress and amendment	2, 78/15
and hewn of his enemies'	hands	, harried on horseback dead, his	2, 87/5
suffered him to escape his	hands	. Very truth it is, the	2, 90/9
he been put in the	hands	of them with whom he	2, 92/25
said it were alms to	hang	them. When the King approached	2, 24/15
in good possibility to be	hanged	ere he die ; but Sir	2, 87/3
find you at variance, might	hap	to fall themselves at war	2, 11/17
Which strife, if it should	hap	, as it were likely, to	2, 23/22
him, lest your Grace should	hap	to send him away. Ah	2, 37/20
the danger (as thou mayest	hap	to hear more hereafter), and	2, 52/12
one of his tormentors? might	hap	to break his head, and	2, 81/5
they were men, your faithfulness	haply	would suffice. But childhood must	2, 11/21
good man shall perish and	haply	he too, and ye too	2, 13/16
remained in sanctuary or should	haply	be shortly conveyed to his	2, 25/16
some of that company had	haply	secret instruction incontinent, maugre? his	2, 34/2
be found others that would	haply	do their best unto him	2, 35/14
it that some one man	haply	somewhat perceiving, filled many men	2, 44/27
secretly warned that it might	haply	turn them to no good	2, 45/5
she never longed. Which was	haply	the thing that the more	2, 55/12
they shall specially think, that	haply	shall esteem her only by	2, 56/28
marry himself whom he should	haply	never love, and for the	2, 63/18
lords and knights, more than	haply	knew the message that they	2, 69/4

mouth of the city, and	haply	to him they will answer	2, 75/21
authority. This knight, when it	happed	the Lord Chamberlain by the	2, 51/5
to very good conclusion. Now	happed	it that in the mean	2, 60/12
destruction, only for that it	happed	those to favour him whom	2, 70/27
evil diet should shorten) should	happen	to decease (as indeed he	2, 8/28
manner obtained. And if it	happen	that I bring it not	2, 28/16
thereof. And if she might	happen	to bring that to pass	2, 29/29
And also if the crown	happen	(as it hath done) to	2, 30/11
to entreat if we hereafter	happen	to write the time of	2, 82/32
I ween it would, might	happen	to turn me to little	2, 93/15
less mistrusted than that that	happened	, yet well foreseeing that many	2, 10/17
time in which it had	happened	them before to meet in	2, 51/17
the better. And yet that	happeneth	. And nowhere where find we	2, 12/19
each man wot well daily	happeneth	to them to whom no	2, 50/29
so pestilent as when it	happeneth	among us, and among us	2, 71/13
he had so to think	hard	it is to say, whether	2, 9/14
or our woe, it were	hard	I ween to guess. And	2, 15/9
friends that it should be	hard	for him to bring his	2, 16/7
once fastened in men's hearts,	hard	it is to wrest out	2, 26/22
left but rivelled? skin and	hard	bone. And yet, being even	2, 55/31
means as methinketh it were	hard	but it should be true	2, 83/6
pleasure, the thing were right	hard	that he would refuse, meaning	2, 83/29
force the featherbed and pillows	hard	unto their mouths, that within	2, 85/20
much higher than his right,	hard-favoured	of visage, and such as	2, 7/21
he remembreth not, or so	hardhearted	that he pitieth not, that	2, 70/25
his own person, either of	hardiness	or politic order. Free was	2, 8/3
fortune, without a special grace,	hardly	refraineth. This fault not greatly	2, 4/22
the bigamy, let the bishop	hardly	? lay it in my way	2, 64/17
in the field bold and	hardy	, and nevertheless no farther than	2, 4/13
wiliest, the third the holiest	harlot	in his realm, as one	2, 56/8
be little, and the most	harm	there like to fall where	2, 16/25
be as sorry of his	harm	as herself and yet would	2, 29/4
only a safeguard for the	harm	they have done, but a	2, 31/16
sorrow, the realm to much	harm	, and you to great reproach	2, 41/18
that there could be none	harm	towards him in that Council	2, 46/5
no good, nor ye none	harm	thereby. Thou wouldst say so	2, 52/4
they came for good or	harm	. Then the Duke when he	2, 77/20
no shame, and so it	harmed	him the less. Howbeit some	2, 59/7
yet well foreseeing that many	harms	might grow by their debate	2, 10/18
lawful hurt. For against unlawful	harms	, neither Pope nor King intended	2, 31/30
companies and went flockmele? in	harness	, and many also, for that	2, 22/21
no marvel though some were	harness	, which at the breaking up	2, 24/6
here be the barrels of	harness	that these traitors had privily	2, 24/9
would rather have had their	harness	on their backs than to	2, 24/13
come there rushing men in	harness	, as many as the chamber	2, 48/29

on for their defence such	harness	as came next to hand	2, 53/5
the Duke of Buckingham, stood	harnessed	in old ill faring? briginders	2, 52/28
other lord that he should	harp	no more upon that string	2, 36/33
hewn of his enemies' hands,	harried	on horseback dead, his hair	2, 87/5
him the rule in King	Harry's	life, was with many nobles	2, 6/24
ere morning came in great	haste	to the house of one	2, 9/9
the King up in great	haste	, not in good speed, with	2, 17/6
got herself in all the	haste	possible with her younger son	2, 20/29
he caused in all the	haste	all his servants to be	2, 21/16
he found much heaviness, rumble,	haste	and business, carriage and conveyance	2, 21/20
And therewith, in all the	haste	, he sent his servant for	2, 47/9
the Protector made so much	haste	to dinner: which he might	2, 49/15
at midnight in all the	haste	, requiring him to rise and	2, 49/31
sent by the Protector to	haste	him thitherward, with whom he	2, 51/3
matter, sent in all the	haste	for many substantial men out	2, 52/26
after dinner in all the	haste	an herald of arms, with	2, 53/11
paper and scribbled forth in	haste	at adventure. So that upon	2, 54/9
cast,? foul cast away? for	haste	. And a merchant answered him	2, 54/12
desire, determined in all possible	haste	to marry her. And after	2, 61/29
for a word spoken in	haste	cruelly beheaded, by the misconstruing	2, 70/14
rode Sir James in great	haste	to King Richard, and showed	2, 86/1
whither he made all that	haste	; and he answered, ' In	2, 93/5
could come to those words,	hasted	his matter thereto: he was	2, 68/10
to the death, and thereupon	hastily	drowned in a butt of	2, 7/13
tidings of this matter came	hastily	to the Queen, a little	2, 20/18
matter leaned, procured the Protector	hastily	; to rid him. And much	2, 46/23
and his part, caused them	hastily	, without judgment, process, or manner	2, 57/30
make parties, it were best	hastily	to pursue his purpose and	2, 58/8
husband, and Richard, the Lord	Hastings	, a noble man, then Lord	2, 10/28
of Buckingham, and Richard, Lord	Hastings	and Chamberlain, both men of	2, 15/29
at this meeting the Lord	Hastings	, whose truth towards the King	2, 23/3
these persuasions of the Lord	Hastings	, whereof part himself believed, of	2, 23/25
Lord Stanley, and the Lord	Hastings	, then Lord Chamberlain, with many	2, 44/18
and said unto the Lord	Hastings	that he much disliked these	2, 45/13
My lord, quoth the Lord	Hastings	, on my life, never doubt	2, 45/17
in whom if the Lord	Hastings	had not put so special	2, 45/33
good semblance unto the Lord	Hastings	, and kept him much in	2, 46/11
possible to win the Lord	Hastings	into their part. But Catesby	2, 46/16
motions might with the Lord	Hastings	diminish his credence, whereunto only	2, 46/21
the rule that the Lord	Hastings	bore in his country, the	2, 46/26
favoured her. But the Lord	Hastings	was in his mind better	2, 47/32
Protector said to the Lord	Hastings	: I arrest thee, traitor. What	2, 48/31
horse ready, if the Lord	Hastings	would go with him, to	2, 50/8
good lord, quoth the Lord	Hastings	to this messenger, leaneth my	2, 50/10
there met he with one	Hastings	, a pursuivant of his own	2, 51/15

And therefore he said, Ah,	Hastings	, art thou remembered when I	2, 52/2
name, containing that the Lord	Hastings	, with divers others of his	2, 53/15
and when he was with	hasty	rapping quickly let in, he	2, 9/11
of malice but of nature,	hate	them whom their husbands love	2, 7/7
them, if each of you	hate	other. If they were men	2, 11/20
to think that we should	hate	the King's noble brother, to	2, 28/28
beloved than they? When they	hate	them for my sake! In	2, 37/5
to pity them and to	hate	the Protector and his part	2, 57/30
intent that no man should	hate	him for fear, and that	2, 81/26
outwardly compinable? where he inwardly	hated	, not letting? to kiss whom	2, 8/9
of all women she most	hated	, as that concubine whom the	2, 48/16
many good folk, also, that	hated	her living and glad were	2, 55/3
whom he had long deadly	hated	, should be brought then before	2, 81/33
not untoothed whether men of	hatred	report above the truth, or	2, 7/27
places and get him steadfast	hatred	. He was close and secret	2, 8/6
the other maketh, and for	hatred	of each of other's person	2, 11/25
had so great cause of	hatred	as ye have of love	2, 12/8
other so much love as	hatred	both unto the Queen's party	2, 15/32
so wounded his heart with	hatred	and mistrust that he never	2, 89/15
said it was done in	hatred	and despite of him. And	2, 89/22
of them lived in such	hatred	and distrust of other that	2, 89/23
been to his noble children (	having	in themselves also as many	2, 5/25
impugned, but for their destruction,	having	more regard to their old	2, 16/20
been long secret with him,	having	experience of the world and	2, 57/24
his coming home to Brecknock,	having	there in his custody, by	2, 90/18
asked little, but everything was	hawsed	? above the measure: ameracements? turned	2, 70/5
the table, or else his	head	had been cleft to the	2, 49/3
dinner till I see thy	head	off. It booted him not	2, 49/13
within the Tower, and his	head	laid down upon a long	2, 49/22
afterwards his body, with the	head	, interred at Windsor, beside the	2, 49/23
near the place where his	head	was off so soon after	2, 51/15
axe hung over his own	head	. In faith, man, quoth he	2, 52/9
might hap to break his	head	, and worthy, for marring of	2, 81/5
first set upon the Protector's	head	, his eye could not abide	2, 90/12
sight thereof, but wryed? his	head	another way. But men say	2, 90/13
horn that is in thine	head	. ' No, marry, '	2, 93/9
the loss of so many	heads	. But since things past cannot	2, 13/6
raced? them both by the	heads	that the blood ran about	2, 50/4
stood before cast back their	heads	, marvelling thereof; but nothing they	2, 76/21
to fleshly wantonness: from which	health	of body in great prosperity	2, 4/20
him, yet in his good	health	he somewhat the less regarded	2, 10/11
the one was then in	health	, and the other is now	2, 35/33
the ground, under a great	heap	of stones. Then rode Sir	2, 85/29
told him so? He shall	hear	him ask it an he	2, 38/22
and was also loath to	hear	, he said unto her, for	2, 40/11

marvelous case is it to	hear	either the warnings of that	2, 49/25
as thou mayest hap to	hear	more hereafter), and I never	2, 52/12
every man laughed at to	hear	it then so suddenly so	2, 54/23
cry and a joyful to	hear	, every man with one voice	2, 76/27
they would be loath to	hear	, then must they needs seek	2, 79/23
himself, as ye shall hereafter	hear	, slain in the the field	2, 87/4
longed the Duke sore to	hear	what he would have said	2, 92/17
his bedside, of whom he	heard	that these Dukes were gone	2, 21/10
And verily I have often	heard	of sanctuary men, but I	2, 33/8
sanctuary men, but I never	heard	erst? of sanctuary children. And	2, 33/9
found him so fast, and	heard	him speak so terrible words	2, 46/18
when the King beheld and	heard	her speak, as she was	2, 61/5
again that ye have already	heard	of him that can better	2, 73/1
every man much marvelled that	heard	him, and thought that they	2, 75/13
never had in their lives	heard	so evil a tale so	2, 75/13
thereunto, as ye before have	heard	, and finally to beseech his	2, 78/11
his. When the Protector had	heard	the proposition, he looked very	2, 78/24
no man so dull that	heard	them but he perceived well	2, 80/23
every way that I have	heard	, but after that way that	2, 83/5
way that I have so	heard	by such men and such	2, 83/6
allowed not, as I have	heard	, that burying in so vile	2, 86/3
sorrow within. For I have	heard	by credible report, of such	2, 87/10
diversely reported. Some have I	heard	say that the Duke, a	2, 89/8
another, so that I have	heard	of some that said they	2, 90/11
Ely, who, as ye before	heard	, was taken in the Council	2, 90/19
he being, as ye have	heard	, after King Edward's death first	2, 91/5
have been taken among the	hearers	as though the Holy Ghost	2, 68/3
storey, where he stood to	hearken	the sermon. But the people	2, 68/24
very princely to behold, of	heart	courageous, politic in counsel. in	2, 4/10
that could find in his	heart	so much mischief to conceive	2, 6/12
lowly of countenance, arrogant of	heart	, outwardly compinable? where he inwardly	2, 8/8
even with all my very	heart	. And he said in that	2, 42/17
he loved better; albeit his	heart	somewhat grudged that he was	2, 47/33
fearful an impression in his	heart	, that he was thoroughly determined	2, 50/7
our own fault or faint	heart	. And therefore go to thy	2, 50/22
here once with an heavy	heart	? Yea my lord, quoth he	2, 52/3
as he that of good	heart	and courage forestudied no perils	2, 52/21
to pierce a soft, tender	heart	. But when the King had	2, 55/16
he was of a proud	heart	highly desirous, should frame the	2, 58/18
mind, as to him whose	heart	she perceived more firmly set	2, 61/22
so struck him to the	heart	that within few days after	2, 68/33
while the dolour of their	heart	burst out at their eyes	2, 77/6
could not find in his	heart	in this point to incline	2, 78/30
The man had an high	heart	and sore longed upward, not	2, 84/3
proud enterprise of an high	heart	, or finally, what wretched end	2, 86/23

chamber, so was his restless	heart	continually tossed and tumbled with	2, 87/19
words, which so wounded his	heart	with hatred and mistrust that	2, 89/14
a long continued grudge and	heartburning	between the Queen's kindred and	2, 9/28
the crown by battle, so	heartily	beloved with the substance of	2, 3/24
faintly than he that were	heartily	minded to his wealth.? And	2, 8/25
many time had prayed full	heartily	for his loss; in which	2, 65/11
and none the less I	heartily	pray you so to do	2, 74/26
only thing that withdraweth the	hearts	of Englishmen from the Prince	2, 5/2
before, got him either more	hearts	or more hearty favour among	2, 5/19
appeared by their deeds) their	hearts	were far asunder. As soon	2, 13/31
opinion once fastened in men's	hearts	, hard it is to wrest	2, 26/22
before such great things, men's	hearts	of a secret instinct of	2, 44/25
either more hearts or more	hearty	favour among the common people	2, 5/19
him so much the more	hearty	favour in that he disdained	2, 63/12
Friends, for the zeal and	hearty	favour that we bear you	2, 69/11
them for the love and	hearty	favour they bore him, praying	2, 79/3
of himself, sent out of	heaven	into this vicious world for	2, 54/25
souls into the joys of	heaven	, leaving to the tormentors their	2, 85/22
not to ask why, but	heavily	he took a priest at	2, 49/14
with great funeral honour and	heaviness	of his people from thence	2, 3/19
Queen, in great flight? and	heaviness	, bewailing her child's ruin, her	2, 20/26
About whom he found much	heaviness	, rumble, haste and business, carriage	2, 21/20
brother lingered in thought and	heaviness	till this traitorous death delivered	2, 85/9
thee here once with an	heavy	heart? Yea my lord, quoth	2, 52/2
be king: at the leastwise,	heinous	treason was there laid to	2, 7/9
them that it was a	heinous	deed of the Queen, and	2, 25/20
of thieves, murderers, and malicious	heinous	traitors, and that in two	2, 30/28
worthy to be punished as	heinous	traitors, whatsoever they were. And	2, 47/28
heinously done, they be worthy	heinous	punishment. What! quoth the Protector	2, 48/24
most secret counsel of this	heinous	treason, with whom he lay	2, 53/27
matter, being of itself so	heinous	, might be first broken to	2, 58/11
or small matters aggrieved with	heinous	names. And also there was	2, 71/1
lord, if they have so	heinously	done, they be worthy heinous	2, 48/23
these matters then he laid	heinously	to her charge the thing	2, 54/21
he that his very right	heir	of his body, lawfully begotten	2, 67/12
to ourself, as very right	heir	, lawfully begotten of the body	2, 80/1
declared the title of his	heirs	unto the crown, to whom	2, 67/9
forward by us and our	heirs	to rule, govern and defend	2, 80/10
either kind or kindness had	held	place, must needs have been	2, 6/1
some folks' friendship had not	held	better place with the King	2, 15/10
he hath nothing by descent	held	by knight's service, the law	2, 38/30
they off, if that would	help	, as God send grace it	2, 37/6
of yourselves nor can lack	help	in this cause. And if	2, 42/3
this marriage and rather to	help	that he should marry one	2, 64/23
quoth he, if that will	help	. And by and by, somewhat	2, 75/9

God's grace and your good	help	, to get again and subdue	2, 80/11
as he well wist, and	helped	to maintain, a long continued	2, 9/27
yet drew to them that	helped	to carry a wrong way	2, 21/25
hand, and so had God	helped	them, that the mischief turned	2, 53/6
covertly conveyed, lacked not in	helping	forth his brother of Clarence	2, 8/23
not as yet to depart	hence	. And as for this gentleman	2, 37/8
that I would send him	hence	which neither is in the	2, 37/23
goods too ? Ye may not	hence	take my horse from me	2, 38/27
the victory, then went I	hence	to welcome him home, and	2, 39/19
welcome him home, and from	hence	I brought my babe, the	2, 39/20
reck, so I were once	hence	because of this proclamation made	2, 93/6
be Queen, wife unto King	Henry	the Seventh and mother unto	2, 3/8
benignity of her nephew, King	Henry	the Eighth, in very prosperous	2, 3/16
after the death of King	Henry	. But the Duke, not enduring	2, 6/21
his father's death, deprived King	Henry	, and attained the crown, George	2, 6/29
with his own hands King	Henry	the Sixth, being prisoner in	2, 8/14
the Fourth had deposed King	Henry	the Sixth and was in	2, 60/3
Queen Margaret, wife unto King	Henry	the Sixth, was married unto	2, 60/18
Gray, a squire, whom King	Henry	made knight upon the field	2, 60/21
and set up again King	Henry	the Sixth, which was before	2, 65/28
after the death of King	Henry	the Sixth, entailed by authority	2, 67/10
Prince of famous memory, King	Henry	the Seventh, or percase that	2, 83/2
the most famous Prince, King	Henry	the Seventh, both Dighton and	2, 86/11
by the line of King	Henry	before deprived, the Protector conceived	2, 89/12
upon? the party of King	Henry	while that party was in	2, 90/24
together in aid of King	Henry	, devising first the marriage between	2, 91/7
till the noble Prince, King	Henry	the Seventh, got him home	2, 91/13
bore him grudge for King	Henry's	sake the Sixth, whom he	2, 4/4
far forth advanced that, King	Henry's	blood (albeit he had a	2, 6/17
I would have wished, King	Henry's	son had had the crown	2, 92/7
in all the haste an	herald	of arms, with a Proclamation	2, 53/11
mayest hap to hear more	hereafter	), and I never in my	2, 52/12
large to entreat if we	hereafter	happen to write the time	2, 82/32
Richard himself, as ye shall	hereafter	hear, slain in the the	2, 87/4
possession of the Earldom of	Hereford	, which he claimed as his	2, 44/4
the Protector the Duke of	Hereford's	lands, to which he pretended	2, 89/9
the leastwise some fear. And	herein	is there none at all	2, 33/8
long time in rest. For	hereupon	, soon after, began the conspiracy	2, 87/22
the the field, hacked and	hewn	of his enemies' hands, harried	2, 87/5
the world and the truth	hid	from knowledge, inherited for the	2, 66/34
lest he should seem to	hide	himself for some secret fear	2, 18/15
grudge of all men, and	high	displeasure of God, if the	2, 27/30
than him that maketh so	high	a matter upon such a	2, 38/14
and a very blemish, and	high	disparagement to the sacred majesty	2, 62/26
of France is by the	high	authority of parliament entailed, the	2, 73/32

wit. The man had an	high	heart and sore longed upward	2, 84/3
the proud enterprise of an	high	heart, or finally, what wretched	2, 86/23
both with great gifts and	high	benefits, in most loving and	2, 90/16
is, the Duke was an	high-minded	man, and evil could bear	2, 90/10
crook-backed, his left shoulder much	higher	than his right, hard-favoured of	2, 7/20
would have wished her somewhat	higher	. Thus say they that knew	2, 55/26
the tempestuous world that followed,	highly	towards him more increased. At	2, 4/2
lords of her blood, which	highly	maligned the King's kindred (as	2, 7/6
place was the thing which	highly	sounded, not only to the	2, 34/9
enticing him to many things	highly	redounding to the diminishing of	2, 53/22
it then so suddenly so	highly	taken, that she was naught	2, 54/23
grace; for many that had	highly	offended, she obtained pardon; of	2, 56/18
was of a proud heart	highly	desirous, should frame the city	2, 58/18
not pull him back, so	highly	she disdained it that, under	2, 64/21
marriage, he took it so	highly	that his embassy was deluded	2, 65/14
turned from him and so	highly	conspired against him that a	2, 89/5
that ever he saw, his	Highness	, being at Windsor in hunting	2, 5/13
day attend upon the King's	Highness	out of that town: thus	2, 18/7
dishonour both of the King's	Highness	and of all us that	2, 26/17
dread commandment of the King's	Highness	and of his honourable and	2, 53/30
And over this, in the	highway	towards Stony Stratford, where the	2, 17/30
James Tyrell died at Tower	Hill	, beheaded for treason, King Richard	2, 87/3
them anything would intend unto	himward	wherewith he ought to be	2, 78/8
whose life must needs have	hindered	him so intending, whether the	2, 9/3
as he had hoped, being	hindered	and kept under by the	2, 84/5
Old Testament and other ancient	histories	, then began he to descend	2, 67/7
to the course of this	history	, were it that the Duke	2, 9/20
the Seventh, or percase that	history	of Perkin in any compendious	2, 83/2
of his kingdom, I fled	hither	, being great with child, and	2, 39/17
that thing we be come	hither	to bring you, without your	2, 69/19
show) that from that time	hitherward	was there never so undevout	2, 28/6
strawberries at your garden in	Holborn	; I require you let us	2, 47/7
many as the chamber might	hold	. And anon the Protector said	2, 48/30
the wiliest, the third the	holiest	harlot in his realm, as	2, 56/8
the realm and flee into	Holland	for succour; where he remained	2, 65/18
if the privilege of that	holy	place should now be broken	2, 27/31
many had confirmed, and which	holy	ground was more than five	2, 28/2
sacred place violate, or so	holy	a Bishop that durst it	2, 28/8
he be that breaketh this	holy	sanctuary, I pray God shortly	2, 40/3
the hearers as though the	Holy	Ghost had put them in	2, 68/3
the Great Seal, and departed	home	again, yet in the dawning	2, 22/12
I hence to welcome him	home	, and from hence I brought	2, 39/20
ended, the preacher got him	home	and never after durst look	2, 68/27
soon as the Duke came	home	, he so lightly turned from	2, 89/4
But soon after his coming	home	to Brecknock, having there in	2, 90/17

King in prison, never came	home	but to the field. After	2, 91/1
Henry the Seventh, got him	home	again, made him Archbishop of	2, 91/13
he might reckon himself at	home	, and else had he been	2, 92/25
privilege, to be somewhat more	homely	with them that be there	2, 32/21
for vanity. In his return	homeward	, whomsoever he met he saluted	2, 82/3
too soon, her husband an	honest	citizen, young and goodly and	2, 55/9
husband (as he was an	honest	man and one that could	2, 55/17
pilled, from good men and	honest	, great substance of goods to	2, 69/29
woman was well named and	honest	, till the King for his	2, 72/1
from her husband, a right	honest	substantial young man among you	2, 72/3
their other friends, which being	honest	people of themselves, so much	2, 72/13
pulpit namely?, into which none	honest	man cometh to lie; which	2, 73/8
a sad? man and an	honest	, which was so new come	2, 75/24
born in London, worshipfully friended,	honestly	brought up, and very well	2, 55/8
by his sermon lost his	honesty	and soon after his life	2, 59/5
therein, she said, was more	honesty	than honour in this marriage	2, 62/14
hours after. Thus ended this	honou	able man, a good knight	2, 52/16
Westminster, and, with great funeral	honour	and heaviness of his people	2, 3/19
than stood either with his	honour	, or our profit, or with	2, 15/6
and Chamberlain, both men of	honour	and of great power, the	2, 15/29
but about the Coronation and	honour	of the King; if the	2, 16/15
young King, whom with much	honour	and humble reverence he conveyed	2, 20/16
the King's weal and the	honour	of his Council, and is	2, 26/27
the world shall, to our	honour	and her reproach, perceive that	2, 27/13
ourselves be of kin. Whose	honour	if she as much desired	2, 28/29
where they may with their	honour	be. Now, then, if she	2, 29/7
this noble man, to his	honour	and wealth, out of that	2, 31/26
for the respect of his	honour	or that she should by	2, 33/29
not only great comfort and	honour	to the King but also	2, 34/24
as might stand with their	honour	. But if you appoint yourself	2, 35/22
now King, should for his	honour	and good order of the	2, 35/30
so sore against my child's	honour	and theirs also, that he	2, 36/20
to the diminishing of his	honour	and to the universal hurt	2, 53/22
alleging that it was his	honour	, profit, and surety also, to	2, 62/2
said, was more honesty than	honour	in this marriage, forasmuch as	2, 62/14
Prince's pleasure: with no less	honour	to Markham, then Chief Justice	2, 70/16
favoured we shall for his	honour	spare to speak of; howbeit	2, 71/30
God or respect of his	honour	, murmur or grudge of the	2, 72/10
his voluptuous pleasure before his	honour	, was full unmeetly to be	2, 73/19
partners is your weal and	honour	, which, as it seemeth, either	2, 76/7
albeit they meant as much	honour	to his Grace as wealth	2, 78/3
Grace so much the more	honour	and less pain in that	2, 78/21
so much more regarded his	honour	in other realms about than	2, 78/28
he would not have his	honour	stained for any crown; in	2, 78/34
to visit in his new	honour	the town of which he	2, 83/8

whereunto the Pope joined the	honour	of Cardinal, thus living many	2, 91/15
many days in as much	honour	as one man might well	2, 91/16
unto the Queen, a right	honourable	man, as valiant of hand	2, 14/12
many of them far more	honourable	part of kin than his	2, 14/26
him, is (quoth he) neither	honourable	to his Majesty, nor unto	2, 14/30
redress of this matter some	honourable	trusty man such as both	2, 26/26
Duke himself, the King's most	honourable	brother, and, after my sovereign	2, 27/2
and the Duke his brother	honourable	, and a thing that should	2, 27/21
that those lords of her	honourable	kin which as yet remained	2, 36/35
process draweth? It is not	honourable	that the Duke bide here	2, 38/11
sat in Council, devising he	honourable	solemnity of the King's Coronation	2, 46/32
King's Highness and of his	honourable	and faithful Council, both for	2, 53/31
King with great feast and	honourable	solemnity married Elizabeth Gray, and	2, 65/8
waste than any necessary or	honourable	charge. So that there was	2, 69/28
city of his realm, much	honourable	fame receiveth among all other	2, 72/26
man cometh to lie; which	honourable	preacher, ye well remember, substantially	2, 73/8
there of a great and	honourable	company, to move a great	2, 77/15
a King's sons. Lo, the	honourable	courage of a King! Whereupon	2, 86/5
wit, very well learned, and	honourable	in behaviour, lacking no wise	2, 90/23
nuns: Anne, that was after	honourably	married unto Thomas, then Lord	2, 3/12
so well cherished and so	honourably	entreated that all the world	2, 27/12
York were with the King	honourably	at his liberty, to the	2, 35/24
from thence through the city	honourably	into the Tower out of	2, 42/22
place, it is all their	honours	there to suffer him bide	2, 36/21
thereunto moved and put in	hope	, by the occasion of the	2, 9/22
he was put in good	hope	and out of fear by	2, 22/2
never so full of good	hope	in his life: which self	2, 51/12
commotion for his deliverance, whose	hope	now being by his well	2, 54/1
respect of his royalty, the	hope	of gay apparel, ease, pleasure	2, 55/15
unto her that she verily	hoped	he would have married her	2, 65/4
that the people, whom he	hoped	the Mayor had framed before	2, 75/1
so fast as he had	hoped	, being hindered and kept under	2, 84/4
thee, for it is none	horn	that is in thine head	2, 93/8
an he call it an	horn	, where am I then?'	2, 93/10
of death there should none	horned	beast abide in that wood	2, 93/3
of this proclamation made of	horned	beasts.' 'What, fool	2, 93/7
violet, received him reverently at	Hornsey	, and riding from thence, accompanied	2, 24/20
special contriver of all this	horrible	treason. Thereupon soon after, that	2, 46/28
in scarlet, with five hundred	horse	of the citizens in violet	2, 24/19
may not hence take my	horse	from me, and may you	2, 38/27
to tarry, but had his	horse	ready, if the Lord Hastings	2, 50/8
which he was beheaded, his	horse	twice or thrice stumbled with	2, 50/28
the way to stay his	horse	and commune a while with	2, 51/6
the number of six hundred	horse	, was come, on his way	2, 88/18
Protector himself, with three hundred	horse	, and from thence still continued	2, 89/2

that done, forthwith went to	horseback	and took the way to	2, 18/26
company ready to leap on	horseback	and depart forward, to leave	2, 18/28
his enemies' hands, harried on	horseback	dead, his hair in despite	2, 87/6
for their lords were to	horsebackward	. Upon which messages, many of	2, 17/26
one John Dighton, his own	horsekeeper	, a big, broad, square, strong	2, 85/15
it, but at St. Mary's	Hospital	at the Easter after. But	2, 59/10
kindness, suddenly contracted in one	hour	, continued yet scant a fortnight	2, 15/23
thence. And soon, after one	hour	, between ten and eleven, he	2, 47/14
London, and about the selfsame	hour	, was there, not without his	2, 57/17
night's cheer, in so few	hours	so great a change marvelously	2, 18/13
life, and that within two	hours	after. Thus ended this honou	2, 52/16
this Proclamation made within two	hours	after that he was beheaded	2, 54/4
religious life in Dartford, an	house	of close? nuns: Anne, that	2, 3/11
in great haste to the	house	of one Pottier, dwelling in	2, 9/9
the Protector sent into the	house	of Shore's wife (for her	2, 54/14
taken out of the charnel	house	: for now is she old	2, 55/30
regard the cleanness of their	house	, the chastity of their wives	2, 72/14
kind minds borne to the	house	of York, since he hath	2, 72/29
acquitted, there is of that	house	that now, by God's grace	2, 72/30
of his decease kept his	household	at Ludlow in Wales. Which	2, 14/2
and so, with his own	household	about him, and every man	2, 21/17
the breaking up of that	household	must needs either be brought	2, 24/6
order of the country keep	household	in Wales far out of	2, 35/30
King's treasure and of his	household	stuff. And when they were	2, 44/7
where the Protector kept his	household	. The Protector had the resort	2, 44/33
that were secret in the	household	, were reckoned very surely for	2, 67/24
or to think that an	hoverly^o	kindness, suddenly contracted in one	2, 15/22
may. Then look me now	how	few sanctuary men there be	2, 30/24
none that either knoweth better	how	to order him than I	2, 35/15
kin to the King? And	how	far be they off, if	2, 37/6
I met here. And lo	how	the world is turned: now	2, 52/11
guess and devise which parts	how	filled would make it a	2, 55/32
worthy to be remembered, in	how	much she is now in	2, 56/29
thereby the better appear upon	how	slipper? a ground the Protector	2, 66/10
the more tender favour, in	how	much he shall perceive you	2, 74/32
that they might thereby see	how	little the Protector looked for	2, 77/21
yet were they not sure	how	his Grace would take it	2, 78/4
boast the King and show	how	much profit the realm should	2, 92/3
married unto Thomas, then Lord	Howard	, and after Earl of Surrey	2, 3/13
mighty, strong and clean made:	howbeit	in his latter days, with	2, 4/18
death: which he resisted openly,	howbeit	somewhat (as men deemed) more	2, 8/24
too far as too short.	Howbeit	, this have I by credible	2, 9/7
grace that peril is past.	Howbeit	, as great is growing, if	2, 15/15
great a change marvelously misliked.	Howbeit	, since he could not get	2, 18/13
to do his uttermost endeavour.	Howbeit	, if she could be in	2, 27/26

all be soon in rest!	Howbeit	, there is none of her	2, 28/25
license also to do more.	Howbeit	, much of this mischief, if	2, 31/17
delivered, he should be fetched.	Howbeit	, they thought it all best	2, 33/23
ask it an he will.	Howbeit	, this is a gay matter	2, 38/22
few men what he knew.	Howbeit	, somewhat the dealing self made	2, 44/29
appetite when he required her.	Howbeit	, the respect of his royalty	2, 55/13
it harmed him the less.	Howbeit	some doubt, and many think	2, 59/7
the Lord Woodville, her father.	Howbeit	, this dame Elizabeth, herself being	2, 60/17
she it well or otherwise.	Howbeit	, somewhat to satisfy her, he	2, 63/5
that they were never ensured.	Howbeit	, she said his Grace spoke	2, 65/3
honour spare to speak of;	howbeit	, this wot you well all	2, 71/30
matter was made? between them.	Howbeit	, some excused that again and	2, 80/24
jewels make the true mistrusted.	Howbeit	, concerning that opinion, with the	2, 82/30
his child had succeeded him.	Howbeit	, if the secret judgment of	2, 92/12
on their knees in very	humble	wise saluted his Grace, which	2, 19/4
whom with much honour and	humble	reverence he conveyed upward towards	2, 20/16
marriage, this poor lady made	humble	suit unto the King, that	2, 60/27
and fully determined to make	humble	petition unto the most puissant	2, 74/9
like his Grace, at our	humble	request, to take upon him	2, 74/10
noble Grace, to make our	humble	request unto him in manner	2, 76/33
Duke of Buckingham first made	humble	petition unto him, on the	2, 77/30
message again and therewith so	humbly	besought him to vouchsafe that	2, 77/23
crown upon him, they would	humbly	beseech him thereunto. f he	2, 79/21
like favour. The Bishop right	humbly	thanked him and said : In	2, 92/26
personages, and nevertheless of their	humility	content to be nameless and	2, 56/11
our redemption a thousand four	hundred	four score and three, leaving	2, 3/5
aldermen in scarlet, with five	hundred	horse of the citizens in	2, 24/18
ground was more than five	hundred	years ago by Saint Peter	2, 28/2
to the number of six	hundred	horse, was come, on his	2, 88/18
the Protector himself, with three	hundred	horse, and from thence still	2, 89/2
nothing ware that the axe	hung	over his own head. In	2, 52/8
errand but to have them	hunt	and be merry with him	2, 5/16
Highness, being at Windsor in	hunting	, sent for the Mayor and	2, 5/14
we have taken so great	hurt	afore, that we eftsoons fall	2, 13/8
roar. And of all the	hurt	that thereof should ensue, which	2, 16/24
private grudges into the common	hurt	, irritating and provoking men unto	2, 23/17
doubts that she fear his	hurt	, then will she fear that	2, 29/15
that they do with the	hurt	that cometh of them, and	2, 30/31
danger abroad, not of great	hurt	only, but also of lawful	2, 31/29
only, but also of lawful	hurt	. For against unlawful harms, neither	2, 31/30
That no man unlawfully take	hurt	, that liberty, the King, the	2, 32/4
the spiritual also, thinking none	hurt	earthly meant towards the young	2, 33/21
as God send grace it	hurt	not? And therefore, as for	2, 37/7
honour and to the universal	hurt	of his realm, by his	2, 53/23
never abused to any man's	hurt	, but to many a man's	2, 56/15

have done him so much	hurt	. For upon this page's words	2, 84/13
promised there should never come	hurt	and peradventure more good than	2, 92/21
obloquy now going, and the	hurts	avoided that thereof might ensue	2, 27/5
Queen's son by her first	husband	, and Richard, the Lord Hastings	2, 10/28
peace that the King, her	husband	, so prudently made between his	2, 16/28
as that noble Prince, your	husband	, delivered it unto me, so	2, 22/10
list to run from her	husband	? I would ween, if she	2, 32/34
for when my lord, my	husband	, was banished and thrust out	2, 39/16
when my lord of my	husband	, returned safe again and had	2, 39/18
concubine whom the King, her	husband	, had most loved. And also	2, 48/17
of Shore's wife (for her	husband	dwelled not with her) and	2, 54/15
saving somewhat too soon, her	husband	an honest citizen, young and	2, 55/9
had abused her, anon her	husband	(as he was an honest	2, 55/17
small lands as her late	husband	had given her in jointure	2, 60/31
dame Elizabeth Lucy and her	husband	before God. By reason of	2, 64/29
Queen, but was, before God,	husband	unto dame Elizabeth Lucy, and	2, 67/14
affection bereft her from her	husband	, a right honest substantial young	2, 72/2
and great dolour to their	husband	and their other friends, which	2, 72/12
nature, hate them whom their	husbands	love), or were it a	2, 7/8
dare not abide with their	husbands	for beating. Thieves bring thither	2, 31/12
wives run thither with their	husbands'	plate, and say they dare	2, 31/11
Richard! King Richard! all was	hushed	and mute and not one	2, 75/3
where the Mayor keepeth the	hustings	?, the Mayor and all the	2, 69/5
me, I ween, with '	ifs	' and with 'ands	2, 48/25
noble realm to ruin, but	if^o	grace turn him to wisdom	2, 12/1
displeasure, abuse the anger and	ignorance	of the one party to	2, 10/4
which though some, by the	ignorance	of the world and the	2, 66/34
in keeping from enemies or	ill	vians, but partly also in	2, 26/7
all the dance, for many	ill	signs that he saw which	2, 46/4
Buckingham, stood harnesssed in old	ill	faring? briginders? such as no	2, 52/28
by the infamy of their	ill	deeds. Her doings were not	2, 57/3
to strike again; he took	ill	rest o' nights, lay long	2, 87/16
Richard well known and not	ill	taken, nor any demand of	2, 90/15
them both, little of stature,	ill-featured	of limbs, crook-backed, his left	2, 7/19
his visage, the sure undoubted	image	, the plain, express likeness of	2, 67/32
his visage, the sure undoubted	image	, the plain, express likeness of	2, 68/19
to have that compass and	imagine	the destruction of me, being	2, 47/22
his issue male in remainder,	immediately	after the death of King	2, 6/20
man's ear. But the Protector	immediately	after dinner, intending to set	2, 52/25
the people's mind, he sent	immediately	after dinner in all the	2, 53/11
above the best. Of which	immoderate	appetite of worship,? and thereby	2, 12/27
man else, except only the	immoderate	advancement of themselves, which whether	2, 15/7
earthly enterprise to break the	immunity	and liberty of that sacred	2, 28/11
and ambitious of authority, and	impatient	of partners. Edward, revenging his	2, 6/28
perceived that there was none	impediment	, the King with great feast	2, 65/8

obloquy, but also to the	importable	? grief and displeasure of the	2, 34/11
that with this and other	importable	? dealing the realm was in	2, 72/17
had tidings of so great	importance	that his master gave him	2, 21/7
of the world, he would	importunley	pursue his appetite and have	2, 72/10
at his pleasure, and not	impossible	to have attained it himself	2, 65/32
dream made so fearful an	impression	in his heart, that he	2, 50/7
and tumbled with the tedious	impression	and stormy remembrance of his	2, 87/20
rehearsed. But when he had	imprisoned	the Queen's kinsfolk, and got	2, 43/4
he saw in such places	imprisoned	as the Protector might with	2, 43/20
for they would remember their	imprisonment	); or else, if they were	2, 43/14
careful for their deaths, whose	imprisonment	was grievous unto him; and	2, 43/16
King's safeguard, whom no man	impugned	, but for their destruction, having	2, 16/20
of each of other's person	impugneth	each other's counsel, there must	2, 11/26
the more easily made her	incline	unto the King's appetite when	2, 55/13
the authority of his preaching	incline	the people to the Protector's	2, 59/14
that behalf the more graciously	incline	if ye, the worshipful citizens	2, 74/23
heart in this point to	incline	to their desire. For in	2, 78/30
content and agree favourably to	incline	to your petition and request	2, 80/5
lest their words might have	inclined	men to pity them and	2, 57/29
would never of likelihood have	inclined	thereunto. But when he saw	2, 79/26
of God, where His grace	inclineth	the parties to love together	2, 63/7
Rivers a great while. But	incontinent	after that they were openly	2, 17/17
to his farther liberty. Wherefore	incontinent	at the next meeting of	2, 25/17
company had haply secret instruction	incontinent	, maugre? his mind to take	2, 34/2
there, but that he should	incontinent	be taken thence: and to	2, 40/28
since his sermon was not	incontinent	upon it, but at St	2, 59/10
either for the surety or	increase	of his estate. Friend and	2, 8/11
affinity and great possibility of	increase	of his possessions ; and that	2, 62/5
realm, to the wealth and	increase	of the same, according to	2, 74/11
followed, highly towards him more	increased	. At such time as he	2, 4/2
marvellously in him grew and	increased	: so far forth that in	2, 5/12
his strength more than half	increased	. The matter was broken unto	2, 43/9
affection towards her so greatly	increased	that she durst somewhat the	2, 61/20
should happen to decease (as	indeed	he did) while his children	2, 8/29
should be (as it was	indeed	) a fartherly beginning to the	2, 10/1
be ascribed (as it was	indeed	) to his overmuch lightness that	2, 22/29
that be there sanctuary men	indeed	. For if one go to	2, 32/22
but he would do it	indeed	, if there were any new	2, 43/21
peril, nor none there is	indeed	: or if any be, it	2, 50/18
Martin's piecemeal rotted away; Dighton,	indeed	, yet walketh alive, in good	2, 87/2
and it was so curiously	indicted	and so fair written in	2, 54/4
and foe was much what	indifferent	: where his advantage grew, he	2, 8/12
lords of the King's Council	indifferently	examined and by other discretions	2, 23/14
far fallen into the King's	indignation	, and stood in great fear	2, 51/22
deprived, the Protector conceived such	indignation	that he rejected the Duke's	2, 89/13

might be by good means	induced	to deliver him. Which thing	2, 27/22
whereof was the allective? that	induced	him to be partner and	2, 46/27
be trusted, likely to be	induced	to that part, and able	2, 58/14
now famous only by the	infamy	of their ill deeds. Her	2, 57/3
himself the crown. With which	infamy	he would not have his	2, 78/33
the younger, which besides his	infancy	, that also needeth good looking	2, 35/5
the guardian to keep the	infant	, the law of nature will	2, 39/26
whose mind in tender youth	infected	, shall readily fall to mischief	2, 11/30
his masters at once, with	infinite	benefit to the realm, by	2, 91/10
this have I by credible	information	learned, that the self night	2, 9/7
I have for certain been	informed	, as soon as the Duke	2, 88/2
friends' mischance, and her own	infortune	, damning the time that ever	2, 20/27
brother, whose death and final	infortune	hath none the less so	2, 82/19
that God giveth and secretly	infoundeth	? in right generation after the	2, 66/30
by whose death he may	inherit	less land than a kingdom	2, 39/33
he should seem disabled to	inherit	the crown by the Duke	2, 59/21
which he claimed as his	inheritance	and could never obtain it	2, 44/5
As for possibility of more	inheritance	by new affinity in strange	2, 64/3
preventing? the time of his	inheritance	, attained the crown by battle	2, 71/3
by the just course of	inheritance	, according to the common law	2, 73/33
title which he claimed by	inheritance	was somewhat interlaced with the	2, 89/11
the truth hid from knowledge,	inherited	for the season other men's	2, 67/1
and were, if both failed,	inheritor	to the crown. The cause	2, 39/29
which he pretended himself just	inheritor	. And forasmuch as the title	2, 89/10
coming to light, the rightful	inheritors	be restored, and the bastard	2, 67/3
as minister matter to such	injuries	as for that you were	2, 72/20
purposed, or otherwise had any	inkling	thereof : for he was not	2, 9/16
custody the keys of the	inn	, that none should pass forth	2, 17/29
nature and kindred proveth, whose	innocence	to all the world his	2, 32/10
to speak and declare their	innocence	lest their words might have	2, 57/28
brother here, that they be	innocent	of any such matters. Yea	2, 19/21
thief may not save an	innocent	. But he is in no	2, 38/5
the lamentable murder of his	innocent	nephews, the young King and	2, 82/18
gave up to God their	innocent	souls into the joys of	2, 85/21
these two noble Princes, these	innocent	, tender children, born of most	2, 86/15
to their servants in their	inns	and lodgings about, giving them	2, 17/24
in the vicious living and	inordinate	abuse of his body, both	2, 53/25
go boldly to them and	inquire	what this matter might mean	2, 18/18
the King's greedy appetite was	insatiable	and everywhere over all the	2, 72/6
mistress of wisdom, a deep	insight	in politic worldly drifts; whereby	2, 91/20
men's hearts of a secret	instinct	of nature misgiveth them, as	2, 44/25
that company had haply secret	instruction	incontinent, maugre? his mind to	2, 34/2
with thanks and some secret	instruction	of the Protector's mind, yet	2, 88/14
he speedily, according to his	instructions	, without any difficulty, brought the	2, 60/10
am here, which as yet	intend	not to come forth and	2, 36/23

enemy, in which place I	intend	to keep his brother, since	2, 39/23
brother, since c. Wherefore here	intend	I to keep him, since	2, 39/25
none of them anything would	intend	unto himward wherewith he ought	2, 78/8
longer to live than we	intend	to procure. With this there	2, 80/16
from the Prince), nor anything	intended	he to rake in hand	2, 5/3
would undoubtedly, if he had	intended	that thing, have appointed that	2, 8/20
courage of that he never	intended	), certain is it that he	2, 9/25
Sometimes a thing right well	intended	our misconstruction turneth unto worse	2, 12/5
time were about the King	intended	to bring him up to	2, 16/5
forasmuch as the Dukes themselves	intended	, for the show of their	2, 18/5
him and say that he	intended	to set distance between the	2, 18/20
harms, neither Pope nor King	intended	to privilege any one place	2, 32/1
it for that the Protector	intended	not in this matter to	2, 33/32
business afterwards: for he never	intended	more to move her in	2, 40/18
nothing perceive what the Protector	intended	; truth, if they should procure	2, 40/21
towards the child any evil	intended	. The Queen with these words	2, 40/23
towards him in that Council	intended	where Catesby was. And of	2, 46/6
the Council. And what they	intended	further was as yet not	2, 53/2
the contrary, and of new	intended	to be, were now partly	2, 79/10
thing which he before had	intended	. And forasmuch as his mind	2, 83/10
would ween, and that himself	intended	to use his faithful secret	2, 92/22
unlikely, well perceiving that the	intenders	of such a purpose would	2, 24/12
so long to tarry, but	intending	under pretext of dissension and	2, 6/21
appetite of the Duke himself,	intending	to be king: at the	2, 7/9
needs have hindered him so	intending	, whether the same Duke of	2, 9/3
Lord Rivers, the King's uncle,	intending	on the morrow to follow	2, 17/13
the Protector immediately after dinner,	intending	to set some colour upon	2, 52/25
they deem that for this	intent	he was glad of his	2, 9/1
to the pursuit of his	intent	and a sure ground for	2, 10/2
he certain, that if his	intent	were perceived, he should soon	2, 10/8
her done to none other	intent	but to bring all the	2, 25/28
it more of a corrupt	intent	than any virtuous affection. This	2, 55/6
his presence to propose their	intent	, of which they would unto	2, 77/25
propose unto his Grace the	intent	of their coming without his	2, 77/32
bold to show him their	intent	and purpose, with all the	2, 78/10
realm. And finally, to the	intent	that no man should hate	2, 81/25
against him. And to the	intent	that he might show a	2, 81/31
claimed by inheritance was somewhat	interlaced	with the title to the	2, 89/11
people from thence conveyed, was	interred	at Windsor. A king of	2, 3/20
his body, with the head,	interred	at Windsor, beside the body	2, 49/23
the bodies again and secretly	interred	them in such place as	2, 86/7
everywhere over all the realm	intolerable	. For no woman was there	2, 72/6
his company, unto Spain, to	intreat	? and conclude a marriage between	2, 60/8
the weighty of all that	invention	rested in this, that they	2, 59/19
to be bastards, But that	invention	, simple as it was, it	2, 66/12

winning of France. In which	inward	war among ourselves hath been	2, 71/18
heart, outwardly compinable? where he	inwardly	hated, not letting? to kiss	2, 8/8
dealing, men had it ever	inwardly	suspect, as many well counterfeited	2, 82/29
dissension between his friends somewhat	irked	him, yet in his good	2, 10/11
grudges into the common hurt,	irritating	and provoking men unto anger	2, 23/18
and three, leaving much fair	issue	, that is to wit : Edward	2, 3/6
Duke of York and his	issue	male in remainder, immediately after	2, 6/20
wit, for lack of other	issue	lawfully coming of the late	2, 73/30
refuse, meaning this by Sir	James	Tyrell, which was a man	2, 83/30
he found in bed Sir	James	and Sir Thomas Tyrell, of	2, 84/16
soon! and calling up Sir	James	, broke to him secretly his	2, 84/19
was commanded to deliver Sir	James	all the keys of the	2, 84/22
and the keys received, Sir	James	appointed the night next ensuing	2, 84/25
of that wretchedness. For Sir	James	Tyrell devised that they should	2, 85/10
the bed, and fetched Sir	James	to see them. Which, upon	2, 85/27
of stones. Then rode Sir	James	in great haste to King	2, 85/29
at such time as Sir	James	Tyrell was in the Tower	2, 86/10
ere he die ; but Sir	James	Tyrell died at Tower Hill	2, 87/3
not to come forth and	jeopard	myself after others of my	2, 36/23
cost and sundry perils and	jeopardies	, in all his wars bore	2, 72/28
need and also should be	jeopardous	, the King to come up	2, 16/13
and unto us no little	jeopardy	to suffer our well-proved evil-willers	2, 15/1
surety, not for the King's	jeopardy	; and that they were also	2, 23/11
no lawful process stand in	jeopardy	. And he that taketh one	2, 33/14
than I were there in	jeopardy	with them. Why, madam, quoth	2, 36/25
why they should be in	jeopardy	? Nay, verily, Sir, quoth she	2, 36/27
nor could be any matter	jeopardy	. Whereby should I trust that	2, 37/2
But he is in no	jeopardy	nor hath no need thereof	2, 38/5
in the same place, that	jeopardy	so well passed, it gave	2, 51/29
labour, pain, cost, adventure or	jeopardy	. What thing is that? Certes	2, 69/20
they brought your bodies in	jeopardy	besides the common adventure of	2, 71/8
suspect, as many well counterfeited	jewels	make the true mistrusted. Howbeit	2, 82/30
Mayor, with William White and	John	Matthew, sheriffs, and all the	2, 24/17
conscience. Among these had they	John	Shaw, clerk, brother to the	2, 58/22
Sixth, was married unto one	John	? Gray, a squire, whom King	2, 60/19
king. Whereupon he sent one	John	Green, whom he specially trusted	2, 83/15
two children to death. This	John	Green did his errand unto	2, 83/19
die therefore; with which answer	John	Green, returning, recounted the same	2, 83/21
To him he joined one	John	Dighton, his own horsekeeper, a	2, 85/14
them, this Miles Forest and	John	Dighton, about midnight (the silly	2, 85/16
trusty servant, who came to	John	Ward, a chamberer of like	2, 88/5
chief city of this realm,	join	with us, the nobles, in	2, 74/24
appeared) each forgave other, and	joined	their hands together, when (as	2, 13/29
thereto of so great wisdom	joined	with so great experience: which	2, 74/21
to which title is now	joined	your election, the nobles and	2, 80/2

before time. To him he	joined	one John Dighton, his own	2, 85/14
this Duke in his top,?	joined	gentlemen together in aid of	2, 91/7
of England, whereunto the Pope	joined	the honour of Cardinal, thus	2, 91/15
matter so far out of	joint	that it should never be	2, 23/21
husband had given her in	jointure	. Whom when the King beheld	2, 60/31
their caps in token of	joy	. And they that stood before	2, 76/21
nothing abashed, in prosperity rather	joyful	than proud, in peace just	2, 4/12
a goodly cry and a	joyful	to hear, every man with	2, 76/27
which received them in very	joyous	and amiable manner, nothing earthly	2, 19/5
their innocent souls into the	joys	of heaven, leaving to the	2, 85/22
was he by parliament, and	judged	to the death, and thereupon	2, 7/11
other discretions ordered, and either	judged	or appeased. But one thing	2, 23/15
advised them beware, that they	judged	not the matter too far	2, 23/16
have been well visaged. Whose	judgment	seemeth me somewhat like as	2, 55/28
part, caused them hastily, without	judgment	, process, or manner of order	2, 57/30
he would assent to that	judgment	, than to the dishonesty of	2, 70/18
fear or flattery gave that	judgment	. What, Coke, your own worshipful	2, 70/19
him. Howbeit, if the secret	judgment	of God have otherwise provided	2, 92/12
Friday, the thirteenth day of	June	many lords assembled in the	2, 46/30
his reign the day of	June	, after this mockish election, then	2, 82/8
joyful than proud, in peace	just	and merciful, in war sharp	2, 4/12
the same is by the	just	course of inheritance, according to	2, 73/33
to his very right and	just	title. Which thing, I wot	2, 74/12
the crown can by so	just	title appertain as to ourself	2, 79/33
to which he pretended himself	just	inheritor. And forasmuch as the	2, 89/10
the law and recourse to	justice	, was begun to be far	2, 14/4
honour to Markham, then Chief	Justice	, that left his office rather	2, 70/17
after Earl of Surrey. And	Katherine	, which long time tossed in	2, 3/14
could not get away, and	keep	himself close he would not	2, 18/14
Go afore, gentlemen and yeomen;	keep	your rooms.° And thus	2, 19/2
betaken to the wolf to	keep	. At which Council, also, the	2, 25/1
King's Councillors, that she should	keep	in sanctuary the King's brother	2, 25/21
brother should be fain to	keep	sanctuary. For every man will	2, 26/20
folly, that caused her to	keep	him there. This is my	2, 27/14
some place of liberty to	keep	their bodies out of the	2, 30/10
right angry with them that	keep	him there. And I would	2, 32/19
for their surety, let them	keep	it. But he can be	2, 33/12
she finally were determined to	keep	him, some of that company	2, 34/1
should be more expedient to	keep	him elsewhere. Which in this	2, 35/28
good order of the country	keep	household in Wales far out	2, 35/30
men to suffer you to	keep	him, lest your causeless fear	2, 37/13
which place I intend to	keep	his brother, since c. Wherefore	2, 39/24
Wherefore here intend I to	keep	him, since man's law serveth	2, 39/25
law serveth the guardian to	keep	the infant, the law of	2, 39/26
of nature will the mother	keep	her child, God's law privilegeeth	2, 39/26

verily thought she could not	keep	him there, but that he	2, 40/27
not but I could here	keep	safe if I would, whatsoever	2, 41/20
lieth in the other's body.	Keep	one safe and both be	2, 41/29
his brother in him, to	keep	into your hands, of whom	2, 41/33
wise. Power and strength to	keep	him if ye list, neither	2, 42/2
as sufficeth to get and	keep	well in one man's days	2, 64/5
look out for shame but	keep	him out of sight like	2, 68/28
it is in vain to	keep	in counsel that thing that	2, 72/4
the hall, where the Mayor	keepeth	the hustings?, the Mayor and	2, 69/5
quoth he, not all in	keeping	from enemies or ill viands	2, 26/7
the whole Council that her	keeping	of the King's brother in	2, 34/8
earthly in trust with his	keeping	but myself only, considering that	2, 35/8
to have him in his	keeping	, where if the child in	2, 35/35
of the cure and safe	keeping	of his body, for which	2, 39/5
son, God send you good	keeping	. Let me kiss you once	2, 42/9
the getting of the garland,	keeping	it, losing and winning again	2, 71/17
bewrapped them and entangled them,	keeping	down by force the featherbed	2, 85/19
of his coming, and so	keeping	himself close within his bonds	2, 92/1
same Duke of Clarence had	kept	him true to his nephew	2, 9/4
the time of his decease	kept	his household at Ludlow in	2, 14/2
Duke of Buckingham, they have	kept	their dealing in these matters	2, 19/22
Lord Chamberlain, and some others,	kept	still their offices that they	2, 25/9
had so many years been	kept	, which both Kings and Popes	2, 27/33
I that so long have	kept	him, or is more tenderly	2, 35/16
doubteth he shall be best	kept	. And that is here, while	2, 36/22
now King, was born and	kept	in his cradle and preserved	2, 39/13
Bishopsgate Street, where the Protector	kept	his household. The Protector had	2, 44/32
wit. For his dissimulation only,	kept	all that mischief up, in	2, 45/32
unto the Lord Hastings, and	kept	him much in company. And	2, 46/11
the death of King Edward	kept	Shore's wife, on whom he	2, 48/20
evil got is never well	kept	, through all the time of	2, 82/14
had hoped, being hindered and	kept	under by the means of	2, 84/5
wist would bear no peer,	kept	him by secret drifts out	2, 84/8
one of the four that	kept	them, a fellow fleshed in	2, 85/12
also into their custody the	keys	of the inn, that none	2, 17/29
deliver Sir James all the	keys	of the Tower for one	2, 84/22
which letter delivered and the	keys	received, Sir James appointed the	2, 84/25
kiss whom he thought to	kill	; despiteous and cruel, not for	2, 8/9
take from the altar and	kill	them, if their murder were	2, 30/18
they rob and reive and	kill	, and come in again, as	2, 31/15
at Westminster, and much victual	killed	therefore that afterwards was cast	2, 47/1
brother? Whom spared he that	killed	his own brother? Or who	2, 71/28
rid them, as though the	killings	of his kinsmen could amend	2, 83/13
as he was nearest of	kin	unto the Queen so was	2, 14/15
far more honourable part of	kin	than his mother's side, whose	2, 14/27

so prudently made between his	kin	and hers in his deathbed	2, 16/29
of the men of her	kin	were women too, and then	2, 28/24
there is none of her	kin	the less loved for that	2, 28/25
for that they be her	kin	, but for their own evil	2, 28/26
loved neither her nor her	kin	, yet were there no cause	2, 28/27
Grace we ourself be of	kin	. Whose honour if she as	2, 28/29
those lords of her honourable	kin	which as yet remained under	2, 36/35
I am so near of	kin	to the King? And how	2, 37/5
better by others of his	kin	, where all the parties could	2, 63/17
of blood, but nothing of	kin	in conditions. Then said the	2, 84/18
their destruction which, if either	kind	or kindness had held place	2, 6/1
or else of a certain	kind	of fidelity to his friend	2, 48/22
had not been for such	kind	words she would never have	2, 65/5
to his part; which your	kind	minds borne to the house	2, 72/29
artificers, and in conclusion all	kind	of men, but specially the	2, 81/24
were of themselves easy to	kindle	, and in especial twain, Edward	2, 15/27
also that she began to	kindle	and chafe and speak sore	2, 40/9
well set, that she rather	kindled	his desire than quenched it	2, 61/17
him, to let him so	kindly	get her with child. This	2, 65/6
singular a cause well and	kindly	to entreat as any part	2, 72/22
cause and make him a	kindly	king. Whereupon he sent one	2, 83/14
esteem and take for greater	kindness	a little courtesy than a	2, 5/21
which, if either kind or	kindness	had held place, must needs	2, 6/1
to think that an hoverly ^o	kindness	, suddenly contracted in one hour	2, 15/23
would never have shown such	kindness	to him, to let him	2, 65/6
which highly maligned the King's	kindred	(as women commonly, not of	2, 7/6
and heartburning between the Queen's	kindred	and the King's blood, either	2, 9/28
King in wanton company. Her	kindred	also bore him sore, as	2, 11/4
you with other either of	kindred	or affinity, which spiritual kindred	2, 12/14
kindred or affinity, which spiritual	kindred	of affinity, if the Sacraments	2, 12/14
or your King, affinity or	kindred	, this realm, your own country	2, 13/23
and custody of his mother's	kindred	, sequestered in manner from their	2, 14/24
King than any respect of	kindred	, they might, peradventure, easily have	2, 15/11
if the lords of her	kindred	should assemble in the King's	2, 16/16
would put her and her	kindred	in the wight? and say	2, 16/27
to his King nature and	kindred	proveth, whose innocence to all	2, 32/10
not play but with their	kindred	, with whom, for the more	2, 38/19
of a kingdom knoweth no	kindred	. The brother hath been the	2, 41/25
of the taking of her	kindred	and of their putting to	2, 48/3
the lords of the Queen's	kindred	that were taken before and	2, 52/7
treason to have been of	kindred	or alliance, near familiarity or	2, 71/4
to be Queen, wife unto	King	Henry the Seventh and mother	2, 3/8
the benignity of her nephew,	King	Henry the Eighth, in very	2, 3/16
was interred at Windsor. A	king	of such governance and behaviour	2, 3/20
that bore him grudge for	King	Henry's sake the Sixth, whom	2, 4/4

I have said) this noble	King	, in that time in which	2, 5/22
so far forth advanced that,	King	Henry's blood (albeit he had	2, 6/17
immediately after the death of	King	Henry. But the Duke, not	2, 6/20
upon him the rule in	King	Harry's life, was with many	2, 6/23
revenging his father's death, deprived	King	Henry, and attained the crown	2, 6/29
Duke himself, intending to be	king	: at the leastwise, heinous treason	2, 7/9
butt of Malmesey; whose death	King	Edward (albeit he commanded it	2, 7/14
slew with his own hands	King	Henry the Sixth, being prisoner	2, 8/14
commandment or knowledge of the	King	, which would undoubtedly, if he	2, 8/19
that he long time in	King	Edward's life forethought to be	2, 8/26
Edward's life forethought to be	king	in case that the King	2, 8/27
king in case that the	King	, his brother, (whose life he	2, 8/27
to his nephew, the young	King	, or enterprised to be king	2, 9/4
King, or enterprised to be	king	himself. But of all this	2, 9/5
the self night in which	king	Edward died, one Mistlebrook long	2, 9/8
he showed unto Pottier that	King	Edward was departed. By my	2, 9/12
the Duke of Gloucester be	king	. What cause he had so	2, 9/13
parties with his own blood.	King	Edward in his life, albeit	2, 10/10
for the great favour the	King	bore him, and also for	2, 11/2
him secretly familiar with the	King	in wanton company. Her kindred	2, 11/3
as well for that the	King	had made him Captain of	2, 11/5
were come in presence, the	King	, lifting up himself and underset	2, 11/9
regard either God or your	King	, affinity or kindred, this realm	2, 13/22
own surety. And therewithal the	King	, no longer enduring to sit	2, 13/24
asunder. As soon as the	King	was departed, the noble Prince	2, 13/31
be suffered, that the young	King	, their master and kinsman, should	2, 14/23
who say removed from the	King	, and the less noble to	2, 14/29
persuaded. Ye remember, I trow,	King	Edward himself, albeit he was	2, 15/4
held better place with the	King	than any respect of kindred	2, 15/10
if we suffer this young	King	in our enemies' hand, which	2, 15/16
that time were about the	King	intended to bring him up	2, 16/5
doubtuous and in which, the	King	being on their side, his	2, 16/10
also should be jeopardous, the	King	to come up strong. For	2, 16/13
Coronation and honour of the	King	: if the lords of her	2, 16/15
amity and peace that the	King	, her husband, so prudently made	2, 16/28
her brother being about the	King	; and over that the Duke	2, 17/2
his band, wrote unto the	King	so reverently, and to the	2, 17/4
nothing earthly mistrusting, brought the	King	up in great haste, not	2, 17/6
sober company. Now was the	King	in his way to London	2, 17/7
the morrow to follow the	King	and be with him at	2, 17/14
towards Stony Stratford, where the	King	lay, they had bestowed certain	2, 18/1
to set distance between the	King	and them and to bring	2, 18/20
Stratford, where they found the	King	with his company ready to	2, 18/27
array they came to the	King	, and on their knees in	2, 19/3
had compassed to rule the	King	and the realm, and to	2, 19/11

say. Unto which words, the	King	answered, What my brother Marquis	2, 19/18
King's presence, and brought the	King	and all back unto Northampton	2, 19/29
they sent away from the	King	whom it pleased them, and	2, 19/31
and governance of the young	King	, whom with much honour and	2, 20/16
the sorest wise, that the	King	, her son, was taken, her	2, 20/19
gathering of power about the	King	, got herself in all the	2, 20/28
if they crown any other	King	than your son, whom they	2, 22/6
other lords as against the	King	himself in the disturbance of	2, 22/26
without especial commandment of the	King	, secretly sent for the Seal	2, 22/32
Hastings, whose truth towards the	King	no man doubted nor needed	2, 23/3
on that side where the	King	is himself. With these persuasions	2, 23/24
so shortly on with the	King	, in none other manner, with	2, 23/29
alone demean and govern the	King	at their pleasure. And for	2, 24/2
to hang them. When the	King	approached near to the city	2, 24/16
to be Protector of the	King	and his realm, so that	2, 24/29
man thinketh that loveth the	King	) let him consider that sometimes	2, 26/14
and reasonable, and to the	King	and the Duke his brother	2, 27/20
there never so undevout a	King	that durst that sacred place	2, 28/7
to suffer him from the	King	as any of us be	2, 28/32
sort of counsellors about a	King	, that let his brother be	2, 29/31
granteth of course or the	King	of pity may. Then look	2, 30/22
unlawful harms, neither Pope nor	King	intended to privilege any one	2, 32/1
take hurt, that liberty, the	King	, the law, and very nature	2, 32/4
far, whose love to his	King	nature and kindred proveth, whose	2, 32/9
goods, why should not the	King	, leaving his body at liberty	2, 32/23
within the sanctuary? For neither	King	nor Pope can give any	2, 32/24
comfort and honour to the	King	but also to the young	2, 34/24
in the company of the	King	, his brother. And in good	2, 35/2
of York were with the	King	honourably at his liberty, to	2, 35/23
son, then Prince and now	King	, should for his honour and	2, 35/29
near of kin to the	King	? And how far be they	2, 37/6
with his brother, because the	King	lacketh a play fellow, be	2, 38/13
found to play with the	King	but if his brother, that	2, 38/16
it) mine other son, now	King	, was born and kept in	2, 39/13
they brought him to the	King	, his brother, unto the Bishop's	2, 42/19
unto him straight after of	King	Edward's death. But others again	2, 43/1
unto him that the young	King	was offended with him for	2, 43/11
death, without doubt the young	King	would be careful for their	2, 43/15
destroy himself than save the	King	, who with his brother and	2, 43/19
Duke's aid to make him	King	, and that the Protector's only	2, 44/2
could never obtain it in	King	Edward's time. Besides these requests	2, 44/5
the Coronation of the young	King	(as they would have it	2, 44/9
and to make the Protector	King	. To which council, albeit there	2, 44/21
Protector had the resort, the	King	in manner desolate. While some	2, 44/33
too much attendant about the	King	without the Protector's appointment, which	2, 45/6

near of blood unto the	King	and Protector of his royal	2, 47/23
as that concubine whom the	King	, her husband, had most loved	2, 48/17
which from the death of	King	Edward kept Shore's wife, on	2, 48/20
her of reverence towards his	King	, or else of a certain	2, 48/22
Windsor, beside the body of	King	Edward, whose both souls our	2, 49/24
Chamberlain had been accused unto	King	Edward by the Lord Rivers	2, 51/19
upon them to rule the	King	and the realm at their	2, 53/18
tender heart. But when the	King	had abused her, anon her	2, 55/17
to him altogether. When the	King	died, the Lord Chamberlain took	2, 55/20
and not without disport. The	King	would say that he had	2, 56/5
Shore's wife, in whom the	King	therefore took special pleasure, for	2, 56/13
comfort and relief. Where the	King	took displeasure, she would mitigate	2, 56/16
able to do with the	King	, or for that wanton women	2, 56/23
that were taken from the	King	at Northampton and Stony Stratford	2, 57/19
men, too true to the	King	and too nigh to the	2, 58/2
and accept the Protector for	King	. In which divers things they	2, 59/17
should allege bastardy, either in	King	Edward himself, or in his	2, 59/19
him. To lay bastardy in	King	Edward sounded openly to the	2, 59/24
they devised to surmise in	King	Edward's child, that would he	2, 59/33
things long before done about	King	Edward's marriage. After that King	2, 60/2
King Edward's marriage. After that	King	Edward the Fourth had deposed	2, 60/2
Edward the Fourth had deposed	King	Henry the Sixth and was	2, 60/3
and conclude a marriage between	King	Edward and the King's daughter	2, 60/8
suit by petition to the	King	, Dame Elizabeth Gray, which was	2, 60/13
with Queen Margaret, wife unto	King	Henry the Sixth, was married	2, 60/18
John? Gray, a squire, whom	King	Henry made knight upon the	2, 60/21
Tuesday at Saint Albans? against	King	Edward. And little while enjoyed	2, 60/22
made humble suit unto the	King	, that she might be restored	2, 60/29
in jointure. Whom when the	King	beheld and heard her speak	2, 61/5
to be his concubine. The	King	, much marvelling of her constancy	2, 61/25
great difference as between the	King	and this widow ; in whose	2, 62/16
in his first marriage. The	King	, when his mother had said	2, 63/1
I would not be a	King	with that condition, to forbear	2, 64/1
nothing appeased, and seeing the	King	so set thereon that she	2, 64/20
dame Elizabeth Lucy, whom the	King	had also, not long before	2, 64/24
of her conscience, that the	King	was sure to dame Elizabeth	2, 64/28
Bishops durst not, or the	King	would not, proceed to the	2, 64/31
she was ensured unto the	King	, yet, when she was solemnly	2, 65/1
there was none impediment, the	King	with great feast and honourable	2, 65/8
a great puissance against the	King	, and came so fast upon	2, 65/16
prison and set up again	King	Henry the Sixth, which was	2, 65/28
Sixth, which was before by	King	Edward deposed and that much	2, 65/28
greater thing to make a	king	than to be a king	2, 66/1
king than to be a	king	. But nothing lasteth always; for	2, 66/1
lasteth always; for in conclusion	King	Edward returned, and with much	2, 66/2

colour, by which he pretended	King	Edward's children to be bastards	2, 66/11
to the people that neither	King	Edward himself nor the Duke	2, 66/18
was verily the wife of	King	Edward, and so the Prince	2, 66/22
was, after the death of	King	Henry the Sixth, entailed by	2, 67/10
For he declared then that	King	Edward was never lawfully married	2, 67/13
bastards. And besides that, neither	King	Edward himself, nor the Duke	2, 67/23
conditions, he said, also, that	King	Edward was far off. But	2, 67/27
people even there to cry	King	Richard! King Richard! that it	2, 68/5
there to cry King Richard!	King	Richard! that it might have	2, 68/5
were so far from crying	King	Richard! that they stood as	2, 68/25
to grant, but what the	King	, of his good will, list	2, 70/3
a pretext, for since the	King	, preventing? the time of his	2, 71/2
named and honest, till the	King	for his wanton lust and	2, 72/1
unto you, the children of	King	Edward the Fourth were never	2, 73/15
lawfully begotten, forasmuch as the	King	(living his very? wife dame	2, 73/16
hath a child to their	King	. Wherefore so much the more	2, 74/18
choosing them so good a	king	, and unto yourselves special commodity	2, 74/30
this proposition made have cried	King	Richard! King Richard! all was	2, 75/3
made have cried King Richard!	King	Richard! all was hushed and	2, 75/3
now Protector, to be your	King	or not, At these words	2, 76/11
as their throats would give:	King	Richard! King Richard! and threw	2, 76/19
throats would give: King Richard!	King	Richard! and threw up their	2, 76/20
this noble man for your	King	, whereof we shall make his	2, 76/30
entire love he bore unto	King	Edward and his children, that	2, 78/27
far as should like the	King	to use him, he would	2, 79/6
that the realm was appointed?	King	Edward's line should not any	2, 79/17
not suffer in any wise	King	Edward's line to govern them	2, 79/30
was a great shout, crying,	King	Richard! King Richard! And then	2, 80/17
great shout, crying, King Richard!	King	Richard! And then the lords	2, 80/17
lords went up to the	King	(for so was he from	2, 80/18
that place there where the	King	himself sitteth and ministreth the	2, 81/20
the chiefest duty of a	king	to minister the laws. Then	2, 81/22
his innocent nephews, the young	King	and his tender brother, whose	2, 82/18
noble Prince of famous memory,	King	Henry the Seventh, or percase	2, 83/1
but it should be true,	King	Richard, after his Coronation, taking	2, 83/7
and make him a kindly	king	. Whereupon he sent one John	2, 83/14
returning, recounted the same to	King	Richard at Warwick, yet in	2, 83/22
For upon this page's words	King	Richard arose (for this communication	2, 84/14
in conditions. Then said the	King	merrily to them: What, Sirs	2, 84/18
name and took himself as	King	, had it showed unto him	2, 84/28
James in great haste to	King	Richard, and showed him all	2, 86/1
the honourable courage of a	King	! Whereupon they say that a	2, 86/6
against the most famous Prince,	King	Henry the Seventh, both Dighton	2, 86/11
Tower Hill, beheaded for treason,	King	Richard himself, as ye shall	2, 87/4
him. The occasion whereupon the	King	and the Duke fell out	2, 87/24

Gloucester, upon the death of	King	Edward, came to York and	2, 88/3
had solemn funeral service for	King	Edward, sent thither in the	2, 88/4
crown by the line of	King	Henry before deprived, the Protector	2, 89/12
endure to look aright on	King	Richard, but ever feared his	2, 89/16
feast faining himself sick, and	King	Richard said it was done	2, 89/22
utterly men think that if	King	Richard had any such opinion	2, 90/8
ease, and that both to	King	Richard well known and not	2, 90/14
custody, by the commandment of	King	Richard, Doctor Morton, Bishop of	2, 90/19
fast upon? the party of	King	Henry while that party was	2, 90/24
Queen and the Prince, while	King	Edward had the King in	2, 90/26
while King Edward had the	King	in prison, never came home	2, 90/26
as ye have heard, after	King	Edward's death first taken by	2, 91/5
for his truth to the	King	, found the mean to set	2, 91/6
gentlemen together in aid of	King	Henry, devising first the marriage	2, 91/7
the marriage between him and	King	Edward's daughter, by which his	2, 91/8
world, till the noble Prince,	King	Henry the Seventh, got him	2, 91/13
towards the glory of the	King	, and thereby feeling him easy	2, 91/24
to praise and boast the	King	and show how much profit	2, 92/3
as I would have wished,	King	Henry's son had had the	2, 92/7
had the crown and not	King	Edward. But after that God	2, 92/8
him to lose it and	King	Edward to reign, I was	2, 92/8
quick. So was I to	King	Edward faithful chaplain, and glad	2, 92/10
the late Protector and now	King	. . . And even there he left	2, 92/14
because he ended with the	King	and there so suddenly stopped	2, 92/18
which he procured of the	King	to have him in custody	2, 92/24
Protector, since he is now	King	in possession, I purpose not	2, 93/18
blood, which highly maligned the	King's	kindred (as women commonly, not	2, 7/6
the Queen's kindred and the	King's	blood, either party envying other's	2, 9/29
the Queen, claimed of the	King's	former promise) as for divers	2, 11/6
blood (quoth he), saving the	King's	pleasure, was full unmeetly to	2, 14/28
made atonement, in which the	King's	pleasure had more place than	2, 15/20
by his office and the	King's	favour. These two, not bearing	2, 15/31
would utterly amove ^o from the	King's	company all his mother's friends	2, 16/2
kindred should assemble in the	King's	name much people, they should	2, 16/16
this people, not for the	King's	safeguard, whom no man impugned	2, 16/19
behind the Lord Rivers, the	King's	uncle, intending on the morrow	2, 17/13
that day attend upon the	King's	Highness out of that town	2, 18/7
the Lord Richard Gray, the	King's	other brother by his mother	2, 19/8
and thence taken out the	King's	treasure, and sent men to	2, 19/15
Thomas Vaughan, knight, in the	King's	presence, and brought the King	2, 19/24
were gone back with the	King's	Grace from Stony Stratford unto	2, 21/10
their surety, not for the	King's	jeopardy ; and that they were	2, 23/11
the other lords of the	King's	Council indifferently examined and by	2, 23/13
unto anger and disturbing the	King's	Coronation – towards which the	2, 23/19
of great malice towards the	King's	Councillors, that she should keep	2, 25/21

should keep in sanctuary the	King's	brother, from him whose special	2, 25/22
to be trusted with the	King's	brother, that by the assent	2, 25/30
land were appointed, as the	King's	nearest friends, to the tuition	2, 25/31
the dishonour both of the	King's	Highness and of all us	2, 26/17
words walk far), that the	King's	brother should be fain to	2, 26/20
such as both tendereth the	King's	weal and the honour of	2, 26/27
will not refuse, for the	King's	sake and ours, and wealth	2, 27/1
the young Duke himself, the	King's	most honourable brother, and, after	2, 27/2
by mine advice, by the	King's	authority fetch him out of	2, 27/9
that we should hate the	King's	noble brother, to whose Grace	2, 28/28
that her keeping of the	King's	brother in that place was	2, 34/9
grief and displeasure of the	King's	royal Majesty; to whose Grace	2, 34/12
might be brought unto the	King's	presence at his liberty, out	2, 34/18
place was sometime to the	King's	? enemy, in which place I	2, 39/23
a great quantity of the	King's	treasure and of his household	2, 44/7
he honourable solemnity of the	King's	Coronation, of which the time	2, 46/32
he somewhat doted in the	King's	life, saving, as it is	2, 48/21
long) far fallen into the	King's	indignation, and stood in great	2, 51/22
through the city in the	King's	name, containing that the Lord	2, 53/13
an evil counsellor to the	King's	father, enticing him to many	2, 53/21
most dread commandment of the	King's	Highness and of his honourable	2, 53/30
made her incline unto the	King's	appetite when he required her	2, 55/13
not presuming to touch a	King's	concubine) left her up to	2, 55/18
took her, which in the	King's	days, albeit he was sore	2, 55/21
between King Edward and the	King's	daughter of Spain. In which	2, 60/8
promises, she well espied the	King's	affection towards her so greatly	2, 61/19
got with child. Wherefore the	King's	mother objected openly against his	2, 64/27
that she was by the	King's	mother and many others put	2, 64/34
were at any time the	King's	enemies, which was at one	2, 71/6
that all men know, the	King's	greedy appetite was insatiable and	2, 72/5
said that these matters be	King's	games, as it were stage	2, 81/6
in the Court of the	King's	Bench, declared to the audience	2, 81/16
he might there accomplish the	King's	pleasure in such thing as	2, 84/24
place because they were a	King's	sons. Lo, the honourable courage	2, 86/5
and thrust out of his	kingdom	, I fled hither, being great	2, 39/17
inherit less land than a	kingdom	. I can no more, but	2, 39/33
that the desire of a	kingdom	knoweth no kindred. The brother	2, 41/24
hath unto the crown and	kingdom	of the same. For, as	2, 73/12
the royal estate, preeminence, and	kingdom	of the two noble realms	2, 80/9
yet, though I lose my	kingdom	. Then he that told him	2, 85/2
should the realm always find	kings	and peradventure as good kings	2, 13/14
kings and peradventure as good	kings	. But if you among yourselves	2, 13/14
years been kept, which both	Kings	and Popes so good had	2, 27/33
the people, that he made	kings	and put down kings almost	2, 65/31
made kings and put down	kings	almost at his pleasure, and	2, 65/32

fought, as was in the	king's	days that dead is, God	2, 71/15
he had imprisoned the Queen's	kingsfolk	, and got both her sons	2, 43/5
with his brother and his	kingsfolks	he saw in such places	2, 43/19
offended with him for his	kingsfolks'	sakes, and that if he	2, 43/12
young King, their master and	kinsman	, should be in the hands	2, 14/23
them: My lords, my dear	kinsmen	and allies, in what plight	2, 11/11
though the killing of his	kinsmen	could amend his cause and	2, 83/13
of all array save her	kirtle	only, yet went she so	2, 54/31
inwardly hated, not letting? to	kiss	whom he thought to kill	2, 8/9
you good keeping. Let me	kiss	you once yet ere you	2, 42/9
God knoweth when we shall	kiss	together again. And therewith she	2, 42/10
together again. And therewith she	kissed	him and blessed him, turned	2, 42/11
him in his arms and	kissed	him, with these words: Now	2, 42/16
a big, broad, square, strong	knave	. Then, all the others being	2, 85/15
did his errand unto Brackenbury,	kneeling	before our Lady in the	2, 83/19
won the courtesy of men's	knees	with the loss of so	2, 13/6
the King, and on their	knees	in very humble wise saluted	2, 19/4
peace. The lords whom he	knew	at variance, himself in his	2, 4/31
he, being toward ^o him, anything	knew	that he such thing purposed	2, 9/15
too far forth ere they	knew	the truth nor, turning their	2, 23/16
death. But others again, which	knew	better the subtle wit of	2, 43/2
showed few men what he	knew	. Howbeit, somewhat the dealing self	2, 44/29
was there present but well	knew	that his arm was ever	2, 48/18
higher. Thus say they that	knew	her in her youth, albeit	2, 55/26
and knights, more than haply	knew	the message that they brought	2, 69/4
them but if he first	knew	some part of their errand	2, 77/17
were it that he partly	knew	the things by them alleged	2, 78/26
of his death which only	knew	it, could never since come	2, 86/8
learned of them that much	knew	and little cause had to	2, 86/14
so, quoth he, if thou	knewest	as much as I know	2, 52/5
Richard and Sir Thomas Vaughan,	knight	, in the King's presence, and	2, 19/24
he were up, came a	knight	unto him, as it were	2, 51/1
now of great authority. This	knight	, when it happed the Lord	2, 51/5
honourable man, a good	knight	and a gentle, of great	2, 52/17
order of Sir Richard Ratcliff,	knight	, whose service the Protector specially	2, 57/21
all fear of God. This	knight	, bringing them out of the	2, 57/26
made of counsel Edmund Shaw,	knight	, then Mayor of London, which	2, 58/16
squire, whom King Henry made	knight	upon the field that he	2, 60/21
some say, there made him	knight	.? But he allowed not, as	2, 86/3
nothing by descent held by	knight's	service, the law maketh his	2, 38/30
little while enjoyed he that	knighthood	, for he was at the	2, 60/23
Prince, that special pattern of	knightly	prowess, as well in all	2, 67/28
Prince, the special pattern of	knightly	prowess, which as well in	2, 68/16
well considered, and the great	knightly	prowess pondered, with manifold virtues	2, 74/4
this dealing. And some lords,	knights	, and gentlemen, either for favour	2, 22/19

Lord Richard with the other	knights	were, for matters attempted by	2, 23/6
about that these lords and	knights	which were taken had contrived	2, 23/31
his time. Divers lords and	knights	were appointed unto divers rooms	2, 25/8
Pomfret, the fore-remembered lords and	knights	that were taken from the	2, 57/19
and these other lords and	knights	were thus beheaded and rid	2, 58/4
accompanied with divers lords and	knights	, more than haply knew the	2, 69/3
noblemen with him, beside many	knights	and other gentlemen. And thereupon	2, 77/13
a wonderful sour angry countenance,	knitting	the brows, frowning and frotting	2, 47/16
Why, madam, quoth another lord,	know	you anything why they should	2, 36/26
continue. And as all you	know	, this is not the first	2, 39/15
wot I well, and I	know	well you be wise. Power	2, 42/2
duke of Buckingham. Although I	know	that many thought that this	2, 42/28
knewest as much as I	know	, which few know else as	2, 52/5
as I know, which few	know	else as yet, and more	2, 52/5
that thing that all men	know	, the King's greedy appetite was	2, 72/5
not be a-knownen what they	know	. For at the consecration of	2, 80/27
stage play all the people	know	right well that he that	2, 81/1
upon my soul, she well	knoweth	she needeth no such thing	2, 28/21
doubteth, but verily believeth and	knoweth	that they would be as	2, 29/4
of them whose wisdom she	knoweth	, whose truth she well trusteth	2, 29/10
that privilege hath every place.	Knoweth	any man any place wherein	2, 32/2
is there none that either	knoweth	better how to order him	2, 35/15
the desire of a kingdom	knoweth	no kindred. The brother hath	2, 41/25
ere you go, for God	knoweth	when we shall kiss together	2, 42/10
either so negligent that he	knoweth	not, or so forgetful that	2, 70/24
forbareth to say that he	knoweth	in avoiding displeasure of my	2, 73/26
saluted. For a mind that	knoweth	itself guilty is in a	2, 82/4
and amiable manner, nothing earthly	knowing	nor mistrusting as yet. But	2, 19/6
and that without commandment or	knowledge	of the King, which would	2, 8/19
great a thing without his	knowledge	not begun for naught, comparing	2, 18/11
these matters far from the	knowledge	of your good gate. And	2, 19/23
their treason he never had	knowledge	before ten of the clock	2, 53/4
and the truth hid from	knowledge	, inherited for the season other	2, 66/34
suddenly, without any warning or	knowledge	whether they came for good	2, 77/19
was as yet not well	known	. Of which their treason he	2, 53/3
their favours more resembled other	known	men than him, from whose	2, 67/26
nor any usual names of	known	taxes but, under an easy	2, 69/31
or their nigh friends have	known	as well their goods as	2, 70/30
the truth were not well	known	it should peradventure be thought	2, 78/31
page well had marked and	known	. Wherefore, this occasion offered, of	2, 84/10
truth is it and well	known	, that at such time as	2, 86/9
both to King Richard well	known	and not ill taken, nor	2, 90/15
get his living with the	labour	of his hands. Verily, quoth	2, 32/31
But now was all the	labour	and study in the device	2, 59/15
to bring you, without your	labour	, pain, cost, adventure or jeopardy	2, 69/19

whose wisdom well perceiveth the	labour	and study both of mind	2, 74/13
had ever perceived much more	labour	and pain than pleasure to	2, 78/35
to live, and with his	labour	and counsel, as far as	2, 79/6
spurn against a prick nor	labour	to set up that God	2, 92/13
agree not. For where each	laboureth	to break that the other	2, 11/24
And also while either party	laboureth	to be chief, flattery shall	2, 11/28
is one of them that	laboureth	to destroy me and my	2, 22/5
either party, we shall have	lace	more at large to entreat	2, 82/32
youth of his children should	lack	discretion of themselves and good	2, 10/19
all well perceiveth at no	lack	of my endeavour, but the	2, 28/18
find it much better to	lack	both than have both. And	2, 31/1
him if ye list, neither	lack	ye of yourselves nor can	2, 42/3
ye of yourselves nor can	lack	help in this cause. And	2, 42/3
great of which there could	lack	a pretext, for since the	2, 71/2
so much mischief grown. For	lack	of which lawful couplings?, and	2, 73/23
that is to wit, for	lack	of other issue lawfully coming	2, 73/30
that his drift?, covertly conveyed,	lacked	not in helping forth his	2, 8/23
all others also, save herself,	lacked	either wit or truth. Wit	2, 40/19
as, if either of both	lacked	in you, might turn both	2, 41/16
he that commonly those children	lacked	that grace, and for the	2, 66/31
well ye have long time	lacked	and sore longed for, that	2, 69/17
his brother, because the King	lacketh	a play fellow, be ye	2, 38/13
learned, and honourable in behaviour,	lacking	no wise ways to win	2, 90/23
backs, no man unoccupied, some	lading	, some going, some discharging, some	2, 21/22
Protector, with some prentices and	lads	that thrust into the hall	2, 76/17
pleasure proved, by God's blessed	Lady	(that was ever his oath	2, 13/4
the fore-remembered marriage, this poor	lady	made humble suit unto the	2, 60/27
already children, by God's Blessed	Lady	, I am a bachelor and	2, 64/11
unto Brackenbury, kneeling before our	Lady	in the Tower, who plainly	2, 83/20
leastwise, heinous treason was there	laid	to his charge and finally	2, 7/10
longer enduring to sit up,	laid	him down on his right	2, 13/24
the Tower, and his head	laid	down upon a long log	2, 49/22
And when he had awhile	laid	unto her, for the manner	2, 54/18
upon these matters then he	laid	heinously to her charge the	2, 54/21
deep. And when he had	laid	for the proof and confirmation	2, 67/5
to be thoroughly dead: they	laid	their bodies naked out upon	2, 85/26
or were it folly) the	lamb	was betaken to the wolf	2, 24/30
and wicked, I mean the	lamentable	murder of his innocent nephews	2, 82/18
never any Prince of this	land	attaining the crown by battle	2, 3/23
and ye too, ere this	land	find peace again. Wherefore in	2, 13/16
of the nobles of the	land	were appointed, as the King's	2, 25/31
death he may inherit less	land	than a kingdom. I can	2, 39/33
in the laws of this	land	, and by the special favour	2, 45/28
with one of his own	land	. And yet if outward alliance	2, 63/13
great enfeebling of this noble	land	, beside many a good town	2, 71/22

the common law of this	land	, devolved and come unto the	2, 74/1
have the rule of the	land	, nor the abusions? before in	2, 74/7
of God, profit of the	land	, and unto his Grace so	2, 78/21
titles had long quieted the	land	, he fled the realm, went	2, 91/11
only but also in other	lands	(as evil words walk far	2, 26/19
for his goods and his	lands	, discharging him of the cure	2, 39/5
body, for which only both	lands	and goods serve. And if	2, 39/6
be restored unto such small	lands	as her late husband had	2, 60/30
by new affinity in strange	lands	, [it] is oft	2, 64/4
such strength, what for his	lands	, his alliance, and favour with	2, 65/31
for the season other men's	lands	, yet God alway so provideth	2, 67/1
and great men for their	lands	, or some others for some	2, 71/25
Protector the Duke of Hereford's	lands	, to which he pretended himself	2, 89/9
into the chamber and suddenly	lapped	them up among the clothes	2, 85/18
above his power liberal, with	large	gifts he got him unsteadfast	2, 8/5
shall have lace more at	large	to entreat if we hereafter	2, 82/32
to be compelled to no	larger	proof than themselves list to	2, 66/14
substance of goods to be	lashed	out among unthrifts, so far	2, 69/30
oft in adversity, at the	last	, if this be the last	2, 3/15
last, if this be the	last	(for yet she liveth), is	2, 3/15
that in the summer, the	last	that ever he saw, his	2, 5/13
the parties. But in his	last	sickness, when he perceived his	2, 10/14
with the best, and at	last	chief and above the best	2, 12/26
peace again. Wherefore in these	last	words that ever I look	2, 13/17
this manner present with this	last	night's cheer, in so few	2, 18/12
of May, the first and	last	year of his reign. But	2, 24/22
of trust. And at the	last	she took the young Duke	2, 41/13
nightly, and namely? the night	last	passed next before his death	2, 53/27
at Paul's Cross on Sunday	last	past, the right and title	2, 73/10
of bees, till at the	last	in the nether end of	2, 76/15
part disclose, that at the	last	he came forth of his	2, 77/26
for the while (but it	lasted	not long) far fallen into	2, 51/22
be a king. But nothing	lasteth	always; for in conclusion King	2, 66/1
the less need for the	late	made atonement, in which the	2, 15/19
in which he was so	late	before, he was suddenly fallen	2, 24/25
such small lands as her	late	husband had given her in	2, 60/30
praise of the Lord Richard,	late	Duke of York, calling him	2, 67/8
issue lawfully coming of the	late	noble Prince, Richard, Duke of	2, 73/30
our most dear father, Richard,	late	Duke of York, to which	2, 80/2
that all things were in	late	days so covertly demeaned, one	2, 82/25
write the time of the	late	noble Prince of famous memory	2, 83/1
down. And as for the	late	Protector and now King . . . And	2, 92/14
my lord, as for the	late	Protector, since he is now	2, 93/18
clean made: howbeit in his	latter	days, with over liberal diet	2, 4/18
and, over that, in his	latter	days lessened and well left	2, 4/25

In which time of his	latter	days this realm was in	2, 4/26
unto him, and to the	laud	of God, profit of the	2, 78/20
priest yet and therewith he	laughed	upon him, as though he	2, 51/9
and that nevertheless every man	laughed	at to hear it then	2, 54/23
I then?' The Duke	laughed	merrily at the tale, and	2, 93/10
not by war, but by	law	, to challenge? the crown, putting	2, 6/15
them which by nature and	law	most ought to agree together	2, 12/21
being far off from the	law	and recourse to justice, was	2, 14/4
God appointed in the old	law	. For if either necessity, his	2, 30/20
pardon serveth, which either the	law	granteth of course or the	2, 30/22
that liberty, the King, the	law	, and very nature? forbiddeth in	2, 32/4
agreed plainly that, by the	law	of God and of the	2, 32/28
held by knight's service, the	law	maketh his mother his guardian	2, 38/30
for himself, yet since the	law	committeth to me the custody	2, 39/2
it for him, except the	law	give a child a guardian	2, 39/4
to keep him, since man's	law	serveth the guardian to keep	2, 39/25
to keep the infant, the	law	of nature will the mother	2, 39/26
mother keep her child, God's	law	privilegeth the Sanctuary, and the	2, 39/27
I no further than the	law	feareth, which, as learned men	2, 39/31
inheritance, according to the common	law	of this land, devolved and	2, 74/1
himself sitteth and ministreth the	law	: because he considered that it	2, 81/21
hurt only, but also of	lawful	hurt. For against unlawful harms	2, 31/30
any place wherein it is	lawful	one man to do another	2, 32/3
where a man is by	lawful	means in peril, there needeth	2, 32/7
or liberty can by no	lawful	process stand in jeopardy. And	2, 33/14
and that the Protector's only	lawful	son should marry the Duke's	2, 44/2
grown. For lack of which	lawful	accoupling?, and also of other	2, 73/23
none Other cause, he may	lawfully	, without any displeasure to Saint	2, 33/1
the Duke of Clarence were	lawfully	begotten, nor were not the	2, 66/19
right heir of his body,	lawfully	begotten, was only the Lord	2, 67/12
that King Edward was never	lawfully	married unto the Queen, but	2, 67/13
Edward the Fourth were never	lawfully	begotten, forasmuch as the King	2, 73/16
dame Elizabeth Lucy) was never	lawfully	married unto the Queen, their	2, 73/17
for lack of other issue	lawfully	coming of the late noble	2, 73/30
Protector, as to the very	lawfully	begotten son of the fore-remembered	2, 74/2
to his right and title	lawfully	descended unto him, and to	2, 78/20
ourselves, as very right heir,	lawfully	begotten of the body of	2, 80/1
in the execution of such	lawless	enterprises, as a man that	2, 57/23
man well learned in the	laws	of this land, and by	2, 45/27
in right generation after the	laws	of matrimony, then declared he	2, 66/30
by the misconstruing of the	laws	of this realm for the	2, 70/15
a king to minister the	laws	. Then with as pleasant an	2, 81/22
of men, but specially the	lawyers	of this realm. And finally	2, 81/25
Stony Stratford, where the King	lay	, they had bestowed certain of	2, 18/1
Westminster, in which she then	lay	, into the Sanctuary, lodging herself	2, 20/30

lords there present, he durst	lay	his own body and soul	2, 40/14
wist where any of it	lay	in their own body, they	2, 41/23
the Lord Chamberlain's power chiefly	lay	. But surely great pity was	2, 45/30
heinous treason, with whom he	lay	nightly, and namely? the night	2, 53/27
the Prince by him. To	lay	bastardy in King Edward sounded	2, 59/24
bigamy, let the bishop hardly?	lay	it in my way when	2, 64/17
Baynard's Castle, where the Protector	lay	. To which place repaired also	2, 77/11
took ill rest o' nights,	lay	long waking and musing, sore	2, 87/16
to follow him than to	lead	him. For when the Duke	2, 92/2
own subject, no great occasion	leading	thereunto, no possessions or other	2, 62/10
for now is she old,	lean	, withered, and dried up, nothing	2, 55/30
whereunto only all the matter	leaned	, procured the Protector hastily; to	2, 46/22
Lord Hastings to this messenger,	leaneth	my lord thy master so	2, 50/10
with his company ready to	leap	on horseback and depart forward	2, 18/28
dreams, suddenly sometime started up,	leaped	out of his bed and	2, 87/18
have I by credible information	learned	, that the self night in	2, 9/7
and one of the best	learned	men undoubtedly that England had	2, 25/7
my ward; for, as my	learned	counsel showeth me, since he	2, 38/29
the law feareth, which, as	learned	men tell me, forbiddeth every	2, 39/31
which was a man well	learned	in the laws of this	2, 45/27
And thus, as I have	learned	of them that much knew	2, 86/14
great natural wit, very well	learned	, and honourable in behaviour, lacking	2, 90/22
people for opinion of their	learning	and had no scrupulous conscience	2, 58/21
great preachers, both of more	learning	than virtue, of more fame	2, 58/25
virtue, of more fame than	learning	. For they were before greatly	2, 58/25
like to fall where she	least	would,? all the world would	2, 16/26
peradventure, from them whom he	least	suspected; for the state of	2, 43/25
would she of all folk	least	make Shore's wife of counsel	2, 48/15
whoso was best bore always	least	rule, and more suit was	2, 71/31
to be king: at the	leastwise	, heinous treason was there laid	2, 7/9
yet is there at the	leastwise	some fear. And herein is	2, 33/7
care in what case I	leave	you; for such as I	2, 11/14
you; for such as I	leave	you, such be my children	2, 11/15
Christian men, this shall I	leave	for preachers to tell you	2, 12/9
horseback and depart forward, to	leave	that lodging for them, because	2, 18/29
more ought we fear to	leave	him in her hands. For	2, 29/14
mind, fetch him away, than	leave	him there till her frowardness	2, 30/1
to take him, and to	leave	her no respite to convey	2, 34/3
cannot elsewhere, then may you	leave	him here. But only one	2, 42/4
that he was fain to	leave	off and come down in	2, 59/3
what they meant, gave him	leave	to propose what him liked	2, 78/6
When the Duke had this	leave	and pardon to speak, then	2, 78/9
hundred four score and three,	leaving	much fair issue, that is	2, 3/5
the realm at Wakefield slain,	leaving	three sons, Edward, George, and	2, 6/25
why should not the King,	leaving	his body at liberty, satisfy	2, 32/23

Westminster. And the Lord Cardinal,	leaving	the Protector with the Council	2, 33/27
wept and went her way,	leaving	the child weeping as fast	2, 42/12
the space of two years,	leaving	his new wife in Westminster	2, 65/23
into the joys of heaven,	leaving	to the tormentors their bodies	2, 85/22
latter days lessened and well	left	. In which time of his	2, 4/25
his death-bed appeased. He had	left	all gathering of money (which	2, 5/1
had not unarmed them and	left	them destitute, and the execrable	2, 5/28
ill-featured of limbs, crook-backed, his	left	shoulder much higher than his	2, 7/20
the less noble to be	left	about him, is (quoth he	2, 14/30
for there was no way	left	to redeem his offence by	2, 43/17
to his elbow upon his	left	arm, where he showed a	2, 48/10
to touch a King's concubine)	left	her up to him altogether	2, 55/19
withered, and dried up, nothing	left	but rivelled? skin and hard	2, 55/31
day, and in such plight	left	it that it could not	2, 66/6
he beheld coming, he suddenly	left	the matter with which he	2, 68/13
Markham, then Chief Justice, that	left	his office rather than he	2, 70/17
as soon as the Protector	left	that name and took himself	2, 84/27
was in wealth, and nevertheless	left	it not nor forsook it	2, 90/25
King . . . And even there he	left	, saying that he had already	2, 92/15
or alliance, near familiarity or	leger	? acquaintance with any of those	2, 71/5
in all the county of	Leicester	, where the Lord Chamberlain's power	2, 45/29
favour, so that ever at	length	evil drifts drive to naught	2, 12/3
partly of purpose, caused at	length	not common people only, that	2, 45/9
of the time with the	length	of the matter, said unto	2, 54/11
marriage somewhat the more at	length	because it might thereby the	2, 66/10
well consider, he shall no	less	commend his wisdom where he	2, 4/15
good health he somewhat the	less	regarded it, because he thought	2, 10/12
his children, albeit he nothing	less	mistrusted than that that happened	2, 10/17
I feel. By which the	less	while I look to live	2, 11/13
God they did, should no	less	move us to charity than	2, 12/16
Of which two things, the	less	loss were they by whom	2, 13/12
from the King, and the	less	noble to be left about	2, 14/29
of us hath anything the	less	need for the late made	2, 15/19
none of her kin the	less	loved for that they be	2, 28/25
as methinketh, without sin somewhat	less	regard than they do. Now	2, 29/23
example is, yet is there	less	reason in our case than	2, 33/6
forwearied and weakened, waxeth the	less	able to bear out a	2, 35/13
whose death he may inherit	less	land than a kingdom. I	2, 39/33
on her so suddenly, nothing	less	looking for than to have	2, 41/1
rest of his purpose with	less	fear to them whom he	2, 43/6
had either more truth or	less	wit. For his dissimulation only	2, 45/31
so that it was the	less	marvel if ungracious living brought	2, 53/28
Her doings were not much	less	, albeit they be much less	2, 57/3
less, albeit they be much	less	remembered because they were not	2, 57/4
so it harmed him the	less	. Howbeit some doubt, and many	2, 59/7

would that point should be	less	and more favourably handled, not	2, 59/29
Edward returned, and with much	less	number than he had, at	2, 66/2
great and weighty, and no	less	weighty than pleasing unto God	2, 69/14
the Prince's pleasure: with no	less	honour to Markham, then Chief	2, 70/16
ye will, and none the	less	I heartily pray you so	2, 74/26
much the more honour and	less	pain in that that never	2, 78/22
final infortune hath none the	less	so far come in question	2, 82/19
mischief that he took within	less	than three years of the	2, 87/7
Gloucester; from which none the	less	he in fair manner departed	2, 90/1
little good and, you to	less	. Then longed the Duke yet	2, 93/16
that, in his latter days	lessened	and well left. In which	2, 4/25
of the Tower, with a	letter	and credence also that the	2, 83/17
him to Brackenbury with a	letter	, by which he was commanded	2, 84/22
given him commandment. After which	letter	delivered and the keys received	2, 84/25
easy to perceive that frowardness	letteth	her, and not fear. But	2, 29/11
where he inwardly hated, not	letting	? to kiss whom he thought	2, 8/9
were no great mastery,? we	letting	her alone), all the world	2, 29/30
his latter days, with over	liberal	diet, somewhat corpulent and burly	2, 4/18
and somewhat above his power	liberal	, with large gifts he got	2, 8/4
robbers and reivers° walking at	liberty	uncorrected. And for this encheason	2, 14/6
shortly conveyed to his farther	liberty	. Wherefore incontinent at the next	2, 25/17
to break the immunity and	liberty	of that sacred Sanctuary, that	2, 28/11
should have some place of	liberty	to keep their bodies out	2, 30/9
man unlawfully take hurt, that	liberty	, the King, the law, and	2, 32/4
King, leaving his body at	liberty	, satisfy the part of his	2, 32/23
to the owner, and only	liberty	reserved him to get his	2, 32/31
deserve it, whose life or	liberty	can by no lawful process	2, 33/13
the King's presence at his	liberty	, out of that place which	2, 34/18
the King honourably at his	liberty	, to the comfort of them	2, 35/24
breaketh the sanctuary. Serveth this	liberty	for my person only, or	2, 38/26
condition, to forbear mine own	liberty	in choice of my own	2, 64/2
the Duke, by the Protector's	licence	, a little rounded? as well	2, 79/13
should pass forth without their	license	. And over this, in the	2, 17/30
till they should give other	license	, forasmuch as the Dukes themselves	2, 18/5
they have done, but a	license	also to do more. Howbeit	2, 31/17
Grace would pardon them and	license	them to propose unto his	2, 77/31
allies, in what plight I	lie	you see and I feel	2, 11/12
confusion but it should not	lie	in his power. And when	2, 18/21
none honest man cometh to	lie	; which honourable preacher, ye well	2, 73/8
and little cause had to	lie	, were these two noble Princes	2, 86/14
were it for me to	lie	, for if I would swear	2, 92/5
himself to no man so	lief	,? since he well wist there	2, 45/24
or other, yet had I	liefer	that men should see it	2, 50/20
their children, that them were	liefer	to lose all that they	2, 72/15
any such matters. Yea, my	liege	, quoth the Duke of Buckingham	2, 19/21

and each of their lives	lieth	in the other's body. Keep	2, 41/29
Sir, quoth his page, there	lieth	one on your pallet without	2, 83/28
professed and observed a religious	life	in Dartford, an house of	2, 3/11
in any part of his	life	as at the time of	2, 3/25
great part of a long	life	, and many of them in	2, 4/7
that time in which his	life	was most desired ; whose love	2, 5/23
the rule in King Harry's	life	, was with many nobles of	2, 6/24
in the course of his	life	many things unnaturally committed. None	2, 7/29
spared no man's death whose	life	withstood his purpose. He slew	2, 8/13
long time in King Edward's	life	forethought to be king in	2, 8/27
the King, his brother, (whose	life	he looked that evil diet	2, 8/28
the Duke of Clarence, whose	life	must needs have hindered him	2, 9/2
blood. King Edward in his	life	, albeit that this dissension between	2, 10/10
children, if God send them	life	and you love. Of which	2, 13/12
the Prince was in the	life	of his father sent thither	2, 14/7
so many a good man's	life	. And I trust, quoth he	2, 28/12
malice to deserve it, whose	life	or liberty can by no	2, 33/13
the Lord Hastings, on my	life	, never doubt you. For while	2, 45/17
saving for fear lest his	life	should have quelled? their purpose	2, 46/13
somewhat doted in the King's	life	, saving, as it is said	2, 48/21
of good hope in his	life	: which self thing is often	2, 51/12
so great dread in my	life	, as I did when thou	2, 52/10
and I never in my	life	so merry, nor never in	2, 52/12
himself surest, he lost his	life	, and that within two hours	2, 52/15
honesty and soon after his	life	, for very shame of the	2, 59/5
would let me have my	life	yet, though I lose my	2, 85/2
but ever feared his own	life	, so far forth that when	2, 89/16
God's mercy, well changed his	life	. This man, therefore, as I	2, 91/17
come in presence, the King,	lifting	up himself and underset with	2, 11/9
in youth, namely, which is	light	of belief and soon persuaded	2, 15/3
man think this consideration [	light	] (which I think no	2, 26/14
no slight, though it seem	light	, well pondering that their youth	2, 34/27
but, the truth coming to	light	, the rightful inheritors be restored	2, 67/3
could never since come to	light	. Very truth is it and	2, 86/9
came in his presence, they	lighted	adown with all their company	2, 19/1
get out of the church	lightly	to any place, but it	2, 56/9
Duke came home, he so	lightly	turned from him and so	2, 89/5
was indeed) to his overmuch	lightness	that he so suddenly had	2, 22/29
servants about him, such as	liked	better them than him. At	2, 20/1
simple as it was, it	liked	them to whom it sufficed	2, 66/13
upon, in whom he anything	liked	, either person or favour, speech	2, 72/8
leave to propose what him	liked	, verily trusting, for the good	2, 78/7
his nephews (as opportunity and	likelihood	of speed? putteth a man	2, 9/24
he said in that of	likelihood	as he thought. Thereupon forthwith	2, 42/18
may wit, would never of	likelihood	have inclined thereunto. But when	2, 79/26

thereof : for he was not	likely	to speak it of naught	2, 9/16
God be thanked) quiet, and	likely	right well to prosper in	2, 13/10
thereof should ensue, which was	likely	not to be little, and	2, 16/25
should hap, as it were	likely	, to come to a field	2, 23/22
from her, is it not	likely	enough that she shall send	2, 29/26
convey him, which she was	likely	to mind after this matter	2, 34/4
attempted, and that it was	likely	that as the Protector had	2, 43/22
that we might be as	likely	to make them true by	2, 50/15
had the boar a cause	likely	to race? us with his	2, 50/17
thought meetly to be trusted,	likely	to be induced to that	2, 58/14
moved already which were not	likely	to take it well, if	2, 62/7
his own, which he thought	likely	to bear him so much	2, 63/11
brought up in great wealth,	likely	long to live to reign	2, 86/16
undoubted image, the plain, express	likeness	of that noble Duke. Now	2, 67/32
undoubted image, the plain, express	likeness	of the noble Duke, whose	2, 68/20
that I marry where it	liketh	me. And I am sure	2, 63/28
Now came there one in	likewise	not long after midnight, from	2, 21/3
the Great Seal, which in	likewise	as that noble Prince, your	2, 22/9
little of stature, ill-featured of	limbs	, crook-backed, his left shoulder much	2, 7/20
to Doctor Russell, Bishop of	Lincoln	, a wise man and a	2, 25/5
realm was appointed? King Edward's	line	should not any longer reign	2, 79/17
in any wise King Edward's	line	to govern them, whom no	2, 79/31
to the crown by the	line	of King Henry before deprived	2, 89/12
princely behaviour as in the	lineaments	and favour of his visage	2, 67/29
princely behaviour as in the	lineaments	and favour of his visage	2, 68/17
that young babe his brother	lingered	in thought and heaviness till	2, 85/9
Aesop's tale, that when the	lion	had proclaimed that on pain	2, 93/2
mayest abide well enough; the	lion	meant not by thee, for	2, 93/8
I warrant you, neither the	lion	nor the boar shall pick	2, 93/11
frotting? and gnawing on his	lips	, and so sat him down	2, 47/17
will take sanctuary because she	list	to run from her husband	2, 32/33
to keep him if ye	list	, neither lack ye of yourselves	2, 42/2
pill and spoil whom they	list	, uncontrolled. And much matter was	2, 53/19
no larger proof than themselves	list	to make. Now then, as	2, 66/14
himself of his good will	list	to grant, but what the	2, 70/3
King, of his good will,	list	to take, which never asked	2, 70/4
take for greater kindness a	little	courtesy than a great benefit	2, 5/21
prowess? far under them both,	little	of stature, ill-featured of limbs	2, 7/19
him, and unto us no	little	jeopardy to suffer our well-proved	2, 15/1
was likely not to be	little	, and the most harm there	2, 16/25
hastily to the Queen, a	little	before the midnight following, and	2, 20/18
a mischief, the Sanctuary would	little	let them. Which good men	2, 29/22
is so newly rather a	little	amended than well recovered, that	2, 35/7
without colour will let as	little	to procure their destruction without	2, 36/30
fear not as far too	little	. And therewithal she said unto	2, 42/8

the council were close. For	little	and little all folk withdrew	2, 44/31
were close. For little and	little	all folk withdrew from the	2, 44/31
matter in the one place,	little	wot we whereof they talk	2, 45/16
that day. And after a	little	talking with them, he said	2, 47/5
to spare him for a	little	while, departed thence. And soon	2, 47/12
have soon.' But so	little	wist the other what he	2, 51/10
what he meant and so	little	mistrusted, that he was never	2, 51/11
Albans? against King Edward. And	little	while enjoyed he that knighthood	2, 60/23
his maid, only for a	little	wanton dotage upon her person	2, 62/12
Warwick neither loveth me so	little	to grudge at that I	2, 63/31
to take, which never asked	little	, but everything was hawsed? above	2, 70/4
they might thereby see how	little	the Protector looked for this	2, 77/21
which was already in this	little	while of his Protectorship (the	2, 79/8
by the Protector's licence, a	little	rounded? as well with other	2, 79/13
if one should can? so	little	good, to show out of	2, 81/2
them that much knew and	little	cause had to lie, were	2, 86/14
say that the Duke, a	little	before the Coronation, among other	2, 89/8
and then balk? out a	little	braid? of envy towards the	2, 91/24
happen to turn me to	little	good and, you to less	2, 93/16
he hath already right many,	little	needing my praise, it might	2, 93/22
less while I look to	live	with you, the more deeply	2, 11/13
their stolen goods, and there	live	thereon; there devise they new	2, 31/13
that were so glad to	live	under his obeisance as the	2, 78/23
and would be content to	live	, and with his labour and	2, 79/6
ask of God longer to	live	than we intend to procure	2, 80/16
great wealth, likely long to	live	to reign and rule in	2, 86/16
Fourth, after that he had	lived	fifty and three years, seven	2, 3/1
after continually each of them	lived	in such hatred and distrust	2, 89/23
their dignity, but also their	lives	. But forasmuch as this Duke's	2, 6/8
asunder, and each of their	lives	lieth in the other's body	2, 41/29
they never had in their	lives	heard so evil a tale	2, 75/13
the last (for yet she	liveth	), is by the benignity of	2, 3/16
see her (for yet she	liveth	) deem her never to have	2, 55/27
can never die while he	liveth	. While these words were in	2, 68/21
were the patrons of ungracious	living	. Now unthrifths riot and run	2, 31/6
reserved him to get his	living	with the labour of his	2, 32/31
authority with his Prince, of	living	somewhat dissolute, plain and open	2, 52/19
things as in the vicious	living	and inordinate abuse of his	2, 53/25
the less marvel if ungracious	living	brought him to an unhappy	2, 53/29
folk, also, that hated her	living	and glad were to see	2, 55/3
of many at this day	living	, that at this day had	2, 57/12
begotten, forasmuch as the King (	living	his very? wife dame Elizabeth	2, 73/16
gave? him that, his nephews	living	, men would not reckon that	2, 83/11
the honour of Cardinal, thus	living	many days in as much	2, 91/15
the way as they went:	Lo	, here be the barrels of	2, 24/8

you to great reproach. For	lo	, here is, quoth she, this	2, 41/18
and I met here. And	lo	how the world is turned	2, 52/11
they were a King's sons.	Lo	, the honourable courage of a	2, 86/5
will, she would be as	loath	to suffer him from the	2, 28/31
neither believed and was also	loath	to hear, he said unto	2, 40/11
Protector loved him well and	loath	was to have lost him	2, 46/12
it well, he will be	loath	to take upon him, as	2, 74/13
which, albeit he will be	loath	, as I have said, to	2, 74/22
to the people before and	loath	was with that matter to	2, 75/25
contrary, which they would be	loath	to hear, then must they	2, 79/23
departed and the Lord Rivers	lodged	, the Dukes secretly with a	2, 17/18
depart forward, to leave that	lodging	for them, because it was	2, 18/29
then lay, into the Sanctuary,	lodging	herself and her company there	2, 21/1
servants in their inns and	lodgings	about, giving them commandment to	2, 17/24
laid down upon a long	log	of timber and there stricken	2, 49/22
the Mayor and aldermen of	London	to him, for none other	2, 5/15
Prince his son drew towards	London	, which at the time of	2, 14/1
King in his way to	London	gone from Northampton, when these	2, 17/8
entered into the Tower of	London	, and thence taken out the	2, 19/14
by the whole Council at	London	, saving that somewhat they must	2, 19/17
the lords assembled together at	London	. Towards which meeting the Archbishop	2, 22/27
same day be beheaded at	London	. Then said the Protector: Ye	2, 48/6
he caused the Bishop of	London	to put her to open	2, 54/27
This woman was born in	London	up	2, 55/8
beheaded in the Tower of	London	, and about the selfsame hour	2, 57/17
Shaw, knight, then Mayor of	London	, which upon trust of his	2, 58/17
came unto the Guildhall in	London	the Duke of Buckingham, accompanied	2, 69/2
the Mayor and Recorder of	London	. And after that, upon like	2, 79/14
when the Protector rode through	London	toward his Coronation, he fained	2, 89/17
come, on his way to	Londonward	; and after secret meeting and	2, 88/18
of Surrey. And Katherine, which	long	time tossed in either fortune	2, 3/14
a great part of a	long	life, and many of them	2, 4/7
the Duke, not enduring so	long	to tarry, but intending under	2, 6/21
thus deem, think that he	long	time in King Edward's life	2, 8/26
king Edward died, one Mistlebrook	long	ere morning came in great	2, 9/9
and helped to maintain, a	long	between	2, 9/27
there must it needs be	long	ere any good conclusion go	2, 11/26
prosper. Great variance hath there	long	been between you, not always	2, 12/4
in their stomachs than a	long	accustomed malice many years rooted	2, 15/24
great power, the one by	long	succession from his ancestry, the	2, 15/30
there one in likewise not	long	after midnight, from the Lord	2, 21/3
he no further attempt as	long	as he had but half	2, 25/13
other like have been of	long	continued, I am not he	2, 30/3
they now be, and so	long	have been that I fear	2, 31/3
privilege. The residue, since so	long	ago, I wot ne'er what	2, 31/20

him than I that so	long	have kept him, or is	2, 35/16
fortune, which I pray God	long	to continue. And as all	2, 39/14
as though all should not	long	be well, though they neither	2, 44/24
had been from them so	long	, saying merrily that he had	2, 47/4
head laid down upon a	long	log of timber and there	2, 49/22
on. Whereto talk you so	long	with that priest? You have	2, 51/8
while (but it lasted not	long	) far fallen into the King's	2, 51/22
and therewith of itself so	long	a process, that every child	2, 54/6
guess the beauty of one	long	before departed by her scalp	2, 55/29
a man that had been	long	secret with him, having experience	2, 57/24
first repeat you some things	long	before done about King Edward's	2, 60/1
the King had also, not	long	before, got with child. Wherefore	2, 64/25
continueth not in their blood	long	but, the truth coming to	2, 67/2
we wot well ye have	long	time lacked and sore longed	2, 69/17
and among us never so	long	continued dissentsion, nor so many	2, 71/13
coming from thence. And peace	long	after not much surer than	2, 71/24
one Fogg, whom he had	long	deadly hated, should be brought	2, 81/32
and more folks' folly, so	long	space abusing the world, was	2, 82/23
pains of death, and after	long	lying still, to be thoroughly	2, 85/25
up in great wealth, likely	long	to live to reign and	2, 86/16
ill rest o' nights, lay	long	waking and musing, sore wearied	2, 87/16
Now had he outward no	long	time in rest. For hereupon	2, 87/21
one, whose several titles had	long	unquieted the land, he fled	2, 91/11
to tell you, by the	long	and often alternate proof as	2, 91/18
which many princes, by a	long-continued	sovereignty, decline into a proud	2, 5/10
of pity to behold the	long-continued	distress and decay of the	2, 78/14
loved, for whom she never	longed	. Which was haply the thing	2, 55/12
long time lacked and sore	longed	for, that ye would have	2, 69/17
gentle of himself and also	longed	sore to wit what they	2, 78/6
an high heart and sore	longed	upward, not rising yet so	2, 84/4
beads and no farther. Then	longed	the Duke sore to hear	2, 92/17
and, you to less. Then	longed	the Duke yet much more	2, 93/16
And therewithal the King, no	longer	enduring to sit up, laid	2, 13/24
in safeguard, and there no	longer	should remain than till the	2, 23/12
the Queen waxed ever the	longer	the farther off, and also	2, 40/9
conclusion, that he would no	longer	dispute the matter. But if	2, 40/12
a short shrift, for a	longer	would not be suffered, the	2, 49/15
he was disposed utterly no	longer	to bide: he had so	2, 49/32
he was thoroughly determined no	longer	to tarry, but had his	2, 50/7
in the same used any	longer	to continue, have condescended and	2, 74/8
Edward's line should not any	longer	reign upon them, both for	2, 79/17
we never ask of God	longer	to live than we intend	2, 80/15
turneth all to mischief. First	longing	to be next the best	2, 12/25
and Sir William Catesby, which	longing	for no more partners of	2, 84/6
which the less while I	look	to live with you, the	2, 11/13

last words that ever I	look	to speak with you, I	2, 13/17
of the realm? Verily, I	look	for none other. And I	2, 29/27
King of pity may. Then	look	me now how few sanctuary	2, 30/24
them the more warily to	look	to him, and the more	2, 41/11
nor is so unreasonable to	look	that I should in choice	2, 63/32
home and never after durst	look	out for shame but keep	2, 68/28
am not so proud to	look	therefor, that ye should reckon	2, 73/3
never after could endure to	look	aright on King Richard, but	2, 89/15
but such as no man	looked	for ; the people towards the	2, 4/28
his brother, (whose life he	looked	that evil diet should shorten	2, 8/28
might be lost ere they	looked	therefore. For of one thing	2, 10/7
which he received, that they	looked	for.° When these lords	2, 11/7
the Duke had said, and	looked	that the people, whom he	2, 75/1
or fear or that each	looked	that other should speak first	2, 75/14
see how little the Protector	looked	for this matter, they sent	2, 77/22
had heard the proposition, he	looked	very strangely thereat, and answered	2, 78/25
other that the Duke verily	looked	to have been murdered at	2, 89/24
poor men be but the	lookers-on	. And they that wise be	2, 81/8
Whereof, I think, no man	looketh	that we should remember you	2, 70/12
infancy, that also needeth good	looking	to, hath a while been	2, 35/6
her so suddenly, nothing less	looking	for than to have him	2, 41/1
honourably married unto Thomas, then	Lord	Howard, and after Earl of	2, 3/13
variance, and in especial the	Lord	Marquis Dorset, the Queen's son	2, 10/27
first husband, and Richard, the	Lord	Hastings, a noble man, then	2, 10/28
Hastings, a noble man, then	Lord	Chamberlain, against whom the Queen	2, 11/1
of Calais (which office the	Lord	Rivers, brother to the Queen	2, 11/5
respect of fleshly consanguinity. Our	Lord	forbid that you love together	2, 12/18
for the love that our	Lord	beareth to us all, from	2, 13/20
there appointed Sir Anthony Woodville,	Lord	Rivers and brother unto the	2, 14/11
blood as we? But our	Lord	hath wrought His will, and	2, 15/14
Duke of Buckingham, and Richard,	Lord	Hastings and Chamberlain, both men	2, 15/29
strong. For whereas now every	lord	loved other, and none other	2, 16/14
thither. Where remained behind the	Lord	Rivers, the King's uncle, intending	2, 17/12
between these Dukes and the	Lord	Rivers a great while. But	2, 17/16
great courtesy departed and the	Lord	Rivers lodged, the Dukes secretly	2, 17/18
attendant when many of the	Lord	Rivers' servants were unready. Now	2, 17/27
hand.° But when the	Lord	Rivers understood the gates closed	2, 18/8
picked a quarrel to the	Lord	Richard Gray, the King's other	2, 19/7
saying that he, with the	Lord	Marquis, his brother, and the	2, 19/9
Marquis, his brother, and the	Lord	Rivers, his uncle, had compassed	2, 19/10
whereof, they said that the	Lord	Marquis had entered into the	2, 19/13
And forthwith they arrested the	Lord	Richard and Sir Thomas Vaughan	2, 19/24
his own table to the	Lord	Rivers, praying him to be	2, 20/4
it to his nephew, the	Lord	Richard, with the same message	2, 20/6
of Gloucester, he sent the	Lord	Rivers and the Lord Richard	2, 20/11

the Lord Rivers and the	Lord	Richard, with Sir Thomas Vaughan	2, 20/11
long after midnight, from the	Lord	Chamberlain unto the Archbishop of	2, 21/4
Notwithstanding, Sir, quoth he, my	Lord	sendeth your Lordship word that	2, 21/12
message sent him from the	Lord	Chamberlain. Ah, woe worth him	2, 22/3
And at this meeting the	Lord	Hastings, whose truth towards the	2, 23/2
his Prince, and that the	Lord	Rivers and Lord Richard with	2, 23/6
that the Lord Rivers and	Lord	Richard with the other knights	2, 23/6
With these persuasions of the	Lord	Hastings, whereof part himself believed	2, 23/25
appointed unto divers rooms. The	Lord	Chamberlain, and some others, kept	2, 25/9
reverend father here present, my	Lord	Cardinal, who may in this	2, 26/30
brother, and, after my sovereign	Lord	himself, my most dear nephew	2, 27/3
manner of rumour, that the	Lord	Cardinal should first essay to	2, 33/24
Chamber at Westminster. And the	Lord	Cardinal, leaving the Protector with	2, 33/27
come together in presence, the	Lord	Cardinal showed unto her that	2, 34/7
of them for other. My	lord	, quoth the Queen, I say	2, 34/31
I marvel geatly that my	Lord	Protector is so desirous to	2, 35/34
them. Why, madam, quoth another	lord	, know you anything why they	2, 36/26
a countenance to the other	lord	that he should harp no	2, 36/32
so much dread hath my	lord	, his uncle, for the tender	2, 37/19
taken sanctuary, for when my	lord	, my husband, was banished and	2, 39/16
the Prince. And when my	lord	of my husband, returned safe	2, 39/18
my mortal enemy were. The	Lord	Cardinal, perceiving that the Queen	2, 40/8
said unto the lords: My	lord	, quoth she, and all my	2, 41/14
weeping as fast. When the	Lord	Cardinal and these other lords	2, 42/12
these words: Now welcome, my	lord	, even with all my very	2, 42/17
that they had set the	Lord	Cardinal, the Archbishop of York	2, 44/16
the Archbishop of York, then	Lord	Chancellor, the Bishop of Ely	2, 44/16
the Bishop of Ely, the	Lord	Stanley, and the Lord Hastings	2, 44/17
the Lord Stanley, and the	Lord	Hastings, then Lord Chamberlain, with	2, 44/17
and the Lord Hastings, then	Lord	Chamberlain, with many other noble	2, 44/18
so far forth that the	Lord	Stanley, that was after Earl	2, 45/12
it, and said unto the	Lord	Hastings that he much disliked	2, 45/13
in the other place. My	lord	, quoth the Lord Hastings, on	2, 45/17
place. My lord, quoth the	Lord	Hastings, on my life, never	2, 45/17
the special favour of the	Lord	Chamberlain, in good authority, and	2, 45/28
county of Leicester, where the	Lord	Chamberlain's power chiefly lay. But	2, 45/30
up, in whom if the	Lord	Hastings had not put so	2, 45/33
put so special trust, the	Lord	Stanley and he had departed	2, 45/33
very good semblance unto the	Lord	Hastings, and kept him much	2, 46/11
it possible to win the	Lord	Hastings into their part. But	2, 46/15
break. And of truth, the	Lord	Chamberlain of very trust showed	2, 46/19
their motions might with the	Lord	Hastings diminish his credence, whereunto	2, 46/21
of the rule that the	Lord	Hastings bore in his country	2, 46/25
the Bishop of Ely: My	lord	, you have very good strawberries	2, 47/6
mess of them. Gladly, my	lord	, quoth he, Would God I	2, 47/8

wist himself clear. Then the	Lord	Chamberlain, as he that for	2, 47/26
that favoured her. But the	Lord	Hastings was in his mind	2, 47/31
since his birth. Nevertheless, the	Lord	Chamberlain (which from the death	2, 48/19
answered and said: Certainly, my	lord	, if they have so heinously	2, 48/23
the Protector said to the	Lord	Hastings: I arrest thee, traitor	2, 48/30
thee, traitor. What, me, my	lord	? quoth he. Yea, thee, Traitor	2, 48/31
another let fly at the	Lord	Stanley, which shrunk at the	2, 49/2
in divers chambers, except the	Lord	Chamberlain, whom the Protector bade	2, 49/11
Edward, whose both souls our	Lord	pardon. A marvelous case is	2, 49/24
next before his death, the	Lord	Stanley sent a trusty secret	2, 49/30
his horse ready, if the	Lord	Hastings would go with him	2, 50/8
danger ere day. Eh, good	lord	, quoth the Lord Hastings to	2, 50/10
Eh, good lord, quoth the	Lord	Hastings to this messenger, leaneth	2, 50/10
to this messenger, leaneth my	lord	thy master so much to	2, 50/10
knight, when it happed the	Lord	Chamberlain by the way to	2, 51/5
merrily to him: What, my	lord	, I pray you come on	2, 51/7
At which other time the	Lord	Chamberlain had been accused unto	2, 51/19
unto King Edward by the	Lord	Rivers, the Queen's brother, in	2, 51/20
an heavy heart? Yea my	lord	, quoth he, that remember I	2, 52/3
Protector showed them that the	Lord	Chamberlain and others of his	2, 52/31
King's name, containing that the	Lord	Hastings, with divers others of	2, 53/15
day to have slain the	Lord	Protector and the Duke of	2, 53/16
to the slander of the	Lord	Chamberlain, as that he was	2, 53/20
was of counsel with the	Lord	chamberlain to destroy him in	2, 54/19
When the King died, the	Lord	Chamberlain took her, which in	2, 55/20
self day? in which the	Lord	Chamberlain was beheaded in the	2, 57/16
the Queen. Now when the	Lord	Chamberlain and these other lords	2, 58/3
Bedford ere she married the	Lord	Woodville, her father. Howbeit, this	2, 60/16
into the praise of the	Lord	Richard, late Duke of York	2, 67/8
calling him father to the	Lord	Protector, and declared the title	2, 67/9
lawfully begotten, was only the	Lord	Protector. For he declared then	2, 67/12
was far off. But the	Lord	Protector, he said, that very	2, 67/27
all that would reckon himself	lord	of his own good, among	2, 69/24
avoiding displeasure of my noble	Lord	Protector, bearing, as nature requireth	2, 73/27
the most excellent Prince, the	Lord	Protector, as to the very	2, 74/2
the most puissant Prince, the	Lord	Protector, that it may like	2, 74/9
Duke sent word unto the	Lord	Protector of the being there	2, 77/14
take by his reign, my	lord	Morton answered: Surely, my lord	2, 92/4
lord Morton answered: Surely, my	lord	, folly were it for me	2, 92/4
said : In good faith, my	lord	, I love not much to	2, 92/27
the tale, and said, My	lord	, I warrant you, neither the	2, 93/11
said: In good faith, my	lord	, as for the late Protector	2, 93/18
of a realm, as our	Lord	hath planted in the person	2, 93/24
flew the fame of this	lord's	death swiftly through the city	2, 52/23
commons in good peace. The	lords	whom he knew at variance	2, 4/30

by the Queen and the	lords	of her blood, which highly	2, 7/5
looked for.° When these	lords	, with divers others of both	2, 11/8
wise said unto them: My	lords	, my dear kinsmen and allies	2, 11/11
refrain from weeping. But the	lords	, recomforting him with as good	2, 13/26
of Gloucester, understanding that the	lords	which at that time were	2, 16/4
of the King: if the	lords	of her kindred should assemble	2, 16/16
people, they should give the	lords	atwixt whom and them had	2, 16/17
of Gloucester himself and other	lords	, the chief of his band	2, 17/3
themselves shortly ready, for their	lords	were to horsebackward. Upon which	2, 17/26
upon this dealing. And some	lords	, knights, and gentlemen, either for	2, 22/18
not so specially against other	lords	as against the King himself	2, 22/25
then, by and by, the	lords	assembled together at London. Towards	2, 22/27
needed to doubt, persuaded the	lords	to believe that the Duke	2, 23/4
also by all the other	lords	of the King's Council indifferently	2, 23/13
be blown about that these	lords	and knights which were taken	2, 23/31
carriage to destroy the noble	lords	withal. This device, albeit that	2, 24/10
had in his time. Divers	lords	and knights were appointed unto	2, 25/8
the next meeting of the	lords	at the Council, he proposed	2, 25/18
but to bring all the	lords	in obloquy and murmur of	2, 25/28
the Queen, with divers other	lords	with him, were it for	2, 33/29
When the Queen and these	lords	were come together in presence	2, 34/6
and recreation: which thing the	lords	esteemed no slight, though it	2, 34/26
nothing doubted but that those	lords	of her honourable kin which	2, 36/34
him and to the other	lords	there present, he durst lay	2, 40/13
doubted, nor of some other	lords	, neither, whom she there saw	2, 41/8
hand, and said unto the	lords	: My lord, quoth she, and	2, 41/13
quoth she, and all my	lords	, I neither am so unwise	2, 41/14
Lord Cardinal and these other	lords	with him had received this	2, 42/13
their drifts other where, the	lords	being sent for from all	2, 44/13
wise men also and some	lords	eke, to mark the matter	2, 45/10
had departed with divers other	lords	and broken all the dance	2, 46/3
thirteenth day of June many	lords	assembled in the Tower, and	2, 46/31
afterwards was cast away. These	lords	so sitting together communing of	2, 47/1
strawberries. The Protector set the	lords	fast in communing, and thereupon	2, 47/10
in his place, all the	lords	much dismayed and sore marveling	2, 47/18
At this question all the	lords	sat sore astonished, musing much	2, 47/24
words many of the other	lords	were greatly abashed that favoured	2, 47/31
That meant he by the	lords	of the Queen's kindred that	2, 52/6
beheaded at Pomfret, the fore-remembered	lords	and knights that were taken	2, 57/18
Lord Chamberlain and these other	lords	and knights were thus beheaded	2, 58/3
the matter meant, while the	lords	of the realm were about	2, 58/5
of Buckingham, accompanied with divers	lords	and knights, more than haply	2, 69/3
strumpet, than to all the	lords	in England, except unto those	2, 71/33
greatly needed but that the	lords	of this realm and the	2, 76/4
before remembered. And therewith the	lords	came down, and the company	2, 77/1

it, he said unto the	lords	and commons: Since we perceive	2, 79/29
King Richard! And then the	lords	went up to the King	2, 80/17
he, my Lord sendeth your	Lordship	word that there is no	2, 21/12
would swear the contrary, your	lordship	would not, I ween, believe	2, 92/5
time, except any of your	lordships	anything perceive to the contrary	2, 27/15
the possibility of more possessions	lose	the fruit and pleasure of	2, 63/19
that them were liefer to	lose	all that they have beside	2, 72/15
my life yet, though I	lose	my kingdom. Then he that	2, 85/2
God had ordered him to	lose	it and King Edward to	2, 92/8
of the garland, keeping it,	losing	and winning again, it hath	2, 71/17
of debate and dissension, what	loss	, what sorrow, what trouble hath	2, 12/28
of men's knees with the	loss	of so many heads. But	2, 13/6
which two things, the less	loss	were they by whom though	2, 13/12
prayed full heartily for his	loss	; in which God loved her	2, 65/11
pitieth not, that worshipful man's	loss	? What, speak we of loss	2, 70/26
loss? What, speak we of	loss	? his utter spoil and undeserved	2, 70/26
not be won might be	lost	ere they looked therefore. For	2, 10/7
and loath was to have	lost	him, saving for fear lest	2, 46/12
he reckoned himself surest, he	lost	his life, and that within	2, 52/15
Penker in his sermon so	lost	his voice that he was	2, 59/2
Doctor Shaw by his sermon	lost	his honesty and soon after	2, 59/5
that it could not be	lost	, but by the discord of	2, 66/7
to the field. After which	lost	and that party utterly subdued	2, 91/1
with a clear and a	loud	voice in this manner of	2, 69/10
that the voice was neither	loud	nor distinct but as it	2, 76/14
backs to cry out as	loud	as their throats would give	2, 76/19
And by and by, somewhat	louder	, he rehearsed them the same	2, 75/9
life was most desired ; whose	love	of his people and their	2, 5/23
hate them whom their husbands	love	), or were it a proud	2, 7/8
sufficeth not that all you	love	them, if each of you	2, 11/20
hatred as ye have of	love	. That we be all men	2, 12/8
Our Lord forbid that you	love	together the worse for the	2, 12/18
cause that you ought to	love	the better. And yet that	2, 12/19
send them life and you	love	. Of which two things, the	2, 13/12
require you all, for the	love	that you have ever borne	2, 13/18
borne to me, for the	love	that I have ever borne	2, 13/19
borne to you, for the	love	that our Lord beareth to	2, 13/20
griefs forgotten, each of you	love	other. Which I verily trust	2, 13/21
each to other so much	love	as hatred both unto the	2, 15/32
noble Prince is far, whose	love	to his King nature and	2, 32/9
his uncle, for the tender	love	he beareth him, lest your	2, 37/19
as he that for the	love	between them thought he might	2, 47/26
grace inclineth the parties to	love	together, as he trusted it	2, 63/7
whom he should haply never	love	, and for the possibility of	2, 63/18
to grudge at that I	love	, nor is so unreasonable to	2, 63/31

brother? Or who could perfectly	love	him, if his own brother	2, 71/28
sufficed, saving that we such	love	bear you and so much	2, 76/5
be true, yet such entire	love	he bore unto King Edward	2, 78/27
also thanked them for the	love	and hearty favour they bore	2, 79/3
good faith, my lord, I	love	not much to talk much	2, 92/27
For whereas now every lord	loved	other, and none other thing	2, 16/14
of her kin the less	loved	for that they be her	2, 28/25
deserving. And nevertheless, if we	loved	neither her nor her kin	2, 28/27
company. And undoubtedly the Protector	loved	him well and loath was	2, 46/12
by any other whom he	loved	better; albeit his heart somewhat	2, 47/33
King, her husband, had most	loved	. And also no man was	2, 48/17
ripe, she not very fervently	loved	, for whom she never longed	2, 55/11
he had, but her he	loved	, whose favour, to say the	2, 56/14
his loss; in which God	loved	her better than to grant	2, 65/12
vanquished. He was of visage	lovely	, of body mighty, strong and	2, 4/17
went she so fair and	lovely	, namely while the wondering of	2, 54/31
think no man thinketh that	loveth	the King) let him consider	2, 26/14
my cousin of Warwick neither	loveth	me so little to grudge	2, 63/31
but in a willing and	loving	commons	2, 4/29
courage forestudied no perils; a	loving	man, and passing well beloved	2, 52/21
said his Grace spoke so	loving	words unto her that she	2, 65/3
him by the messenger such	loving	message again and therewith so	2, 77/23
and high benefits, in most	loving	and trusty manner, departed at	2, 90/16
the Queen's friends there, so	lovingly	, that they, nothing earthly mistrusting	2, 17/5
Prince, with all semblance of	lowliness	, that from the great obloquy	2, 24/24
and secret, a deep dissimulator,	lowly	of countenance, arrogant of heart	2, 8/7
should marry one dame Elizabeth	Lucy	, whom the King had also	2, 64/24
was sure to dame Elizabeth	Lucy	and her husband before God	2, 64/29
Elizabeth	Lucy	was sent for and, albeit	2, 64/33
and that also dame Elizabeth	Lucy	was verily the wife of	2, 66/22
God, husband unto dame Elizabeth	Lucy	, and so his children bastards	2, 67/15
his very? wife dame Elizabeth	Lucy	) was never lawfully married unto	2, 73/17
decease kept his household at	Ludlow	in Wales. Which country, being	2, 14/2
his brother, that hath no	lust	to play for sickness, come	2, 38/16
the King for his wanton	lust	and sinful affection bereft her	2, 72/2
about midnight (the silly? children	lying	in their beds) came into	2, 85/17
of death, and after long	lying	still, to be thoroughly dead	2, 85/25
reign, I was never so	mad	that I would with a	2, 92/9
destroy me and my blood.	Madam	, quoth he, be ye of	2, 22/5
him. No man denieth, good	madam	, quoth the Cardinal, but that	2, 35/18
in jeopardy with them. Why,	madam	, quoth another lord, know you	2, 36/25
farther to deliver him. Truly,	Madam	, quoth he, and the farther	2, 37/12
to be barren. And therefore,	madam	, I pray you be content	2, 64/12
body mighty, strong and clean	made	: howbeit in his latter days	2, 4/17
merry with him, where he	made	them not so stately, but	2, 5/16

perceived, he should soon have	made	peace between the both parties	2, 10/9
for that the King had	made	him Captain of Calais (which	2, 11/5
less need for the late	made	atonement, in which the King's	2, 15/19
to trust a new friend	made	of an old foe, or	2, 15/22
King, her husband, so prudently	made	between his kin and hers	2, 16/29
he departed. So was there	made	that night much friendly cheer	2, 17/15
This device, albeit that it	made	the matter to wise men	2, 24/11
Council next assembled, he was	made	the only man chosen and	2, 24/27
destruction without cause. The Cardinal	made	a countenance to the other	2, 36/32
Howbeit, somewhat the dealing self	made	men to muse on the	2, 44/30
While some for their business	made	suit to them that had	2, 45/3
and the Duke of Buckingham	made	very good semblance unto the	2, 46/10
that he was not afore	made	of counsel in this matter	2, 48/1
a priest at adventure and	made	a short shrift, for a	2, 49/14
not be suffered, the Protector	made	so much haste to dinner	2, 49/15
for his cognisance, this dream	made	so fearful an impression in	2, 50/6
with a Proclamation to be	made	through the city in the	2, 53/12
peace. Now was this Proclamation	made	within two hours after that	2, 54/3
thing that the more easily	made	her incline unto the King's	2, 55/13
or policy ; among whom they	made	of counsel Edmund Shaw, knight	2, 58/15
a squire, whom King Henry	made	knight upon the field that	2, 60/21
fore-remembered marriage, this poor lady	made	humble suit unto the King	2, 60/27
favour, moderate of stature, well	made	, and very wise, he not	2, 61/7
when his mother had said,	made	her answer, part in earnest	2, 63/1
thing ought rather to be	made	for the respect of God	2, 63/6
which words such obstacle was	made	in the matter that either	2, 64/30
all the people, that he	made	kings and put down kings	2, 65/31
England, except unto those that	made	her their proctor, which simple	2, 71/33
as the worshipful man groundly?	made	open unto you, the children	2, 73/15
seem that marriage not well	made	of which there is so	2, 73/22
before, should after this proposition	made	have cried King Richard! King	2, 75/2
thereunto commanded by the Mayor,	made	rehearsal to the commons of	2, 75/27
all this nothing no change	made	in the people, which always	2, 75/30
his Grace. Whereupon the Protector	made	difficulty to come out unto	2, 77/16
the Duke of Buckingham first	made	humble petition unto him, on	2, 77/30
them the motion that they	made	him, but also thanked them	2, 79/3
matter was on both parts	made	so strange, as though neither	2, 80/21
that all the matter was	made	? between them. Howbeit, some excused	2, 80/24
of concord and unity, he	made	an open proclamation that he	2, 81/29
and, as some say, there	made	him knight.? But he allowed	2, 86/2
Seventh, got him home again,	made	him Archbishop of Canterbury and	2, 91/14
fast, asked him whither he	made	all that haste; and he	2, 93/5
hence because of this proclamation	made	of horned beasts.' ‘	2, 93/7
man that would marry his	maid	, only for a little wanton	2, 62/11
no merchant and his own	maid	so great difference as between	2, 62/15

marriage many more commend the	maiden's	fortune than the master's wisdom	2, 62/13
she) for your estate, and	maids	also, whereas the only widowhood	2, 62/19
well wist, and helped to	maintain	, a long continued grudge and	2, 9/27
suffice. But childhood must be	maintained	by men's authority and slipper	2, 11/22
he) neither honourable to his	Majesty	, nor unto us, and also	2, 14/30
convenient to accompany his noble	majesty	. Wherefore with whom rather than	2, 26/12
displeasure of the King's royal	Majesty	; to whose Grace it were	2, 34/12
high disparagement to the sacred	majesty	of a prince, that ought	2, 62/27
special commodity, to whom his	Majesty	shall ever after bear so	2, 74/31
while he standeth in his	majesty	, one of his tormentors? might	2, 81/4
about, giving them commandment to	make	themselves shortly ready, for their	2, 17/25
that should be about to	make	them. Yet will I not	2, 30/6
thought she it should yet	make	them the more warily to	2, 41/10
which thing I purpose to	make	you such a proof as	2, 41/16
have the Duke's aid to	make	him King, and that the	2, 44/2
contriving the contrary, and to	make	the Protector King. To which	2, 44/20
she of all folk least	make	Shore's wife of counsel, whom	2, 48/16
done, and that I will	make	good on thy body, traitor	2, 48/26
might be as likely to	make	them true by our going	2, 50/15
which parts how filled would	make	it a fair face. Yet	2, 56/1
and digest the matter and	make	parties, it were best hastily	2, 58/8
mean season there came to	make	a suit by petition to	2, 60/12
it a greater thing to	make	a king than to be	2, 65/33
proof than themselves list to	make	. Now then, as I began	2, 66/15
condescended and fully determined to	make	humble petition unto the most	2, 74/8
your King, whereof we shall	make	his Grace so effectual report	2, 76/30
unto his noble Grace, to	make	our humble request unto him	2, 76/33
as many well counterfeited jewels	make	the true mistrusted. Howbeit, concerning	2, 82/30
could amend his cause and	make	him a kindly king. Whereupon	2, 83/13
come ride or he would	make	Him be carried. Whereupon he	2, 89/20
to break that the other	maketh	, and for hatred of each	2, 11/25
forbiddeth in every place, and	maketh	to that regard for every	2, 32/5
conscience of his own fault	maketh	him fain need to require	2, 32/15
cause to have him, this	maketh	me much the more farther	2, 37/11
play fellows than him that	maketh	so high a matter upon	2, 38/14
by knight's service, the law	maketh	his mother his guardian. Then	2, 38/30
pageants and subtleties were in	making	, day and night, at Westminster	2, 46/34
and assemble themselves together in	making	some great commotion for his	2, 53/34
of York and his issue	male	in remainder, immediately after the	2, 6/20
as women commonly, not of	malice	but of nature, hate them	2, 7/7
stomachs than a long accustomed	malice	many years rooted. With these	2, 15/25
Queen, and proceeding of great	malice	towards the King's Councillors, that	2, 25/21
perceive that it was only	malice	, frowardness, or folly, that caused	2, 27/13
wisdom to desire it nor	malice	to deserve it, whose life	2, 33/13
will to ask it nor	malice	to deserve it. And therefore	2, 37/16

well begun, in that the	malice	of such as were before	2, 79/9
Perkin Warbeck, by many folks'	malice	and more folks' folly, so	2, 82/23
other men otherwise; he was	malicious	, wrathful, envious, and, from afore	2, 7/22
rabble of thieves, murderers, and	malicious	heinous traitors, and that in	2, 30/28
of her blood, which highly	maligned	the King's kindred (as women	2, 7/6
drowned in a butt of	Malmesey	; whose death King Edward (albeit	2, 7/13
towards but such as no	man	looked for ; the people towards	2, 4/28
the bands broken that bind	man	and man together, without any	2, 6/5
broken that bind man and	man	together, without any respect of	2, 6/6
farther go, what manner of	man	this was that could find	2, 6/11
Duke of York, a noble	man	and a mighty, began not	2, 6/13
was departed. By my troth,	man	, quoth Pottier, then will my	2, 9/12
likelihood of speed? putteth a	man	in courage of that he	2, 9/24
the Lord Hastings, a noble	man	, then Lord Chamberlain, against whom	2, 10/28
at debate, many a good	man	shall perish and haply he	2, 13/16
the Queen, a right honourable	man	, as valiant of hand as	2, 14/12
himself, albeit he was a	man	of age and of discretion	2, 15/4
with the commodity of any	man	else, except only the immoderate	2, 15/7
the King's safeguard, whom no	man	impugned, but for their destruction	2, 16/19
and compel to return any	man	that were got out of	2, 18/3
was a very well spoken	man	) in goodly wise to excuse	2, 18/23
friends arrested, and sent no	man	wist whither, to be done	2, 20/21
household about him, and every	man	weaponed, he took the Great	2, 21/18
all on men's backs, no	man	unoccupied, some lading, some going	2, 21/22
Gloucester's servants, watching that no	man	should go to Sanctuary, nor	2, 22/15
truth towards the King no	man	doubted nor needed to doubt	2, 23/3
he was made the only	man	chosen and thought most meet	2, 24/27
Bishop of Lincoln, a wise	man	and a good and of	2, 25/6
own brother? And if any	man	think this consideration [light	2, 26/13
] (which I think no	man	thinketh that loveth the King	2, 26/14
to keep sanctuary. For every	man	will ween that no man	2, 26/21
man will ween that no	man	will so do for naught	2, 26/21
to more grief than any	man	here can divine. Wherefore, methinketh	2, 26/23
this matter some honourable trusty	man	such as both tendereth the	2, 26/27
do most good of any	man	, if it please him to	2, 26/31
York, God forbid that any	man	should for anything earthly enterprise	2, 28/10
for her, there is no	man	that will be at war	2, 28/23
fetching forth of this noble	man	, to his honour and wealth	2, 31/25
nor can be, a sanctuary	man	. A sanctuary serveth always to	2, 31/27
defend the body of that	man	that standeth in danger abroad	2, 31/28
hath every place. Knoweth any	man	any place wherein it is	2, 32/2
wherein it is lawful one	man	to do another wrong ? That	2, 32/3
do another wrong ? That no	man	unlawfully take hurt, that liberty	2, 32/3
to that regard for every	man	every place a sanctuary. But	2, 32/6
a sanctuary. But where a	man	is by lawful means in	2, 32/6

it. And reason, since no	man	hath cause to have it	2, 32/14
that it shall discharge a	man	of his debts, being able	2, 32/26
the goods of a sanctuary	man	should be delivered in payment	2, 32/29
he can be no sanctuary	man	that neither hath wisdom to	2, 33/12
matter to trust any one	man	alone, or else that if	2, 33/32
mother that bore him. No	man	denieth, good madam, quoth the	2, 35/17
than here as a sanctuary	man	, to their both dishonour and	2, 35/25
suffer him bide where no	man	doubteth he shall be best	2, 36/21
his guardian. Then may no	man	, I suppose, take my ward	2, 38/31
of my fear hath no	man	to do to examine, and	2, 39/30
men tell me, forbiddeth every	man	the custody of them by	2, 39/32
if I would, whatsoever any	man	say. And I doubt not	2, 41/21
were then such, that a	man	could not well tell whom	2, 43/27
were it that some one	man	haply somewhat perceiving, filled many	2, 44/27
doubt you. For while one	man	is there which is never	2, 45/18
most weighty matters put no	man	in so special trust, reckoning	2, 45/24
trust, reckoning himself to no	man	so lief,? since he well	2, 45/24
well wist there was no	man	to him so much beholden	2, 45/25
this Catesby, which was a	man	well learned in the laws	2, 45/27
be meant, of which every	man	wist himself clear. Then the	2, 47/25
most loved. And also no	man	was there present but well	2, 48/18
therefore go to thy master,	man	, and commend me to him	2, 50/22
am as sure of the	man	that he wotteth of as	2, 50/24
falling, which thing, albeit each	man	wot well daily happeneth to	2, 50/29
in that purpose, a mean	man	at that time, and now	2, 51/4
his own head. In faith,	man	, quoth he, I was never	2, 52/9
Thus ended this honou able	man	, a good knight and a	2, 52/17
forestudied no perils; a loving	man	, and passing well beloved; very	2, 52/21
faring? briginders? such as no	man	should ween that they would	2, 52/28
required them to report. Every	man	answered him fair, as though	2, 53/8
him fair, as though no	man	mistrusted the matter which, of	2, 53/9
matter which, of truth, no	man	believed. Yet for the further	2, 53/10
true, and that nevertheless every	man	laughed at to hear it	2, 54/23
as he was an honest	man	and one that could his	2, 55/18
realm, as one whom no	man	could get out of the	2, 56/9
such lawless enterprises, as a	man	that had been long secret	2, 57/23
their own strengths, while no	man	wist what to think nor	2, 58/6
as it were a rich	man	that would marry his maid	2, 62/11
For small pleasure taketh a	man	of all that ever he	2, 63/20
reason that it mislike any	man	that I marry where it	2, 63/28
Warwick, which was a wise	man	and a courageous warrior, and	2, 65/30
Commissioners so much of every	man	took as no man would	2, 70/1
every man took as no	man	would of his good will	2, 70/1
' had signified that every	man	should pay, not what himself	2, 70/2
treason. Whereof, I think, no	man	looketh that we should remember	2, 70/12

it sufficed in a rich	man	for a pretext of treason	2, 71/4
a right honest substantial young	man	among you. And in that	2, 72/3
word of God, namely, a	man	so cunning and so wise	2, 73/5
and so wise that no	man	better wotteth what he should	2, 73/5
namely?, into which none honest	man	cometh to lie; which honourable	2, 73/8
same. For, as the worshipful	man	groundly? made open unto you	2, 73/14
as the thing wherein every	man	forbareth to say that he	2, 73/25
and that the great wise	man	well perceived, when he said	2, 74/17
and so convenient, that every	man	much marvelled that heard him	2, 75/12
Recorder, called Fitzwilliam, a sad?	man	and an honest, which was	2, 75/23
a joyful to hear, every	man	with one voice, no man	2, 76/27
man with one voice, no	man	saying nay. Wherefore, friends, quoth	2, 76/28
minds to have this noble	man	for your King, whereof we	2, 76/29
to find some other noble	man	that would. These words much	2, 79/24
Protector, which else, as every	man	may wit, would never of	2, 79/26
to govern them, whom no	man	earthly can govern against their	2, 79/31
well also perceive that no	man	is there to whom the	2, 79/32
diversely of the matter, every	man	as his fantasy gave him	2, 80/19
well wist there was no	man	so dull that heard them	2, 80/23
consecration of a bishop, every	man	wotteth well, by the paying	2, 80/27
to the intent that no	man	should hate him for fear	2, 81/25
his: Ah, whom shall a	man	trust? Those that I have	2, 83/25
James Tyrell, which was a	man	of right goodly personage and	2, 83/31
had strength and wit. The	man	had an high heart and	2, 84/3
conspired against him that a	man	would marvel whereof that change	2, 89/6
the Duke was an high-minded	man	, and evil could bear the	2, 90/10
destruction. The Bishop was a	man	of great natural wit, very	2, 90/22
as much honour as one	man	might well wish, ended them	2, 91/16
well changed his life. This	man	, therefore, as I was about	2, 91/17
I would with a dead	man	strive against the quick. So	2, 92/10
for neither could any one	man's	pleasure stretch and extend to	2, 4/23
advantage grew, he spared no	man's	death whose life withstood his	2, 8/13
have it run in every	man's	mouth, not in this realm	2, 26/18
can move her, nor any	man's	reason content her, then shall	2, 27/8
of so many a good	man's	life. And I trust, quoth	2, 28/12
go to sanctuary with another	man's	goods, why should not the	2, 32/22
truth. And what if a	man's	wife will take sanctuary because	2, 32/33
this errand was not one	man's	mind, or were it for	2, 33/31
I to keep him, since	man's	law serveth the guardian to	2, 39/25
never other. And thereupon every	man's	mind sore misgave them, well	2, 48/12
than the vain surety of	man's	mind so near his death	2, 51/14
like a wind in every	man's	ear. But the Protector immediately	2, 52/24
she never abused to any	man's	hurt, but to many a	2, 56/15
hurt, but to many a	man's	comfort and relief. Where the	2, 56/15
of tedious flattery that no	man's	ears could abide them. Penker	2, 59/2

and keep well in one	man's	days. That she is a	2, 64/6
that there was in every	man's	mouth spoken of him much	2, 68/32
he pitieth not, that worshipful	man's	loss? What, speak we of	2, 70/26
by God's special providence than	man's	provision, repressed. Upon this answer	2, 79/12
where he avoided than his	manhood	where he vanquished. He was	2, 4/16
great knightly prowess pondered, with	manifold	virtues which in his noble	2, 74/4
ere we farther go, what	manner	of man this was that	2, 6/11
his mother's kindred, sequestered in	manner	from their company and attendance	2, 14/24
assembly of people and in	manner	of open war, whereof the	2, 16/8
begun for naught, comparing this	manner	present with this last night's	2, 18/12
in very joyous and amiable	manner	, nothing earthly knowing nor mistrusting	2, 19/5
Archbishop comforted in the best	manner	he could, showing her that	2, 21/29
with him after the customable	manner	. And at this meeting the	2, 23/1
the King, in none other	manner	, with none other voice or	2, 23/29
need it. But for any	manner	need, I would not we	2, 28/13
and all thing in good	manner	obtained. And if it happen	2, 28/15
in the avoiding of all	manner	of rumour, that the Lord	2, 33/24
here and there about, some	manner	of muttering among the people	2, 44/23
the resort, the King in	manner	desolate. While some for their	2, 44/33
and sore marveling of this	manner	of sudden change, and what	2, 47/19
before to meet in like	manner	together in the same place	2, 51/18
laid unto her, for the	manner	sake, that she went about	2, 54/18
hastily, without judgment, process, or	manner	of order, to be beheaded	2, 58/1
Coronation, but after the common	manner	fell to flattery after: namely	2, 59/9
wisely, and with so good	manner	and words so well set	2, 61/16
friends, and that in such	manner	as they might easily perceive	2, 61/32
chosen by God and in	manner	by miracle. But this device	2, 68/6
a loud voice in this	manner	of wise: Friends, for the	2, 69/10
own brother could not? What	manner	of folk he most favoured	2, 71/29
and the Mayor saw this	manner	, they wisely turned it to	2, 76/26
humble request unto him in	manner	before remembered. And therewith the	2, 76/33
the city, in their best	manner	resorted	2, 77/9
talked and marvelled of the	manner	of this dealing, that the	2, 80/20
men must sometimes, for the	manner	sake, not be a-knowen what	2, 80/26
itself guilty is in a	manner	dejected to a servile flattery	2, 82/4
and showed him all the	manner	of the murder, who gave	2, 86/1
and confessed the murder in	manner	above written, but whither the	2, 86/12
his dagger, his countenance and	manner	like one always ready to	2, 87/15
the most close and covert	manner	he might be admitted to	2, 88/7
the less he in fair	manner	departed. But surely some right	2, 90/1
in most loving and trusty	manner	, departed at Gloucester. But soon	2, 90/17
for the amendment of men's	manners	) he caused the Bishop of	2, 54/26
serve them. And much more	manquellers	,? whom God bade to take	2, 30/17
effect quenched, in that that	many	of them were dead in	2, 4/5
of a long life, and	many	of them in the mean	2, 4/7

to the displeasure of very	many	, and was without violence, and	2, 4/24
of his days (in which	many	princes, by a long-continued sovereignty	2, 5/10
that no one thing, in	many	days before, got him either	2, 5/18
having in themselves also as	many	gifts of nature, as many	2, 5/25
many gifts of nature, as	many	princely virtues, as much goodly	2, 5/25
King Harry's life, was with	many	nobles of the realm at	2, 6/24
the course of his life	many	things unnaturally committed. None evil	2, 7/29
win to his purpose as	many	as he could : and those	2, 10/6
happened, yet well foreseeing that	many	harms might grow by their	2, 10/18
with the loss of so	many	heads. But since things past	2, 13/6
child's reign fall at debate,	many	a good man shall perish	2, 13/15
faithful service as they, and	many	of them far more honourable	2, 14/26
discretion, yet was he in	many	things ruled by the band	2, 15/5
than a long accustomed malice	many	years rooted. With these words	2, 15/25
to horsebackward. Upon which messages,	many	of their folk were attendant	2, 17/26
their folk were attendant when	many	of the Lord Rivers' servants	2, 17/27
went flockmele? in harness, and	many	also, for that they reckoned	2, 22/24
be broken, which had so	many	years been kept, which both	2, 27/32
so good had granted, so	many	had confirmed, and which holy	2, 28/1
been the safeguard of so	many	a good man's life. And	2, 28/12
should by presence of so	many	perceive that this errand was	2, 33/30
be together, as well for	many	greater causes, as also for	2, 34/25
further to convey him. And	many	be there that think that	2, 37/14
Buckingham. Although I know that	many	thought that this Duke was	2, 42/28
Hastings, then Lord Chamberlain, with	many	other noble men to commune	2, 44/18
man haply somewhat perceiving, filled	many	men with suspicion though he	2, 44/28
set new about him. Thus	many	things coming together, partly by	2, 45/8
broken all the dance, for	many	ill signs that he saw	2, 46/4
the thirteenth day of June	many	lords assembled in the Tower	2, 46/30
the Queen, At these words	many	of the other lords were	2, 47/30
rushing men in harness, as	many	as the chamber might hold	2, 48/29
in all the haste for	many	substantial men out of the	2, 52/26
King's father, enticing him to	many	things highly redounding to the	2, 53/21
ungracious example, as well in	many	other things as in the	2, 53/24
of his body, both with	many	others, and also specially with	2, 53/25
curious of her soul. And	many	good folk, also, that hated	2, 55/3
therefore took special pleasure, for	many	he had, but her he	2, 56/13
any man's hurt, but to	many	a man's comfort and relief	2, 56/15
them in his grace; for	many	that had highly offended, she	2, 56/18
men remission; and finally, in	many	weighty suits she stood many	2, 56/19
many weighty suits she stood	many	men in great stead, either	2, 56/20
had business to speed, as	many	other men were in their	2, 57/2
this day she beggeth of	many	at this day living, that	2, 57/12
less. Howbeit some doubt, and	many	think, that Penker was not	2, 59/8
quenched it. And finally, after	many	a meeting, much wooing, and	2, 61/18

a meeting, much wooing, and	many	great promises, she well espied	2, 61/18
her person. In which marriage	many	more commend the maiden's fortune	2, 62/13
by the King's mother and	many	others put in good comfort	2, 64/34
was his enemy's wife and	many	time had prayed full heartily	2, 65/11
the Earl of Warwick with	many	other great estates? of that	2, 66/4
his own good, among so	many	grins? and traps as was	2, 69/25
pillling and polling, among so	many	taxes and tallages?, of which	2, 69/26
there be, I doubt not,	many	here present that either in	2, 70/29
long continued dissentsion, nor so	many	battles in the season, nor	2, 71/14
of this noble land, beside	many	a good town ransacked and	2, 71/22
to the great destruction of	many	a good woman and great	2, 72/12
divers noblemen with him, beside	many	knights and other gentlemen. And	2, 77/13
only that Perkin Warbeck, by	many	folks' malice and more folks'	2, 82/22
it ever inwardly suspect, as	many	well counterfeited jewels make the	2, 82/30
the Duke of Buckingham and	many	other gentlemen against him. The	2, 87/23
the Protector from York with	many	gentlemen of the north country	2, 88/17
rejected the Duke's request with	many	spiteful and minatory? words, which	2, 89/14
these days deny this and	many	right wise men think it	2, 90/2
honour of Cardinal, thus living	many	days in as much honour	2, 91/15
him with fair words and	many	pleasant praises, and, perceiving by	2, 91/22
whereof he hath already right	many	, little needing my praise, it	2, 93/22
turn, to write it in	marble	; and whoso doth us a	2, 57/5
being in service with Queen	Margaret	, wife unto King Henry the	2, 60/18
and some lords eke, to	mark	the matter and muse thereon	2, 45/10
thing this page well had	marked	and known. Wherefore, this occasion	2, 84/10
with no less honour to	Markham	, then Chief Justice, that left	2, 70/17
of two or three thousand	marks	, and sent her body to	2, 54/17
and in especial the Lord	Marquis	Dorset, the Queen's son by	2, 10/27
that he, with the Lord	Marquis	, his brother, and the Lord	2, 19/9
they said that the Lord	Marquis	had entered into the Tower	2, 19/13
King answered, What my brother	Marquis	hath done, I cannot say	2, 19/19
before done about King Edward's	marriage	. After that King Edward the	2, 60/2
to intreat? and conclude a	marriage	between King Edward and the	2, 60/8
his embassy about the fore-remembered	marriage	, this poor lady made humble	2, 60/25
therewith that she dissuaded the	marriage	as much as she possibly	2, 62/1
upon her person. In which	marriage	many more commend the maiden's	2, 62/12
honesty than honour in this	marriage	, forasmuch as there is between	2, 62/14
to refrain you from her	marriage	, since it is an unfitting	2, 62/26
with bigamy in his first	marriage	. The King, when his mother	2, 62/29
her, he said that albeit	marriage	being a spiritual thing ought	2, 63/6
nevertheless him seemed that this	marriage	, even worldly considered, was not	2, 63/9
in choice of my own	marriage	. As for possibility of more	2, 64/2
she devised to disturb this	marriage	and rather to help that	2, 64/23
mother objected openly against his	marriage	, as it were in discharge	2, 64/27
of Warwick understood of this	marriage	, he took it so highly	2, 65/13

rehearsed this business about this	marriage	somewhat the more at length	2, 66/9
it may well seem that	marriage	not well made of which	2, 73/22
King Henry, devising first the	marriage	between him and King Edward's	2, 91/8
Anne, that was after honourably	married	unto Thomas, then Lord Howard	2, 3/12
brought up, and very well	married	, saving somewhat too soon, her	2, 55/9
Duchess of Bedford ere she	married	the Lord Woodville, her father	2, 60/16
King Henry the Sixth, was	married	unto one John? Gray, a	2, 60/18
verily hoped he would have	married	her, and that if it	2, 65/4
great feast and honourable solemnity	married	Elizabeth Gray, and her crowned	2, 65/9
King Edward was never lawfully	married	unto the Queen, but was	2, 67/14
Elizabeth Lucy) was never lawfully	married	unto the Queen, their mother	2, 73/17
his head, and worthy, for	marring	of the play. And so	2, 81/5
Protector's only lawful son should	marry	the Duke's daughter, and that	2, 44/3
the realm, determining himself to	marry	, as it was requisite both	2, 60/4
in all possible haste to	marry	her. And after he was	2, 61/29
profit, and surety also, to	marry	in a noble progeny out	2, 62/3
it was not princely to	marry	his own subject, no great	2, 62/9
a rich man that would	marry	his maid, only for a	2, 62/11
that he disdained not to	marry	with one of his own	2, 63/13
could be contented, than to	marry	himself whom he should haply	2, 63/18
mislike any man that I	marry	where it liketh me. And	2, 63/28
ward that were bound to	marry	by the appointment of a	2, 64/1
to help that he should	marry	one dame Elizabeth Lucy, whom	2, 64/23
thine head.' ' No,	marry	, ' quoth he, ' that	2, 93/9
ministers, Miles Forest at St.	Martin's	piecemeal rotted away; Dighton, indeed	2, 87/1
taken (among which stuff no	marvel	though some were harness, which	2, 24/5
sick. In which case I	marvel	geatly that my Lord Protector	2, 35/34
is, I trow, no great	marvel	though I fear lest those	2, 36/28
that it was the less	marvel	if ungracious living brought him	2, 53/28
him that a man would	marvel	whereof that change grew. And	2, 89/6
lords much dismayed and sore	marveling	of this manner of sudden	2, 47/18
convenient, that every man much	marvelled	that heard him, and thought	2, 75/12
But much they talked and	marvelled	of the manner of this	2, 80/20
his concubine. The King, much	marvelling	of her constancy, as he	2, 61/25
before cast back their heads,	marvelling	thereof; but nothing they said	2, 76/21
their age could receive) a	marvellous	fortress and sure armour, if	2, 5/27
and said, This is a	marvellous	obstinate silence, and therewith he	2, 76/1
debonair behaviour of their beginning)	marvellously	in him grew and increased	2, 5/12
neither unlearned, and of nature	marvellously	well spoken) he said unto	2, 69/9
souls our Lord pardon. A	marvelous	case is it to hear	2, 49/25
hours so great a change	marvelously	misliked. Howbeit, since he could	2, 18/13
thereunto. Wherewith the Duke was	marvelously	abashed and, taking the Mayor	2, 75/4
upon it, but at St.	Mary's	Hospital at the Easter after	2, 59/10
quoth Pottier, then will my	master	the Duke of Gloucester be	2, 9/13
that the young King, their	master	and kinsman, should be in	2, 14/23

so great importance that his	master	gave him in charge not	2, 21/7
to go to school, his	master	must let him alone. And	2, 33/5
messenger, leaneth my lord thy	master	so much to such trifles	2, 50/11
And therefore go to thy	master	, man, and commend me to	2, 50/22
presence and speech of his	master	. And the Duke of Gloucester	2, 88/8
message from the Duke, his	master	, within few days after, at	2, 88/16
the maiden's fortune than the	master's	wisdom. And yet therein, she	2, 62/13
chamber, where Persall, after his	master's	recommendation, showed him that he	2, 88/11
good service to both his	masters	at once, with infinite benefit	2, 91/9
as it were no great	mastery	,? we letting her alone), all	2, 29/29
was full unmeetly to be	matched	with his: which now to	2, 14/28
was full unmeetly to be	matched	with his, and the mingling	2, 73/19
generation after the laws of	matrimony	, then declared he that commonly	2, 66/30
in effect all the whole	matter	whereof this book shall entreat	2, 6/9
them and inquire what this	matter	might mean. Whom, as soon	2, 18/18
anon the tidings of this	matter	came hastily to the Queen	2, 20/18
her that he trusted the	matter	was nothing so sore as	2, 21/30
should remain than till the	matter	were, not by the Dukes	2, 23/12
that they judged not the	matter	too far forth ere they	2, 23/16
they might peradventure bring the	matter	so far out of joint	2, 23/20
albeit that it made the	matter	to wise men more unlikely	2, 24/11
for the redress of this	matter	some honourable trusty man such	2, 26/26
Cardinal, who may in this	matter	do most good of any	2, 26/31
is my mind in this	matter	for this time, except any	2, 27/15
Protector intended not in this	matter	to trust any one man	2, 33/32
likely to mind after this	matter	broken to her, if her	2, 34/4
under arrest, should, upon the	matter	examined, do well enough. And	2, 37/1
was nor could be any	matter	jeopardy. Whereby should I trust	2, 37/2
that maketh so high a	matter	upon such a trifling pretext	2, 38/14
Howbeit, this is a gay	matter	. Suppose he could not ask	2, 38/22
would no longer dispute the	matter	. But if she were content	2, 40/12
to move her in that	matter	, in which she thought that	2, 40/18
of the Protector to this	matter	, sending a privy messenger unto	2, 42/32
he thought meet for the	matter	, and specially to the Duke	2, 43/7
more than half increased. The	matter	was broken unto the Duke	2, 43/9
men to muse on the	matter	, though the council were close	2, 44/30
lords eke, to mark the	matter	and muse thereon: so far	2, 45/10
quoth he, talk of one	matter	in the one place, little	2, 45/16
began to have in the	matter	. And therefore he, fearing lest	2, 46/20
credence, whereunto only all the	matter	leaned, procured the Protector hastily	2, 46/22
sitting together communing of this	matter	, the Protector came in among	2, 47/2
made of counsel in this	matter	, as he was of the	2, 48/1
them, well perceiving that this	matter	was but a quarrel. For	2, 48/12
set some colour upon the	matter	, sent in all the haste	2, 52/26
though no man mistrusted the	matter	which, of truth, no man	2, 53/9

they list, uncontrolled. And much	matter	was there in the Proclamation	2, 53/19
with the length of the	matter	, said unto them that stood	2, 54/11
while men mused what the	matter	meant, while the lords of	2, 58/5
to dispute and digest the	matter	and make parties, it were	2, 58/8
study by what mean this	matter	, being of itself so heinous	2, 58/11
not of counsel of the	matter	before the Coronation, but after	2, 59/8
he should first break the	matter	in a sermon at Paul's	2, 59/13
and directly, but that the	matter	should be touched aslope craftily	2, 59/30
without any difficulty, brought the	matter	to very good conclusion. Now	2, 60/11
obstacle was made in the	matter	that either the Bishops durst	2, 64/30
to those words, hasted his	matter	thereto: he was come to	2, 68/10
coming, he suddenly left the	matter	with which he was in	2, 68/13
break unto you of a	matter	right great and weighty, and	2, 69/13
all such things as minister	matter	to such injuries as for	2, 72/19
about him privy to that	matter	, said unto them softly, What	2, 75/6
he rehearsed them the same	matter	again in other order and	2, 75/10
and loath was with that	matter	commanded	2, 75/26
company, to move a great	matter	unto his Grace. Whereupon the	2, 77/15
the Protector looked for this	matter	, they sent unto him by	2, 77/22
to move him of that	matter	. In which, albeit they meant	2, 78/2
departed, talking diversely of the	matter	, every man as his fantasy	2, 80/19
of this dealing, that the	matter	was on both parts made	2, 80/21
well enough that all the	matter	was made? between them. Howbeit	2, 80/24
the meantime, for this present	matter	, I shall rehearse you the	2, 83/4
his mind in this mischievous	matter	; in which he found him	2, 84/20
to fall out if the	matter	were well handled, he craftily	2, 91/25
the boar shall pick any	matter	at anything here spoken, for	2, 93/12
be innocent of any such	matters	. Yea, my liege, quoth the	2, 19/21
kept their dealing in these	matters	far from the knowledge of	2, 19/22
the other knights were, for	matters	attempted by them against the	2, 23/7
and in his most weighty	matters	put no man in so	2, 45/23
color could fasten upon these	matters	then he laid heinously to	2, 54/21
among the remembrances of great	matters	: which they shall specially think	2, 56/27
them and entered into other	matters	ere the Protector came; whom	2, 68/11
by feigned quarrels or small	matters	aggrieved with heinous names. And	2, 71/1
so they said that these	matters	be King's games, as it	2, 81/6
with William White and John	Matthew	, sheriffs, and all the other	2, 24/17
my mind, I will rather,	maugre	? her mind, fetch him away	2, 29/33
had haply secret instruction incontinent,	maugre	? his mind to take him	2, 34/2
in hunting, sent for the	Mayor	and aldermen of London to	2, 5/14
city, Edmund Shaw, goldsmith, then	Mayor	, with William White and John	2, 24/17
counsel Edmund Shaw, knight, then	Mayor	of London, which upon trust	2, 58/17
Shaw, clerk, brother to the	Mayor	, and Friar Penker, Provincial of	2, 58/23
of the hall, where the	Mayor	keepeth the hustings?, the Mayor	2, 69/5
Mayor keepeth the hustings?, the	Mayor	and all the aldermen being	2, 69/5

own worshipful neighbour, alderman and	Mayor	of this noble City: who	2, 70/22
people, whom he hoped the	Mayor	had framed before, should after	2, 75/1
marvelously abashed and, taking the	Mayor	nearer to him, with others	2, 75/5
so still? Sir, quoth the	Mayor	, percase they perceive? you not	2, 75/7
best to do. When the	Mayor	saw this he with other	2, 75/18
the	Mayor	, made rehearsal to the commons	2, 75/27
the Duke rounded unto the	Mayor	and said, This is a	2, 76/1
when the Duke and the	Mayor	saw this manner, they wisely	2, 76/24
on the morrow after, the	Mayor	, with all the aldermen and	2, 77/7
had showed this unto the	Mayor	and others, that they might	2, 77/21
about him as with the	Mayor	and Recorder of London. And	2, 79/14
many of them in the	mean	season grown into his favour	2, 4/7
inquire what this matter might	mean	. Whom, as soon as they	2, 18/18
confederacy in that purpose, a	mean	man at that time, and	2, 51/4
all the study by what	mean	this matter, being of itself	2, 58/11
happed it that in the	mean	season there came to make	2, 60/12
most piteous and wicked, I	mean	the lamentable murder of his	2, 82/17
to the King, found the	mean	to set this Duke in	2, 91/6
said unto them softly, What	meaneth	this, that this people be	2, 75/6
wife and others with her,	meaning	the Queen, At these words	2, 47/30
hard that he would refuse,	meaning	this by Sir James Tyrell	2, 83/29
then they that by evil	means	before pleased him best shall	2, 12/2
he secretly therefore, by divers	means	, caused the Queen to be	2, 16/11
mother might be by good	means	induced to deliver him. Which	2, 27/22
a man is by lawful	means	in peril, there needeth he	2, 32/7
requisite, he would find the	means	to enter thereinto much better	2, 63/16
have already title by that	means	to so much as sufficeth	2, 64/5
by such men and such	means	as methinketh it were hard	2, 83/6
and kept under by the	means	of Sir Richard Ratcliff and	2, 84/5
devising before and preparing the	means	. The Prince, as soon as	2, 84/27
also, thinking none hurt earthly	meant	towards the young babe, condescended	2, 33/21
out of their mouths. This	meant	he by Catesby, which was	2, 45/21
whom this question should be	meant	, of which every man wist	2, 47/25
wist the other what he	meant	and so little mistrusted, that	2, 51/10
and more shall shortly. That	meant	he by the lords of	2, 52/6
men mused what the matter	meant	, while the lords of the	2, 58/5
till he wist what they	meant	. And thereupon the Duke of	2, 77/29
matter. In which, albeit they	meant	as much honour to his	2, 78/2
sore to wit what they	meant	, gave him leave to propose	2, 78/6
thing re tended and another	meant	, that there was nothing so	2, 82/26
be taken as the party	meant	it, but as it pleaseth	2, 92/29
abide well enough; the lion	meant	not by thee, for it	2, 93/8
well as afore God I	meant	it, could deserve but thank	2, 93/14
before have spoken. In which	meantime	the Earl of Warwick took	2, 65/26
by itself. But in the	meantime	, for this present matter, I	2, 83/3

did, and yet all the	meantime	spent in much pain and	2, 87/8
everything was hawsed? above the	measure	: ameracements? turned into fines, fines	2, 70/5
they that wise be will	meddle	no farther. For they that	2, 81/8
Rome, never minding more to	meddle	with the world, till the	2, 91/12
and would from that day	meddle	with his book and his	2, 92/16
saying that he had already	meddled	too much with the world	2, 92/15
man chosen and thought most	meet	to be Protector of the	2, 24/28
to them whom he thought	meet	for the matter, and specially	2, 43/7
had happened them before to	meet	in like manner together in	2, 51/18
of such other excellent virtues	meet	for the rule of a	2, 93/24
together at London. Towards which	meeting	the Archbishop of York, fearing	2, 22/28
customable manner. And at this	meeting	the Lord Hastings, whose truth	2, 23/1
Wherefore incontinent at the next	meeting	of the lords at the	2, 25/18
own name. And of their	meeting	in that place, he was	2, 51/16
And finally, after many a	meeting	, much wooing, and many great	2, 61/18
the end that those words,	meeting	with his presence, might have	2, 68/2
to Londonward; and after secret	meeting	and communication had, eftsoon departed	2, 88/19
which his disposition was more	meetly	than for peace. Sundry victories	2, 8/1
considerations none seemeth me more	meetly	than our reverend father here	2, 26/29
both ages and estates so	meetly	in that point for any	2, 34/29
divers, such as they thought	meetly	to be trusted, likely to	2, 58/13
divers others that were more	meetly	(quoth she) for your estate	2, 62/19
them at the stair foot,	meetly	deep in the ground, under	2, 85/28
I am myself one poor	member	, I was about to wish	2, 93/20
late noble Prince of famous	memory	, King Henry the Seventh, or	2, 83/1
states? called warlike, in other	men	otherwise; he was malicious, wrathful	2, 7/22
with the feet forward, as	men	be borne outward, and (as	2, 7/26
runneth) also not untoothed whether	men	of hatred report above the	2, 7/27
prisoner in the Tower, as	men	constantly say, and that without	2, 8/15
own born brother. Some wise	men	also ween that his drift	2, 8/22
resisted openly, howbeit somewhat (as	men	deemed) more faintly than he	2, 8/24
hate other. If they were	men	, your faithfulness haply would suffice	2, 11/20
love. That we be all	men	, that we be Christian men	2, 12/9
men, that we be Christian	men	, this shall I leave for	2, 12/9
Lord Hastings and Chamberlain, both	men	of honour and of great	2, 15/29
the King's treasure, and sent	men	to the sea. All which	2, 19/15
common hurt, irritating and provoking	men	unto anger and disturbing the	2, 23/18
made the matter to wise	men	more unlikely, well perceiving that	2, 24/11
one of the best learned	men	undoubtedly that England had in	2, 25/7
the great grudge of all	men	, and high displeasure of God	2, 27/30
Would God some of the	men	of her kin were women	2, 28/24
will soon think that if	men	were set (which God forbid	2, 29/21
little let them. Which good	men	might, as methinketh, without sin	2, 29/22
deed of pity that such	men	as the sea or their	2, 30/8
me now how few sanctuary	men	there be whom any favourable	2, 30/24

ever they will be while	men	be afeard to set their	2, 31/4
these places: yea, and rich	men	run thither with poor men's	2, 31/9
of this mischief, if wise	men	would set their hands to	2, 31/18
hath granted it, and other	men	since, of a certain religious	2, 31/22
nor also none can have.	Men	come not to sanctuary as	2, 32/12
them that be there sanctuary	men	indeed. For if one go	2, 32/22
have often heard of sanctuary	men	, but I never heard erst	2, 33/9
Duke had done, the temporal	men	wholly, and good part of	2, 33/20
for that I see some	men	so greedy without any substantial	2, 37/10
him, the farther be other	men	to suffer you to keep	2, 37/13
law feareth, which, as learned	men	tell me, forbiddeth every man	2, 39/31
boldly, both to certain other	men	and also chiefly to the	2, 42/26
things and the dispositions of	men	were then such, that a	2, 43/26
the eyes and minds of	men	from perceiving of their drifts	2, 44/11
Chamberlain, with many other noble	men	to commune and devise about	2, 44/18
haply somewhat perceiving, filled many	men	with suspicion though he showed	2, 44/28
suspicion though he showed few	men	what he knew. Howbeit, somewhat	2, 44/29
somewhat the dealing self made	men	to muse on the matter	2, 44/30
with the wind, but wise	men	also and some lords eke	2, 45/10
and in come there rushing	men	in harness, as many as	2, 48/29
yet had I liefer that	men	should see it were by	2, 50/20
the haste for many substantial	men	out of the City unto	2, 52/26
me somewhat like as though	men	should guess the beauty of	2, 55/28
fair face. Yet delighted not	men	so much in her beauty	2, 56/1
and appease his mind; where	men	were out of favour, she	2, 56/17
of great forfeitures she got	men	remission; and finally, in many	2, 56/19
weighty suits she stood many	men	in great stead, either for	2, 56/20
to speed, as many other	men	were in their times, which	2, 57/2
were not so evil. For	men	use, if they have an	2, 57/5
their words might have inclined	men	to pity them and to	2, 57/29
only that they were good	men	, too true to the King	2, 58/2
thought the Protector that while	men	mused what the matter meant	2, 58/5
possession of the crown, ere	men	could have time to devise	2, 58/9
to their appetite. Of spiritual	men	they took such as had	2, 58/19
touched aslope craftily, as though	men	spared in that point to	2, 59/30
favours more resembled other known	men	than him, from whose virtuous	2, 67/26
was daily pilled, from good	men	and honest, great substance of	2, 69/29
was there in which rich	men	for their money, and great	2, 71/25
for their money, and great	men	for their lands, or some	2, 71/25
counsel that thing that all	men	know, the King's greedy appetite	2, 72/5
stood as they had been	men	amazed. Whereupon the Duke rounded	2, 75/31
in good order though, And	men	must sometimes, for the manner	2, 80/26
upon scaffolds. In which poor	men	be but the lookers-on. And	2, 81/8
in conclusion all kind of	men	,but specially the lawyers of	2, 81/24
at and praised, but wise	men	took it for vanity. In	2, 82/2

of close and covert dealing,	men	had it ever inwardly suspect	2, 82/29
have so heard by such	men	and such means as methinketh	2, 83/6
him that, his nephews living,	men	would not reckon that he	2, 83/11
their variance is of divers	men	diversely reported. Some have I	2, 89/7
this and many right wise	men	think it unlikely (the deep	2, 90/3
dissimulating nature of those both	men	considered, and what need in	2, 90/4
occasion of mistrust. And utterly	men	think that if King Richard	2, 90/7
his head another way. But	men	say that he was of	2, 90/13
childhood must be maintained by	men's	authority and slipper? youth underpropped	2, 11/22
have won the courtesy of	men's	knees with the loss of	2, 13/5
packs, fardels, trusses, all on	men's	backs, no man unoccupied, some	2, 21/22
evil opinion once fastened in	men's	hearts, hard it is to	2, 26/22
men run thither with poor	men's	goods, there they build, there	2, 31/9
their creditors go whistle them.	Men's	wives run thither with their	2, 31/11
that before such great things,	men's	hearts of a secret instinct	2, 44/25
see it were by other	men's	falsehood than think it were	2, 50/21
world for the amendment of	men's	manners) he caused the Bishop	2, 54/26
inherited for the season other	men's	lands, yet God alway so	2, 67/1
the press, began suddenly at	men's	backs to cry out as	2, 76/18
not well. That shall we	mend	, quoth he, if that will	2, 75/8
one place. For what wise	merchant	adventureth all his goods in	2, 41/31
away? for haste. And a	merchant	answered him that it was	2, 54/13
as there is between no	merchant	and his own maid so	2, 62/15
unto him the nobles, the	merchants	, the artificers, and in conclusion	2, 81/23
proud, in peace just and	merciful	, in war sharp and fierce	2, 4/12
that his death, with God's	mercy	, well changed his life. This	2, 91/17
mistrusted, that he was never	merrier	nor never so full of	2, 51/11
properties diversely excelled : one the	merriest	, another the wiliest, the third	2, 56/7
of those properties. But the	merriest	was this Shore's wife, in	2, 56/12
from them so long, saying	merrily	that he had been asleep	2, 47/4
broke his tale and said	merrily	to him: What, my lord	2, 51/7
in earnest, part in play	merrily	, as he that wist himself	2, 63/3
conditions. Then said the King	merrily	to them: What, Sirs, be	2, 84/18
then?' The Duke laughed	merrily	at the tale, and said	2, 93/10
have them hunt and be	merry	with him, where he made	2, 5/16
him, and pray him be	merry	and have no fear; for	2, 50/23
never in my life so	merry	, nor never in so great	2, 52/12
both read well and write,	merry	in company, ready and quick	2, 56/3
semblance that were not very	merry	, and some of those that	2, 77/3
they now see her. But	meseemeth	the chance so much the	2, 56/28
you, should yet suffice, as	meseemeth	, to refrain you from her	2, 62/25
you let us have a	mess	of them. Gladly, my lord	2, 47/7
sent his servant for a	mess	of strawberries. The Protector set	2, 47/10
Lord Richard, with the same	message	for his comfort, who he	2, 20/6
out of fear by the	message	sent him from the Lord	2, 22/3

appointed, all things unready this	message	came on her so suddenly	2, 40/30
more than haply knew the	message	that they brought, and there	2, 69/4
by the messenger such loving	message	again and therewith so humbly	2, 77/23
met him again with farther	message	from the Duke, his master	2, 88/15
were to horsebackward. Upon which	messages	, many of their folk were	2, 17/26
the Duke, and prayed the	messenger	to bear it to his	2, 20/5
nor he to admit this	messenger	in to his bedside, of	2, 21/9
by and by, after the	messenger	departed, he caused in all	2, 21/15
this matter, sending a privy	messenger	unto him straight after of	2, 42/32
Stanley sent a trusty secret	messenger	unto him at midnight in	2, 49/31
the Lord Hastings to this	messenger	, leaneth my lord thy master	2, 50/10
send grace, Sir, quoth the	messenger	, and went his way. Certain	2, 50/25
sent unto him by the	messenger	such loving message again and	2, 77/22
fellows, if need were. The	messenger	, sent back with thanks and	2, 88/14
some by writing and secret	messengers	, that it neither was reason	2, 14/22
with a priest whom he	met	in the Tower Street, broke	2, 51/6
off so soon after, there	met	he with one Hastings, a	2, 51/15
And forasmuch as he now	met	this pursuivant in the same	2, 51/28
art thou remembered when I	met	thee here once with an	2, 52/2
did when thou and I	met	here. And lo how the	2, 52/10
his return homeward, whomsoever he	met	he saluted. For a mind	2, 82/3
of the Protector's mind, yet	met	him again with farther message	2, 88/15
Whereupon at Northampton the Duke	met	with the Protector himself, with	2, 89/1
man here can divine. Wherefore,	methinketh	it were not worst to	2, 26/25
Which good men might, as	methinketh	, without sin somewhat less regard	2, 29/23
brother. And in good faith	methinketh	it were as great commodity	2, 35/2
men and such means as	methinketh	it were hard but it	2, 83/6
Queen, a little before the	midnight	following, and that in the	2, 20/19
in likewise not long after	midnight	, from the Lord Chamberlain unto	2, 21/3
secret messenger unto him at	midnight	in all the haste, requiring	2, 49/31
was as still as the	midnight	, not so much as rounding	2, 75/16
Forest and John Dighton, about	midnight	(the silly? children lying in	2, 85/17
and come down in the	midst	. Doctor Shaw by his sermon	2, 59/3
no surety to have the	mightiest	of his friends from him	2, 14/31
of visage lovely, of body	mighty	, strong and clean made: howbeit	2, 4/17
a noble man and a	mighty	, began not by war, but	2, 6/14
him at Stony Stratford eleven	miles	thence, early ere he departed	2, 17/14
the execution whereof, he appointed	Miles	Forest, one of the four	2, 85/12
being removed from them, this	Miles	Forest and John Dighton, about	2, 85/16
to begin with the ministers,	Miles	Forest at St. Martin's piecemeal	2, 87/1
request with many spiteful and	minatory	? words, which so wounded his	2, 89/14
up of the Prince, whose	mind	in tender youth infected, shall	2, 11/30
persuaded and brought in the	mind	that it neither were need	2, 16/12
him there. This is my	mind	in this matter for this	2, 27/15
be here, of whose faithful	mind	she nothing doubteth, but verily	2, 29/3

ensure you faithfully for my	mind	, I will rather, maugre? her	2, 29/33
I will rather, maugre? her	mind	, fetch him away, than leave	2, 29/33
for the conclusion of my	mind	, whoso may have deserved to	2, 33/10
errand was not one man's	mind	, or were it for that	2, 33/31
secret instruction incontinent, maugre? his	mind	to take him, and to	2, 34/2
which she was likely to	mind	after this matter broken to	2, 34/4
this gentleman, my son, I	mind	that he shall be where	2, 37/8
being beaten into the Duke's	mind	, brought him to that point	2, 43/29
the Protector of his own	mind	promised him a great quantity	2, 44/6
Lord Hastings was in his	mind	better content that it was	2, 47/32
other. And thereupon every man's	mind	sore misgave them, well perceiving	2, 48/12
the vain surety of man's	mind	so near his death. Upon	2, 51/14
further appeasing of the people's	mind	, he sent immediately after dinner	2, 53/10
would mitigate and appease his	mind	; where men were out of	2, 56/17
the more boldly say her	mind	, as to him whose heart	2, 61/21
a point? in his own	mind	, took she it well or	2, 63/4
labour and study both of	mind	and of body that shall	2, 74/14
election. Wherein, dear friends, what	mind	you have, we require you	2, 74/34
verily trusting, for the good	mind	that he bore them all	2, 78/7
it were his own ambitious	mind	and device to depose the	2, 78/32
did put out of his	mind	all enmities and that he	2, 81/30
met he saluted. For a	mind	that knoweth itself guilty is	2, 82/4
intended. And forasmuch as his	mind	gave? him that, his nephews	2, 83/10
broke to him secretly his	mind	in this mischievous matter; in	2, 84/20
never had quiet in his	mind	, he never thought himself sure	2, 87/12
secret instruction of the Protector's	mind	, yet met him again with	2, 88/15
than he that were heartily	mindeth	to his wealth.? And they	2, 8/25
can there be thing once	mindeth	that should sound amiss towards	2, 45/19
the more prone and benevolently	mindeth	towards his election. Wherein, dear	2, 74/33
or other, whether you be	mindeth	, as all the nobles of	2, 76/9
but she now as sore	mindeth	? it as we the let	2, 29/28
realm, went to Rome, never	mindeth	more to meddle with the	2, 91/12
turn both the eyes and	mindeth	of men from perceiving of	2, 44/11
his part; which your kind	mindeth	borne to the house of	2, 72/29
it is all your whole	mindeth	to have this noble man	2, 76/29
matched with his, and the	mindeth	of whose bloods together hath	2, 73/20
of all such things as	mindeth	matter to such injuries as	2, 72/19
duty of a king to	mindeth	the laws. Then with as	2, 81/22
first to begin with the	mindeth	, Miles Forest at St. Martin's	2, 87/1
forasmuch as this Duke's demeanour	mindeth	in effect all the whole	2, 6/9
the King himself sitteth and	mindeth	the law: because he considered	2, 81/20
God and in manner by	mindeth	. But this device quailed?, either	2, 68/6
the child in his sickness	mindeth	by nature, yet might he	2, 36/1
her child's ruin, her friends'	mindeth	, and her own infortune, damning	2, 20/27
them to whom no such	mindeth	is toward, yet hath it	2, 50/30

his decease, by the cruelty,	mischief	, and trouble of the tempestuous	2, 4/1
in his heart so much	mischief	to conceive. Richard, Duke of	2, 6/12
infected, shall readily fall to	mischief	and riot and draw down	2, 11/31
variance he turneth all to	mischief	. First longing to be next	2, 12/25
forbid) upon so great a	mischief	, the Sanctuary would little let	2, 29/22
more. Howbeit, much of this	mischief	, if wise men would set	2, 31/18
determined that, since the common	mischief	could not be amended, he	2, 43/34
dissimulation only, kept all that	mischief	up, in whom if the	2, 45/32
God helped them, that the	mischief	turned upon them that would	2, 53/6
boisterous of behaviour, bold in	mischief	, as far from pity as	2, 57/26
will and occasion of much	mischief	, yet it is never so	2, 71/10
which there is so much	mischief	grown. For lack of which	2, 73/22
this worldly weal, or what	mischief	worketh the proud enterprise of	2, 86/23
a cur dog; and the	mischief	that he took within less	2, 87/7
than three years of the	mischief	that he did, and yet	2, 87/8
nephew.* Now fell there	mischiefs	thick. And as the thing	2, 82/13
execution might have encouraged other	mischievous	persons, partners of his conspiracy	2, 53/33
yet it is never so	mischievous	as where any people fall	2, 71/11
secretly his mind in this	mischievous	matter; in which he found	2, 84/20
thing right well intended our	misconstruction	turneth unto worse, or a	2, 12/6
haste cruelly beheaded, by the	misconstruing	of the laws of this	2, 70/15
necessity, his own defence, or	misfortune	, draw him to that deed	2, 30/21
oftentimes notably foregoing some great	misfortune	. Now this that followeth was	2, 50/31
thereupon every man's mind sore	misgave	them, well perceiving that this	2, 48/12
a secret instinct of nature	misgiveth	them, as the sea without	2, 44/26
is it reason that it	mislike	any man that I marry	2, 63/28
so great a change marvelously	misliked	. Howbeit, since he could not	2, 18/13
Lord Hastings that he much	misliked	these two several councils. For	2, 45/15
there was nothing to be	misliked	, yet was there, she said	2, 62/17
into ransoms, small trespass to	misprision	, misprision into treason. Whereof, I	2, 70/6
ransoms, small trespass to misprision,	misprision	into treason. Whereof, I think	2, 70/6
which she before had most	miss	), that her great shame won	2, 55/1
which king Edward died, one	Mistlebrook	long ere morning came in	2, 9/8
experience, the very mother and	mistress	of wisdom, a deep insight	2, 91/20
neither am so unwise to	mistrust	your wits, nor so suspicious	2, 41/14
wits, nor so suspicious to	mistrust	your truths. Of which thing	2, 41/15
trust showed unto Catesby the	mistrust	that others began to have	2, 46/20
his heart with hatred and	mistrust	that he never after could	2, 89/15
Duke the Protector occasion of	mistrust	. And utterly men think that	2, 90/7
children, albeit he nothing less	mistrusted	than that that happened, yet	2, 10/17
after Earl of Derby, wisely	mistrusted	it, and said unto the	2, 45/13
he meant and so little	mistrusted	, that he was never merrier	2, 51/11
fair, as though no man	mistrusted	the matter which, of truth	2, 53/9
For whom trusted he that	mistrusted	his own brother? Whom spared	2, 71/27
counterfeited jewels make the true	mistrusted	. Howbeit, concerning that opinion, with	2, 82/30

lovingly, that they, nothing earthly	mistrusting	, brought the King up in	2, 17/6
manner, nothing earthly knowing nor	mistrusting	as yet. But even by	2, 19/6
King took displeasure, she would	mitigate	and appease his mind; where	2, 56/16
day of June, after this	mockish	election, then was he crowned	2, 82/9
partly also in recreation and	moderate	pleasure, which he cannot, in	2, 26/8
fair, of a good favour,	moderate	of stature, well made, and	2, 61/6
had left all gathering of	money	(which is the only thing	2, 5/1
which rich men for their	money	, and great men for their	2, 71/25
two and twenty years, one	month	, and eight days, died at	2, 3/3
the day of the same	month	. And that solemnity was furnished	2, 82/10
fifty and three years, seven	months	, and six days, and thereof	2, 3/2
died, one Mistlebrook long ere	morning	came in great haste to	2, 9/9
towards the Tower, the same	morning	in which he was beheaded	2, 50/27
an enemieus? scorn. The same	morning	ere he were up, came	2, 51/1
King's uncle, intending on the	morrow	to follow the King and	2, 17/13
them, we shall on the	morrow	crown his brother, whom you	2, 22/8
their eyes. Then, on the	morrow	after, the Mayor, with all	2, 77/7
nothing strange. Wherefore, on the	morrow	, he sent him to Brackenbury	2, 84/21
and that notwithstanding, on the	morrow	rose from the feast faining	2, 89/21
sanctuary, would I not my	mortal	enemy were. The Lord Cardinal	2, 40/7
God, the blindness of our	mortal	nature: when he most feared	2, 52/13
commandment of King Richard, Doctor	Morton	, Bishop of Ely, who, as	2, 90/19
by his reign, my lord	Morton	answered: Surely, my lord, folly	2, 92/4
in which his life was	most	desired ; whose love of his	2, 5/23
which by nature and law	most	ought to agree together. Such	2, 12/21
to be little, and the	most	harm there like to fall	2, 16/25
with a few of their	most	privy friends set them down	2, 17/21
only man chosen and thought	most	meet to be Protector of	2, 24/28
may in this matter do	most	good of any man, if	2, 26/31
young Duke himself, the King's	most	honourable brother, and, after my	2, 27/2
my sovereign Lord himself, my	most	dear nephew: considered that thereby	2, 27/3
agreed also to be thereto	most	convenient, took upon him to	2, 27/24
Grace were of all folk	most	necessary about your children; and	2, 35/19
familiarly used, and in his	most	weighty matters put no man	2, 45/23
whom of all women she	most	hated, as that concubine whom	2, 48/16
the King, her husband, had	most	loved. And also no man	2, 48/17
our mortal nature: when he	most	feared, he was in good	2, 52/14
was one also of his	most	secret counsel of this heinous	2, 53/26
now put unto by the	most	dread commandment of the King's	2, 53/30
of which she before had	most	miss), that her great shame	2, 55/1
What manner of folk he	most	favoured we shall for his	2, 71/29
for that among you is	most	plenty of all such things	2, 72/19
here about was commonly his	most	abiding. And yet be ye	2, 72/21
right and title that the	most	excellent Prince, Richard, Duke of	2, 73/10
devolved and come unto the	most	excellent Prince, the Lord Protector	2, 74/1

make humble petition unto the	most	puissant Prince, the Lord Protector	2, 74/9
of the body of our	most	dear father, Richard, late Duke	2, 80/1
all titles possible take for	most	effectual: we be content and	2, 80/4
solemnity was furnished for the	most	part with the selfsame provision	2, 82/10
the best death and the	most	righteous, that is to wit	2, 82/16
so began he with the	most	piteous and wicked, I mean	2, 82/17
that I had weened would	most	surely serve me, even those	2, 83/26
for treason committed against the	most	famous Prince, King Henry the	2, 86/11
innocent, tender children, born of	most	royal blood, brought up in	2, 86/16
Edward, sent thither in the	most	secret wise he could, one	2, 88/4
Gloucester, desiring that in the	most	close and covert manner he	2, 88/6
gifts and high benefits, in	most	loving and trusty manner, departed	2, 90/16
King Henry the Seventh and	mother	unto the Eighth; Cecily, not	2, 3/9
reported that the Duchess, his	mother	, had so much ado in	2, 7/24
King's other brother by his	mother	, saying that he, with the	2, 19/9
in the realm, if the	mother	might be by good means	2, 27/22
in the custody of their	mother	, the tender age considered of	2, 35/4
cherish him than his own	mother	that bore him. No man	2, 35/17
the child be with the	mother	, but that occasion may sometime	2, 35/26
service, the law maketh his	mother	his guardian. Then may no	2, 38/30
law of nature will the	mother	keep her child, God's law	2, 39/26
rebuke of the Protector's own	mother	, which was mother to them	2, 59/25
Protector's own mother, which was	mother	to them both: for in	2, 59/25
to pretend that his own	mother	was an adulteress, which, notwithstanding	2, 59/27
noble blood, specially by her	mother	, which was Duchess of Bedford	2, 60/15
the Duchess of York, his	mother	, was so sore moved therewith	2, 62/1
marriage. The King, when his	mother	had said, made her answer	2, 63/1
with child. Wherefore the King's	mother	objected openly against his marriage	2, 64/27
she was by the King's	mother	and many others put in	2, 64/34
adultery of the Duchess, their	mother	; and that also dame Elizabeth	2, 66/21
married unto the Queen, their	mother	, whose blood, saving that he	2, 73/18
reverence to the Duchess, his	mother	: for these causes, I say	2, 73/28
by great experience, the very	mother	and mistress of wisdom, a	2, 91/20
hands and custody of his	mother's	kindred, sequestered in manner from	2, 14/24
part of kin than his	mother's	side, whose blood (quoth he	2, 14/27
the King's company all his	mother's	friends, under the name of	2, 16/2
of my endeavour, but the	mother's	dread and womanish fear shall	2, 28/18
the Council affirmed that the	motion	was good and reasonable, and	2, 27/20
not only pardoned them the	motion	that they made him, but	2, 79/2
therefore he, fearing lest their	motions	might with the Lord Hastings	2, 46/21
broke unto them, some by	mouth	, some by writing and secret	2, 14/21
it run in every man's	mouth	, not in this realm only	2, 26/18
put them in the preacher's	mouth	, and should have moved the	2, 68/4
there was in every man's	mouth	spoken of him much shame	2, 68/32
the Recorder, which is the	mouth	of the city, and haply	2, 75/21

were well out of their	mouths	. This meant he by Catesby	2, 45/21
and pillows hard unto their	mouths	, that within a while, smothered	2, 85/20
preacher's words ought more to	move	you than his that is	2, 12/11
they did, should no less	move	us to charity than the	2, 12/16
wise and faithful advertisement? can	move	her, nor any man's reason	2, 27/8
convenient, took upon him to	move	her, and therein to do	2, 27/25
he never intended more to	move	her in that matter, in	2, 40/18
Dear friends, we come to	move	you to that thing which	2, 76/3
great and honourable company, to	move	a great matter unto his	2, 77/15
durst not be bold to	move	him of that matter. In	2, 78/2
was now at erst? thereunto	moved	and put in hope, by	2, 9/22
the more deeply am I	moved	to care in what case	2, 11/14
purpose. For which cause he	moved	Catesby to prove with some	2, 46/14
better content that it was	moved	by her than by any	2, 47/32
his mother, was so sore	moved	therewith that she dissuaded the	2, 62/1
of Warwick had so far	moved	already which were not likely	2, 62/6
preacher's mouth, and should have	moved	the people even there to	2, 68/4
that would. These words much	moved	the Protector, which else, as	2, 79/25
the Duke was the first	mover	of the Protector to this	2, 42/32
purpose, with all the causes	moving	them thereunto, as ye before	2, 78/11
that opinion, with the occasions	moving	either party, we shall have	2, 82/31
in spirit, accompanied with great	multitude	of angels, by night so	2, 28/4
and kill them, if their	murder	were willful. And where it	2, 30/18
wicked, I mean the lamentable	murder	of his innocent nephews, the	2, 82/18
them, a fellow fleshed in	murder	before time. To him he	2, 85/13
all the manner of the	murder	, who gave him great thanks	2, 86/2
were examined and confessed the	murder	in manner above written, but	2, 86/12
devised that they should be	murdered	in their beds. To the	2, 85/11
prison, and privily slain and	murdered	, their bodies cast God wot	2, 86/18
verily looked to have been	murdered	at Gloucester; from which none	2, 89/24
What a rabble of thieves,	murderers	, and malicious heinous traitors, and	2, 30/28
sight of them, caused those	murderers	to bury them at the	2, 85/28
was there great commotion and	murmur	, as well in other places	2, 22/16
the lords in obloquy and	murmur	of the people, as though	2, 25/29
thing that should cease great	murmur	in the realm, if the	2, 27/22
or respect of his honour,	murmur	or grudge of the world	2, 72/10
dealing self made men to	muse	on the matter, though the	2, 44/30
to mark the matter and	muse	thereon: so far forth that	2, 45/11
the Protector that while men	mused	what the matter meant, while	2, 58/5
the lords sat sore astonished,	musings	much by whom this question	2, 47/24
nights, lay long waking and	musings	, sore wearied with care and	2, 87/16
for in war each party	must	needs be other's enemy) that	2, 3/21
or kindness had held place,	must	needs have been their chief	2, 6/2
Duke of Clarence, whose life	must	needs have hindered him so	2, 9/2
haply would suffice. But childhood	must	be maintained by men's authority	2, 11/21

impugneth each other's counsel, there	must	it needs be long ere	2, 11/26
and faithful advice, of which	must	needs ensue the evil bringing	2, 11/29
London, saving that somewhat they	must	say. Unto which words, the	2, 19/17
breaking up of that household	must	needs either be brought away	2, 24/6
it by their godfathers. He	must	ask it himself that must	2, 32/13
must ask it himself that	must	have it. And reason, since	2, 32/14
go to school, his master	must	let him alone. And as	2, 33/5
be loath to hear, then	must	they needs seek and should	2, 79/23
way but that either he	must	take it or else he	2, 79/28
that again and said all	must	be done in good order	2, 80/25
good order though, And men	must	sometimes, for the manner sake	2, 80/26
for nothing else. And yet	must	he be twice asked whether	2, 80/29
bishop or no, and he	must	twice say nay, and at	2, 80/30
and quick of answer, neither	mute	nor full of babble, sometimes	2, 56/4
Richard! all was hushed and	mute	and not one word answered	2, 75/3
there about, some manner of	muttering	among the people, as though	2, 44/23
dead: they laid their bodies	naked	out upon the bed, and	2, 85/26
KING EDWARD, of that	name	the Fourth, after that he	2, 3/1
the virtue of her whose	name	she bore, professed and observed	2, 3/10
his witting might abuse the	name	of his commandment to any	2, 15/17
his mother's friends, under the	name	of their enemies. Upon this	2, 16/3
should have the face and	name	of a rebellion, he secretly	2, 16/10
should assemble in the King's	name	much people, they should give	2, 16/16
and let it a God's	name	stand in force, as far	2, 31/23
a pursuivant of his own	name	. And of their meeting in	2, 51/16
the city in the King's	name	, containing that the Lord Hastings	2, 53/13
great pain, in the Protector's	name	, the Duke stood up and	2, 69/8
taxes but, under an easy	name	of benevolence and good will	2, 69/32
have given; as though that	name	of ' benevolence ' had	2, 70/2
remember you of examples by	name	, as though Burdet were forgotten	2, 70/13
of these any more by	name	, since there be, I doubt	2, 70/29
call him by his own	name	while he standeth in his	2, 81/4
of which he bare the	name	of his old, devised as	2, 83/9
as the Protector left that	name	and took himself as King	2, 84/28
which simple woman was well	named	and honest, till the King	2, 72/1
their humility content to be	nameless	and to forbear the praise	2, 56/11
with the Prince in youth,	namely	, which is light of belief	2, 15/3
whom he lay nightly, and	namely	? the night last passed next	2, 53/27
she so fair and lovely,	namely	while the wondering of the	2, 54/31
manner fell to flattery after:	namely	, since his sermon was not	2, 59/9
of the word of God,	namely	, a man so cunning and	2, 73/4
not say, in the pulpit	namely	?, into which none honest man	2, 73/7
of the Prince's favour, and	namely	? not for him whose pride	2, 84/8
sufficed not nor any usual	names	of known taxes but, under	2, 69/31
small matters aggrieved with heinous	names	. And also there was no	2, 71/1

of the Duke's servants and	Nashfield's	, and others belonging to the	2, 76/16
the amity of no earthly	nation	so necessary for him as	2, 63/10
themselves, nor in none earthly	nation	so deadly and so pestilent	2, 71/12
fame receiveth among all other	nations	, but also for that ye	2, 72/26
desire. For in all other	nations	where the truth were not	2, 78/31
sickness, when he perceived his	natural	strength so sore enfeebled that	2, 10/15
singular comfort to have his	natural	brother in company, as it	2, 34/13
was a man of great	natural	wit, very well learned, and	2, 90/22
also as many gifts of	nature	, as many princely virtues, as	2, 5/25
the Duke of Gloucester, by	nature	their uncle, by office their	2, 6/3
not of malice but of	nature	, hate them whom their husbands	2, 7/7
the truth, or else that	nature	changed her course in his	2, 7/28
as among them which by	nature	and law most ought to	2, 12/21
King, the law, and very	nature	? forbiddeth in every place, and	2, 32/5
whose love to his King	nature	and kindred proveth, whose innocence	2, 32/10
first sickness, with which disease	nature	weakened	2, 35/12
in his sickness miscarried by	nature	, yet might he run into	2, 36/1
the infant, the law of	nature	will the mother keep her	2, 39/26
of a secret instinct of	nature	misgiveth them, as the sea	2, 44/26
the blindness of our mortal	nature	: when he most feared, he	2, 52/14
was neither unlearned, and of	nature	marvellously well spoken) he said	2, 69/9
noble Lord Protector, bearing, as	nature	requireth, a filial reverence to	2, 73/27
it unlikely (the deep dissimulating	nature	of those both men considered	2, 90/3
right goodly personage and for	nature's	gifts worthy to have served	2, 84/1
likely to speak it of	naught	. But now to return to	2, 9/17
length evil drifts drive to	naught	and good plain ways prosper	2, 12/3
his knowledge not begun for	naught	, comparing this manner present with	2, 18/11
man will so do for	naught	. And such evil opinion once	2, 26/21
willful unthriftiness hath brought to	naught	. What a rabble of thieves	2, 30/27
highly taken, that she was	naught	of her body. And for	2, 54/24
be the let. Womanish fear!	Nay	, womanish frowardness ! quoth the Duke	2, 28/19
Yet will I not say	nay	, but that it is a	2, 30/7
the Queen, I say not	nay	but that it were very	2, 34/32
they should be in jeopardy?	Nay	, verily, Sir, quoth she, nor	2, 36/27
to be so stiffly said	nay	, so much esteemed her continence	2, 61/26
booted not greatly to say	nay	. Notwithstanding, the Duchess of York	2, 61/33
one voice, no man saying	nay	. Wherefore, friends, quoth the Duke	2, 76/28
and he must twice say	nay	, and at the third time	2, 80/30
you, and yet I wot	ne'er	whether any preacher's words ought	2, 12/10
so long ago, I wot	ne'er	what Pope and what Prince	2, 31/20
abashed and, taking the Mayor	nearer	to him, with others that	2, 75/5
every one as he was	nearest	of kin unto the Queen	2, 14/15
were appointed, as the King's	nearest	friends, to the tuition of	2, 25/31
as for that you were	nearest	at hand, since that near	2, 72/20
done for good purposes and	necessary	by the whole Council at	2, 19/16

were of all folk most	necessary	about your children; and so	2, 35/19
of no earthly nation so	necessary	for him as the friendship	2, 63/11
and unreasonable waste than any	necessary	or honourable charge. So that	2, 69/28
old law. For if either	necessity	, his own defence, or misfortune	2, 30/20
there be whom any favourable	necessity	compelled to go thither. And	2, 30/25
of all sanctuaries. From which	necessity	this noble Prince is far	2, 32/9
there is not always great	necessity	to have the child be	2, 35/26
backs, except that some sudden	necessity	had constrained them. And then	2, 52/30
us hath anything the less	need	for the late made atonement	2, 15/19
mind that it neither were	need	and also should be jeopardous	2, 16/12
who he thought had more	need	of comfort, as one to	2, 20/7
God's grace, we shall not	need	it. But for any manner	2, 28/13
it. But for any manner	need	, I would not we should	2, 28/14
where it is otherwise, there	need	we not the sanctuaries that	2, 30/19
own fault maketh him fain	need	to require it. What will	2, 32/16
discretion to require it if	need	were, I dare say would	2, 32/18
whoso may have deserved to	need	it, if they think it	2, 33/11
no jeopardy nor hath no	need	thereof. Would God he had	2, 38/5
privilege for my child, I	need	not far to seek. For	2, 39/8
pray God shortly send him	need	of sanctuary when he may	2, 40/4
that priest? You have no	need	of a priest yet and	2, 51/9
never end and oftentime no	need	: or if any were, it	2, 69/27
the Prince favoured not. We	need	not, I suppose, to rehearse	2, 70/28
shall not, I wot well,	need	that I rehearse you again	2, 72/33
a thousand good fellows, if	need	were. The messenger, sent back	2, 88/13
both men considered, and what	need	in that green? world the	2, 90/4
King no man doubted nor	needed	to doubt, persuaded the lords	2, 23/4
peradventure we not so greatly	needed	but that the lords of	2, 76/4
soul, she well knoweth she	needeth	no such thing to fear	2, 28/21
lawful means in peril, there	needeth	he the tuition? of some	2, 32/7
for him, neither none he	needeth	nor also none can have	2, 32/12
besides his infancy, that also	needeth	good looking to, hath a	2, 35/6
hath already right many, little	needing	my praise, it might yet	2, 93/22
she wist it was either	needless	or bootless. Wherefore if she	2, 41/5
in war each party must	needs	be other's enemy) that there	2, 3/21
kindness had held place, must	needs	have been their chief defence	2, 6/2
of Clarence, whose life must	needs	have hindered him so intending	2, 9/2
other's counsel, there must it	needs	be long ere any good	2, 11/26
faithful advice, of which must	needs	ensue the evil bringing up	2, 11/29
up of that household must	needs	either be brought away or	2, 24/7
bootless. Wherefore if she should	needs	go from him, she deemed	2, 41/6
biding. And if we should	needs	cost fall in peril one	2, 50/19
to hear, then must they	needs	seek and should not fail	2, 79/24
quailed?, either by the Protector's	negligence	or the preacher's overmuch diligence	2, 68/7
is of you either so	negligent	that he knoweth not, or	2, 70/24

What, Coke, your own worshipful	neighbour	, alderman and Mayor of this	2, 70/21
by the benignity of her	nephew	, King Henry the Eighth, in	2, 3/16
kept him true to his	nephew	, the young King, or enterprised	2, 9/4
to bear it to his	nephew	, the Lord Richard, with the	2, 20/6
Lord himself, my most dear	nephew	: considered that thereby shall be	2, 27/3
for the Coronation of his	nephew	. * Now fell there mischiefs	2, 82/12
of the young Princes, his	nephews	(as opportunity and likelihood of	2, 9/23
brother's bane. And may the	nephews	be sure of their uncle	2, 41/27
lamentable murder of his innocent	nephews	, the young King and his	2, 82/18
mind gave? him that, his	nephews	living, men would not reckon	2, 83/11
at the last in the	nether	end of the hall a	2, 76/15
other's enemy) that there was	never	any Prince of this land	2, 3/22
favour, of which he was	never	strange. He was a goodly	2, 4/8
he, and sometimes overthrows, but	never	in default as for his	2, 8/2
in courage of that he	never	intended), certain is it that	2, 9/25
this wot I well: ye	never	had so great cause of	2, 12/8
ever his oath) I would	never	have won the courtesy of	2, 13/5
as it will, it will	never	be so well as we	2, 21/14
of joint that it should	never	be brought in frame again	2, 23/21
perceive to the contrary. For	never	shall I, by God's grace	2, 27/16
that time hitherward was there	never	so undevout a King that	2, 28/7
places be full, and which	never	fall from the craft after	2, 30/15
of sanctuary men, but I	never	heard erst? of sanctuary children	2, 33/9
the Sanctuary, whereof was there	never	tyrant yet so devilish that	2, 37/31
this business afterwards: for he	never	intended more to move her	2, 40/18
which after that day they	never	came abroad. When the Protector	2, 42/22
as his inheritance and could	never	obtain it in King Edward's	2, 44/5
Lord Hastings, on my life,	never	doubt you. For while one	2, 45/17
man is there which is	never	thence, never can there be	2, 45/18
there which is never thence,	never	can there be thing once	2, 45/18
and small, as it was	never	other. And thereupon every man's	2, 48/11
little mistrusted, that he was	never	merrier nor never so full	2, 51/11
he was never merrier nor	never	so full of good hope	2, 51/11
man, quoth he, I was	never	so sorry, nor never stood	2, 52/9
was never so sorry, nor	never	stood in so great dread	2, 52/9
hear more hereafter), and I	never	in my life so merry	2, 52/12
my life so merry, nor	never	in so great surety. Oh	2, 52/13
Of which their treason he	never	had knowledge before ten of	2, 53/3
fervently loved, for whom she	never	longed. Which was haply the	2, 55/12
yet she liveth) deem her	never	to have been well visaged	2, 55/27
to belie the devil), she	never	abused to any man's hurt	2, 56/15
the people; but after that,	never	. Of these two, the one	2, 58/26
world, into which he durst	never	after come abroad. But the	2, 59/6
himself whom he should haply	never	love, and for the possibility	2, 63/18
forbidden a priest; but I	never	wist it yet that it	2, 64/19

she confessed that they were	never	ensured. Howbeit, she said his	2, 65/3
such kind words she would	never	have shown such kindness to	2, 65/5
to say, bastard slips shall	never	take deep root. Thereupon, when	2, 66/28
then that King Edward was	never	lawfully married unto the Queen	2, 67/13
noble Duke, whose remembrance can	never	die while he liveth. While	2, 68/20
preacher got him home and	never	after durst look out for	2, 68/27
tallages?, of which there was	never	end and oftentime no need	2, 69/27
will, list to take, which	never	asked little, but everything was	2, 70/4
much mischief, yet it is	never	so mischievous as where any	2, 71/11
among us, and among us	never	so long continued dissention, nor	2, 71/13
King Edward the Fourth were	never	lawfully begotten, forasmuch as the	2, 73/16
wife dame Elizabeth Lucy) was	never	lawfully married unto the Queen	2, 73/17
him, and thought that they	never	had in their lives heard	2, 75/13
into that office that he	never	had spoken to the people	2, 75/25
less pain in that that	never	prince reigned upon any people	2, 78/22
one, of which he was	never	desirous, that he could not	2, 78/29
every man may wit, would	never	of likelihood have inclined thereunto	2, 79/26
England, the advancement whereof we	never	ask of God longer to	2, 80/15
the thing evil got is	never	well kept, through all the	2, 82/14
the time of his reign	never	ceased there cruel death and	2, 82/14
plainly answered that he would	never	put them to death, to	2, 83/21
had, except the devil, could	never	have done him so much	2, 84/13
After which time the Prince	never	tied his points, nor aught	2, 85/7
which only knew it, could	never	since come to light. Very	2, 86/8
every part well pondered, God	never	gave this world a more	2, 86/21
this abominable deed done, he	never	had quiet in his mind	2, 87/11
quiet in his mind, he	never	thought himself sure: where he	2, 87/12
hatred and mistrust that he	never	after could endure to look	2, 89/15
such opinion conceived, he would	never	have suffered him to escape	2, 90/9
had the King in prison,	never	came home but to the	2, 90/26
the realm, went to Rome,	never	minding more to meddle with	2, 91/12
Edward to reign, I was	never	so mad that I would	2, 92/9
he faithfully promised there should	never	come hurt and peradventure more	2, 92/21
here spoken, for it shall	never	come near their ear. In	2, 93/12
field bold and hardy, and	nevertheless	no farther than wisdom would	2, 4/14
somewhat corpulent and burly and	nevertheless	not uncomely. He was of	2, 4/19
far above his age and	nevertheless	of estate convenient to accompany	2, 26/11
their own evil deserving. And	nevertheless	, if we loved neither her	2, 28/27
ever such since his birth.	Nevertheless	, the Lord Chamberlain (which from	2, 48/19
wist was true, and that	nevertheless	every man laughed at to	2, 54/23
were somewhat greater personages, and	nevertheless	of their humility content to	2, 56/11
purpose, he letted not. But	nevertheless	he would that point should	2, 59/28
of any temporal advantage, yet	nevertheless	him seemed that this marriage	2, 63/9
so well and ornately, and	nevertheless	so evidently and plain, with	2, 75/11
party was in wealth, and	nevertheless	left it not nor forsook	2, 90/25

unwise oversoon to trust a	new	friend made of an old	2, 15/22
their old variance than their	new	atonement. For which cause they	2, 16/21
it pleased them, and set	new	servants about him, such as	2, 19/31
live thereon; there devise they	new	robberies, nightly they steal out	2, 31/14
able to bear out a	new	surfeit. And albeit there might	2, 35/13
indeed, if there were any	new	enterprise attempted, and that it	2, 43/22
servants from him and set	new	about him. Thus many things	2, 45/7
possibility of more inheritance by	new	affinity in strange lands, [	2, 64/3
of two years, leaving his	new	wife in Westminster in Sanctuary	2, 65/23
an honest, which was so	new	come into that office that	2, 75/24
of the contrary, and of	new	intended to be, were now	2, 79/10
Gloucester to visit in his	new	honour the town of which	2, 83/8
show him that in this	new	world he would take such	2, 88/12
with sickness, and is so	newly	rather a little amended than	2, 35/7
mischief. First longing to be	next	the best, afterwards equal with	2, 12/26
Queen so was he planted	next	about the Prince. That drift	2, 14/15
walls to bring in the	next	? way, and some yet drew	2, 21/24
trust that, at the Council	next	assembled, he was made the	2, 24/27
liberty. Wherefore incontinent at the	next	meeting of the lords at	2, 25/18
avoid. For the self night	next	before his death, the Lord	2, 49/30
defence such harness as came	next	to hand, and so had	2, 53/5
namely? the night last passed	next	before his death, so that	2, 53/28
do themselves no good. The	next	day the Protector, with a	2, 81/11
Sir James appointed the night	next	ensuing to destroy them, devising	2, 84/26
to the King and too	nigh	to the Queen. Now when	2, 58/2
a prince, that ought as	nigh	to approach priesthood in cleanness	2, 62/27
either in themselves or their	nigh	friends have known as well	2, 70/30
information learned, that the self	night	in which king Edward died	2, 9/8
So was there made that	night	much friendly cheer between these	2, 17/15
a great part of the	night	. And at their rising in	2, 17/22
great multitude of angels, by	night	so specially hallowed and dedicated	2, 28/4
were in making, day and	night	, at Westminster, and much victual	2, 46/34
not avoid. For the self	night	next before his death, the	2, 49/30
so far yet the same	night	that they should be out	2, 50/9
lay nightly, and namely? the	night	last passed next before his	2, 53/27
and thought that the same	night	he said unto a secret	2, 83/24
of the Tower for one	night	, to the end he might	2, 84/23
received, Sir James appointed the	night	next ensuing to destroy them	2, 84/26
in the dead of the	night	, after all other folk avoided	2, 88/9
manner present with this last	night's	cheer, in so few hours	2, 18/12
or do rise in the	night's	rest by reason of his	2, 50/12
there devise they new robberies,	nightly	they steal out, they rob	2, 31/14
treason, with whom he lay	nightly	, and namely? the night last	2, 53/27
he took ill rest o'	nights	, lay long waking and musing	2, 87/16
in among them, first about	nine	of the clock, saluting them	2, 47/3

days, died at Westminster the	ninth	day of April, the year	2, 3/4
bold and hardy, and nevertheless	no	farther than wisdom would, adventurous	2, 4/14
whoso well consider, he shall	no	less commend his wisdom where	2, 4/15
in quiet and prosperous estate:	no	fear of outward enemies, no	2, 4/26
no fear of outward enemies,	no	war in hand, nor none	2, 4/27
none towards but such as	no	man looked for ; the people	2, 4/28
courteous and so familiar that	no	part of his virtues was	2, 5/8
freely into the city, that	no	one thing, in many days	2, 5/18
his advantage grew, he spared	no	man's death whose life withstood	2, 8/13
all this point is there	no	certainty, and whoso divineth upon	2, 9/5
would God they did, should	no	less move us to charity	2, 12/16
surety. And therewithal the King,	no	longer enduring to sit up	2, 13/24
and also to his Grace	no	surety to have the mightiest	2, 14/31
from him, and unto us	no	little jeopardy to suffer our	2, 15/1
for the King's safeguard, whom	no	man impugned, but for their	2, 16/19
own fault, whereof he saw	no	such cause in himself, he	2, 18/16
other friends arrested, and sent	no	man wist whither, to be	2, 20/21
Lordship word that there is	no	fear, for he assureth you	2, 21/12
trusses, all on men's backs,	no	man unoccupied, some lading, some	2, 21/22
of Gloucester's servants, watching that	no	man should go to Sanctuary	2, 22/15
whose truth towards the King	no	man doubted nor needed to	2, 23/3
also in safeguard, and there	no	longer should remain than till	2, 23/12
were taken (among which stuff	no	marvel though some were harness	2, 24/5
were achieved, yet durst he	no	further attempt as long as	2, 25/13
light] (which I think	no	man thinketh that loveth the	2, 26/14
every man will ween that	no	man will so do for	2, 26/21
if she could be in	no	wise entreated with her good	2, 27/26
shall all well perceiveth at	no	lack of my endeavour, but	2, 28/18
she well knoweth she needeth	no	such thing to fear, either	2, 28/21
as for her, there is	no	man that will be at	2, 28/22
her kin, yet were there	no	cause to think that we	2, 28/27
shrewd wit), she reckoneth herself	no	wiser than she thinketh some	2, 29/2
to pass (as it were	no	great mastery,? we letting her	2, 29/29
And yet will I break	no	sanctuary therefore. For verily since	2, 30/2
great thanks of God and	no	breach of the privilege. The	2, 31/19
to do another wrong ? That	no	man unlawfully take hurt, that	2, 32/3
have it. And reason, since	no	man hath cause to have	2, 32/14
it. But he can be	no	sanctuary man that neither hath	2, 33/12
life or liberty can by	no	lawful process stand in jeopardy	2, 33/14
say plainly that he breaketh	no	sanctuary. When the Duke had	2, 33/19
him, and to leave her	no	respite to convey him, which	2, 34/3
which thing the lords esteemed	no	slight, though it seem light	2, 34/27
recovered, that I dare put	no	person earthly in trust with	2, 35/8
own mother that bore him.	No	man denieth, good madam, quoth	2, 35/17
to suffer him bide where	no	man doubteth he shall be	2, 36/21

But it is, I trow,	no	great marvel though I fear	2, 36/28
lord that he should harp	no	more upon that string ; and	2, 36/33
think that he can have	no	privilege in this place, which	2, 37/15
it. And therefore they reckon	no	privilege broken, though they fetch	2, 37/17
But my son can deserve	no	sanctuary, and therefore he cannot	2, 38/2
innocent. But he is in	no	jeopardy nor hath no need	2, 38/5
in no jeopardy nor hath	no	need thereof. Would God he	2, 38/5
if his brother, that hath	no	lust to play for sickness	2, 38/16
mother his guardian. Then may	no	man, I suppose, take my	2, 38/31
cause of my fear hath	no	man to do to examine	2, 39/30
examine, and yet fear I	no	further than the law feareth	2, 39/31
than a kingdom. I can	no	more, but whosoever he be	2, 40/2
final conclusion, that he would	no	longer dispute the matter. But	2, 40/12
desire of a kingdom knoweth	no	kindred. The brother hath been	2, 41/25
nothing avail, for there was	no	way left to redeem his	2, 43/17
all, and that it were	no	doubt but he would do	2, 43/21
might haply turn them to	no	good to be too much	2, 45/5
his most weighty matters put	no	man in so special trust	2, 45/23
special trust, reckoning himself to	no	man so lief,? since he	2, 45/24
he well wist there was	no	man to him so much	2, 45/25
terrible words, that he durst	no	further break. And of truth	2, 46/18
had most loved. And also	no	man was there present but	2, 48/18
for he was disposed utterly	no	longer to bide: he had	2, 49/32
that he was thoroughly determined	no	longer to tarry, but had	2, 50/7
falsehood; wherefore either is there	no	peril, nor none there is	2, 50/18
him be merry and have	no	fear; for I ensure him	2, 50/23
happeneth to them to whom	no	such mischance is toward, yet	2, 50/29
Now this that followeth was	no	warning, but an enemiuous? scorn	2, 50/32
with that priest? You have	no	need of a priest yet	2, 51/9
thanked be God, they got	no	good, nor ye none harm	2, 52/4
good heart and courage forestudied	no	perils; a loving man, and	2, 52/21
ill faring? briginders? such as	no	man should ween that they	2, 52/28
answered him fair, as though	no	man mistrusted the matter which	2, 53/9
the matter which, of truth,	no	man believed. Yet for the	2, 53/10
him in conclusion, when that	no	color could fasten upon these	2, 54/20
his realm, as one whom	no	man could get out of	2, 56/9
of their own strengths, while	no	man wist what to think	2, 58/6
of their learning and had	no	scrupulous conscience. Among these had	2, 58/21
full of tedious flattery that	no	man's ears could abide them	2, 59/1
But the friar forced? for	no	shame, and so it harmed	2, 59/7
to marry his own subject,	no	great occasion leading thereunto, no	2, 62/9
no great occasion leading thereunto,	no	depending	2, 62/10
forasmuch as there is between	no	merchant and his own maid	2, 62/15
he reckoned the amity of	no	earthly nation so necessary for	2, 63/10
like them to wed them.	No	more is it reason that	2, 63/27

sure to be compelled to	no	larger proof than themselves list	2, 66/14
showed him that they talked	no	good, yet when the other	2, 68/31
right great and weighty, and	no	less weighty than pleasing unto	2, 69/14
all the realm, nor to	no	part of the realm more	2, 69/15
was never end and oftentime	no	need: or if any were	2, 69/27
of every man took as	no	man would of his good	2, 70/1
into treason. Whereof, I think,	no	man looketh that we should	2, 70/12
for the Prince's pleasure: with	no	less honour to Markham, then	2, 70/16
names. And also there was	no	crime so great of which	2, 71/1
surer than war. So that	no	time was there in which	2, 71/24
all the realm intolerable. For	no	woman was there anywhere, young	2, 72/6
cunning and so wise that	no	man better wotteth what he	2, 73/5
I warn you well, is	no	child's office, and that the	2, 74/16
as the Duke's words and	no	part his own. But all	2, 75/29
own. But all this nothing	no	change made in the people	2, 75/30
every man with one voice,	no	man saying nay. Wherefore, friends	2, 76/27
it, whom they would in	no	wise offend, Then the Protector	2, 78/4
gone that it was now	no	surety to retreat, as for	2, 79/18
line to govern them, whom	no	man earthly can govern against	2, 79/31
we well also perceive that	no	man is there to whom	2, 79/32
themselves well wist there was	no	man so dull that heard	2, 80/23
he will be bishop or	no	, and he must twice say	2, 80/30
that wise be will meddle	no	farther. For they that sometime	2, 81/8
the play and do themselves	no	good. The next day the	2, 81/10
finally, to the intent that	no	man should hate him for	2, 81/25
in his days destroyed or	no	; not for that only that	2, 82/21
William Catesby, which longing for	no	more partners of the Prince's	2, 84/6
pride they wist would bear	no	peer, kept him by secret	2, 84/8
deed. Now had he outward	no	long time in rest. For	2, 87/21
and honourable in behaviour, lacking	no	wise ways to win favour	2, 90/23
book and his beads and	no	farther. Then longed the Duke	2, 92/17
in thine head.' ‘	No	, marry,’ quoth he, ‘	2, 93/9
her birth and virtue. This	noble	Prince deceased at his palace	2, 3/18
as I have said) this	noble	King, in that time in	2, 5/22
him had been to his	noble	children (having in themselves also	2, 5/24
Richard, Duke of York, a	noble	man and a mighty, began	2, 6/13
of Clarence, was a goodly	noble	prince, and at all points	2, 7/2
Richard, the Lord Hastings, a	noble	man, then Lord Chamberlain, against	2, 10/28
and draw down with this	noble	realm to ruin, but if ^o	2, 11/31
the King was departed, the	noble	Prince his son drew towards	2, 13/31
the King, and the less	noble	to be left about him	2, 14/29
to subdue and destroy the	noble	blood of the realm. Towards	2, 19/12
which in likewise as that	noble	Prince, your husband, delivered it	2, 22/9
Buckingham and of other the	noble	blood of the realm, to	2, 24/1
their carriage to destroy the	noble	lords withal. This device, albeit	2, 24/10

estate convenient to accompany his	noble	majesty. Wherefore with whom rather	2, 26/12
and bring him to his	noble	presence, in whose continual company	2, 27/11
we should hate the King's	noble	brother, to whose Grace we	2, 28/28
the fetching forth of this	noble	man, to his honour and	2, 31/25
sanctuaries. From which necessity this	noble	Prince is far, whose love	2, 32/9
enough. And as towards her	noble	person, neither was nor could	2, 37/1
Lord Chamberlain, with many other	noble	men to commune and devise	2, 44/18
time a widow, born of	noble	blood, specially by her mother	2, 60/15
also, to marry in a	noble	progeny out of his realm	2, 62/3
for the children of the	noble	Duke, as those that by	2, 67/25
Protector, he said, that very	noble	Prince, that special pattern of	2, 67/28
the very face of the	noble	Duke, his father. This is	2, 67/30
plain, express likeness of that	noble	Duke. Now was it before	2, 67/32
again: This is the very	noble	Prince, the special pattern of	2, 68/15
the very face of the	noble	Duke of York, his father	2, 68/17
plain, express likeness of the	noble	Duke, whose remembrance can never	2, 68/20
you, the citizens of this	noble	city. For why, that thing	2, 69/16
alderman and Mayor of this	noble	City: who is of you	2, 70/22
great effusion of the ancient	noble	blood of this realm that	2, 71/20
the great enfeebling of this	noble	land, beside many a good	2, 71/22
here, the citizens of this	noble	city, as well for that	2, 72/18
that the Prince by this	noble	city, as his special chamber	2, 72/24
of great part of the	noble	blood of this realm. Whereby	2, 73/21
in avoiding displeasure of my	noble	Lord Protector, bearing, as nature	2, 73/26
lawfully coming of the late	noble	Prince, Richard, Duke of York	2, 73/30
begotten son of the fore-remembered	noble	Duke of York. Which thing	2, 74/3
manifold virtues which in his	noble	person singularly abound, the nobles	2, 74/5
to thank God that this	noble	personage, which is so righteously	2, 74/19
realm be, to have this	noble	Prince, now Protector, to be	2, 76/10
whole minds to have this	noble	man for your King, whereof	2, 76/29
we with you, unto his	noble	Grace, to make our humble	2, 76/33
fail to find some other	noble	man that would. These words	2, 79/24
and kingdom of the two	noble	realms, England and France, the	2, 80/9
the time of the late	noble	Prince of famous memory, King	2, 83/1
to lie, were these two	noble	Princes, these innocent, tender children	2, 86/15
with the world, till the	noble	Prince, King Henry the Seventh	2, 91/13
Earl of Warwick, with other	noblemen	in his company, unto Spain	2, 60/7
Duke of Buckingham, with divers	noblemen	with him, beside many knights	2, 77/12
rounded? as well with other	noblemen	about him as with the	2, 79/13
Harry's life, was with many	nobles	of the realm at Wakefield	2, 6/24
by the assent of the	nobles	of the land were appointed	2, 25/30
noble person singularly abound, the	nobles	and commons also of this	2, 74/5
realm, join with us, the	nobles	, in our said request. Which	2, 74/25
be minded, as all the	nobles	of the realm be, to	2, 76/9
now joined your election, the	nobles	and commons of this realm	2, 80/3

to win unto him the	nobles	, the merchants, the artificers, and	2, 81/23
by the arm. And if	nobody	may be taken out of	2, 33/2
for his theme, Spuria vitulamina	non	agent radices altas,? that is	2, 66/27
Sir Thomas Vaughan, into the	north	country into divers places to	2, 20/12
realm, and specially of the	north	parts, not willing any bastard	2, 74/6
with many gentlemen of the	north	country, to the number of	2, 88/17
way to London gone from	Northampton	, when these Dukes of Gloucester	2, 17/8
that were got out of	Northampton	towards Stony Stratford, till they	2, 18/4
King and all back unto	Northampton	, where they took again further	2, 19/29
Grace from Stony Stratford unto	Northampton	. Notwithstanding, Sir, quoth he, my	2, 21/11
taken from the King at	Northampton	and Stony Stratford; which thing	2, 57/19
had, eftsoon departed. Whereupon at	Northampton	the Duke met with the	2, 89/1
be cast away under our	noses	. And therefore I ensure you	2, 29/32
mother unto the Eighth; Cecily,	not	so fortunate as fair: Bridget	2, 3/9
corpulent and burly and nevertheless	not	uncomely. He was of youth	2, 4/19
grace, hardly refraineth. This fault	not	greatly grieved the people, for	2, 4/22
the people towards the Prince,	not	in a constrained fear, but	2, 4/28
him, where he made them	not	so stately, but so friendly	2, 5/16
dissension of their friends had	not	unarmed them and left them	2, 5/28
unnaturally contrived to bereave them,	not	only their dignity, but also	2, 6/7
man and a mighty, began	not	by war, but by law	2, 6/14
King Henry. But the Duke,	not	enduring so long to tarry	2, 6/21
either his own ambition had	not	set him against his brother	2, 7/3
King's kindred (as women commonly,	not	of malice but of nature	2, 7/7
her travail that she could	not	be delivered of him uncut	2, 7/25
as the fame runneth) also	not	untoothed whether men of hatred	2, 7/27
compinable? where he inwardly hated,	not	letting? to kiss whom he	2, 8/9
to kill; dispiteous and cruel,	not	for evil will always, but	2, 8/10
his drift?, covertly conveyed, lacked	not	in helping forth his brother	2, 8/23
inkling thereof : for he was	not	likely to speak it of	2, 9/16
could : and those that could	not	be won might be lost	2, 10/6
your concord. For it sufficeth	not	that all you love them	2, 11/19
give it if ye agree	not	. For where each laboureth to	2, 11/24
there long been between you,	not	always for great causes. Sometimes	2, 12/5
afore, that we eftsoons fall	not	in that occasion again. Now	2, 13/9
That drift by the Queen	not	unwisely devised, whereby her blood	2, 14/16
if some folks' friendship had	not	held better place with the	2, 15/10
of us ere this. Why	not	as easily as they have	2, 15/12
the King's favour. These two,	not	bearing each to other so	2, 15/31
they should gather this people,	not	for the King's safeguard, whom	2, 16/19
should ensue, which was likely	not	to be little, and the	2, 16/25
King up in great haste,	not	in good speed, with a	2, 17/6
a thing without his knowledge	not	begun for naught, comparing this	2, 18/11
misliked. Howbeit, since he could	not	get away, and keep himself	2, 18/14
keep himself close he would	not	, lest he should seem to	2, 18/15

to confusion but it should	not	lie in his power. And	2, 18/21
to excuse himself, they tarried	not	the end of his answer	2, 18/23
nothing content; but it booted	not	. And at dinner the Duke	2, 20/2
came there one in likewise	not	long after midnight, from the	2, 21/3
of England, to his place	not	far from Westminster. And for	2, 21/5
master gave him in charge	not	to forbear his rest, they	2, 21/8
forbear his rest, they letted?	not	to wake him, nor he	2, 21/8
they reckoned this demeanour attempted	not	so specially against other lords	2, 22/25
under arrest for their surety,	not	for the King's jeopardy ; and	2, 23/10
than till the matter were,	not	by the Dukes only, but	2, 23/12
them beware, that they judged	not	the matter too far forth	2, 23/16
people, as though they were	not	to be trusted with the	2, 25/29
prosperity whereof standeth, quoth he,	not	all in keeping from enemies	2, 26/7
run in every man's mouth,	not	in this realm only but	2, 26/18
divine. Wherefore, methinketh it were	not	worst to send unto the	2, 26/25
the pain. Which I doubt	not	of his goodness he will	2, 26/32
of his goodness he will	not	refuse, for the King's sake	2, 26/32
spirituality present, that it were	not	in any wise to be	2, 27/28
with God's grace, we shall	not	need it. But for any	2, 28/13
any manner need, I would	not	we should do it. I	2, 28/14
happen that I bring it	not	so to pass, yet shall	2, 28/16
that frowardness letteth her, and	not	fear. But go to suppose	2, 29/12
fetch'd from her, is it	not	likely enough that she shall	2, 29/26
none other. And I doubt	not	but she now as sore	2, 29/27
of long continued, I am	not	he that would be about	2, 30/4
now to begin, I would	not	be he that should be	2, 30/5
make them. Yet will I	not	say nay, but that it	2, 30/7
is otherwise, there need we	not	the sanctuaries that God appointed	2, 30/19
I say, although: they were	not	abused as they now be	2, 31/2
plate, and say they dare	not	abide with their husbands for	2, 31/12
though those places gave them	not	only a safeguard for the	2, 31/16
a certain religious fear, have	not	broken it, let us take	2, 31/22
as reason will. Which is	not	fully so far forth as	2, 31/24
that standeth in danger abroad,	not	of great hurt only, but	2, 31/29
none can have. Men come	not	to sanctuary as they come	2, 32/12
another man's goods, why should	not	the King, leaving his body	2, 32/23
effect that, if he were	not	delivered, he should be fetch'd	2, 33/22
perceive that this errand was	not	one man's mind, or were	2, 33/31
for that the Protector intended	not	in this matter to trust	2, 33/32
the thing which highly sounded,	not	only to the great rumour	2, 34/10
wist well she specially tendered)	not	only great comfort and honour	2, 34/23
quoth the Queen, I say	not	nay but that it were	2, 34/31
so would all the Council	not	only be content but also	2, 35/20
and obloquy: since there is	not	always great necessity to have	2, 35/26
was well content therewith yourself.	Not	very well content, quoth the	2, 35/32

And yet the case is	not	like: for the one was	2, 35/33
here, which as yet intend	not	to come forth and jeopard	2, 36/23
fear lest those that have	not	letted to? put them in	2, 36/29
God send grace it hurt	not	? And therefore, as for me	2, 37/7
as for me, I purpose	not	as yet to depart hence	2, 37/7
him sure, if he be	not	sure in this, the Sanctuary	2, 37/30
may defend a thief may	not	save an innocent. But he	2, 38/4
thereof. Would God he had	not	! Troweth the Protector (I pray	2, 38/6
troweth he that I perceive	not	whereunto his painted process draweth	2, 38/9
painted process draweth? It is	not	honourable that the Duke bide	2, 38/11
young as they be could	not	play but with their peers	2, 38/18
their peers, or children could	not	play but with their kindred	2, 38/19
gay matter. Suppose he could	not	ask it, suppose he would	2, 38/23
ask it, suppose he would	not	ask it, suppose he would	2, 38/23
if I say he shall	not	, if I ask the privilege	2, 38/24
my goods too ? Ye may	not	hence take my horse from	2, 38/27
And if my privilege could	not	serve him, nor he ask	2, 39/2
for my child, I need	not	far to seek. For in	2, 39/9
all you know, this is	not	the first time that I	2, 39/15
of sanctuary when he may	not	come to it. For taken	2, 40/4
out of sanctuary, would I	not	my mortal enemy were. The	2, 40/7
and soul both in pledge,	not	only for his surety but	2, 40/14
she verily thought she could	not	keep him there, but that	2, 40/27
places about, that he could	not	be conveyed out untaken, and	2, 41/2
she well assured they would	not	be corrupted. Then thought she	2, 41/10
this gentleman, whom I doubt	not	but I could here keep	2, 41/20
man say. And I doubt	not	also but there be some	2, 41/21
well ware that you fear	not	as far too little. And	2, 42/7
such, that a man could	not	well tell whom he might	2, 43/27
enterprise, which he believed could	not	be avoided, he bent himself	2, 43/32
since the common mischief could	not	be amended, he would turn	2, 43/34
people, as though all should	not	long be well, though they	2, 44/23
of purpose, caused at length	not	common people only, that wave	2, 45/9
was it that he had	not	had either more truth or	2, 45/31
if the Lord Hastings had	not	put so special trust, the	2, 45/33
essayed him or essayed him	not	, reported unto them that he	2, 46/17
somewhat grudged that he was	not	afore made of counsel in	2, 48/1
day, in which he was	not	aware that it was by	2, 48/5
Paul, quoth he, I will	not	to dinner till I see	2, 49/13
head off. It booted him	not	to ask why, but heavily	2, 49/13
shrift, for a longer would	not	be suffered, the Protector made	2, 49/15
to dinner: which he might	not	go to till this were	2, 49/16
tokens of that he could	not	avoid. For the self night	2, 49/26
to come, why, thinketh he	not	that we might be as	2, 50/15
the while (but it lasted	not	long) far fallen into the	2, 51/22

intended further was as yet	not	well known. Of which their	2, 53/3
as it were for anger,	not	for covetousness, the Protector sent	2, 54/14
wife (for her husband dwelled	not	with her) and spoiled her	2, 54/15
the thing that herself could	not	deny, that all the world	2, 54/22
she were well ripe, she	not	very fervently loved, for whom	2, 55/11
one that could his good,?	not	presuming to touch a King's	2, 55/18
a fair face. Yet delighted	not	men so much in her	2, 56/1
sometimes taunting without displeasure and	not	without disport. The King would	2, 56/5
wanton women and wealthy be	not	always covetous. I doubt not	2, 56/24
not always covetous. I doubt	not	some shall think this woman	2, 56/25
ill deeds. Her doings were	not	much less, albeit they be	2, 57/3
less remembered because they were	not	so evil. For men use	2, 57/4
it in dust : which is	not	worst proved by her, for	2, 57/6
had begged if she had	not	been. Now was it so	2, 57/13
the selfsame hour, was there,	not	without his assent, beheaded at	2, 57/17
about that they were traitors,	not	suffering them to speak and	2, 57/28
many think, that Penker was	not	of counsel of the matter	2, 59/8
namely, since his sermon was	not	incontinent upon it, but at	2, 59/10
farther this purpose, he letted	not	. But nevertheless he would that	2, 59/28
less and more favourably handled,	not	even fully, plain and directly	2, 59/29
made, and very wise, he	not	only pitied her but also	2, 61/7
constancy, as he that had	not	been wont elsewhere to be	2, 61/26
might easily perceive it booted	not	greatly to say nay. Notwithstanding	2, 61/33
possessions ; and that he could	not	well otherwise do, standing that	2, 62/5
far moved already which were	not	likely to take it well	2, 62/7
said also that it was	not	princely to marry his own	2, 62/9
marriage, even worldly considered, was	not	unprofitable, for he reckoned the	2, 63/10
favour in that he disdained	not	to marry with one of	2, 63/12
his appetite. And I doubt	not	, quoth he, but there be	2, 63/25
her. And therefore I let	not	them that like them to	2, 63/27
of a guardian. I would	not	be a King with that	2, 64/1
set thereon that she could	not	pull him back, so highly	2, 64/21
whom the King had also,	not	long before, got with child	2, 64/25
that either the Bishops durst	not	, or the King would not	2, 64/31
not, or the King would	not	, proceed to the solemnization of	2, 64/31
and that if it had	not	been for such kind words	2, 65/5
almost at his pleasure, and	not	impossible to have attained it	2, 65/32
it himself, if he had	not	reckoned it a greater thing	2, 65/33
left it that it could	not	be lost, but by the	2, 66/7
were lawfully begotten, nor were	not	the very children of the	2, 66/19
so provideth that it continueth	not	in their blood long but	2, 67/2
far forth that fifteenths? sufficed	not	nor any usual names of	2, 69/31
that every man should pay,	not	what himself of his good	2, 70/2
so negligent that he knoweth	not	, or so forgetful that he	2, 70/24
so forgetful that he remembreth	not	, or so hardhearted that he	2, 70/25

so hardhearted that he pitieth	not	, that worshipful man's loss? What	2, 70/25
him whom the Prince favoured	not	. We need not, I suppose	2, 70/28
Prince favoured not. We need	not	, I suppose, to rehearse of	2, 70/28
since there be, I doubt	not	, many here present that either	2, 70/29
thence. And peace long after	not	much surer than war. So	2, 71/24
fear or some displeasure, were	not	out of peril. For whom	2, 71/26
if his own brother could	not	? What manner of folk he	2, 71/29
any part of his realm,	not	only for that the Prince	2, 72/23
but also for that ye,	not	without your great cost and	2, 72/27
our present errand. It shall	not	, I wot well, need that	2, 72/33
it so be; I am	not	so proud to look therefor	2, 73/3
and virtuous that he would	not	say the thing which he	2, 73/6
which he wist he should	not	say, in the pulpit namely	2, 73/7
may well seem that marriage	not	well made of which there	2, 73/22
explained, and which things shall	not	be spoken for me, as	2, 73/25
specially of the north parts,	not	willing any bastard blood to	2, 74/6
your own weal we doubt	not	but ye will, and none	2, 74/26
was hushed and mute and	not	one word answered thereunto. Wherewith	2, 75/3
Mayor, percase they perceive? you	not	well. That shall we mend	2, 75/8
that other should speak first,	not	one word was there answered	2, 75/15
as still as the midnight,	not	so much as rounding? among	2, 75/17
said that the people had	not	been accustomed there to be	2, 75/20
that thing which peradventure we	not	so greatly needed but that	2, 76/3
by you, that we would	not	gladly do without you that	2, 76/6
it seemeth, either you see	not	or weigh not. Wherefore we	2, 76/8
you see not or weigh	not	. Wherefore we require you give	2, 76/8
to be your King or	not	, At these words the people	2, 76/11
effectual report that we doubt	not	but it shall redound unto	2, 76/31
with glad semblance that were	not	very merry, and some of	2, 77/3
came thither with the Duke,	not	able to dissemble their sorrow	2, 77/4
of his chamber, and yet	not	down unto them, but stood	2, 77/26
him, as though he would	not	yet come too near them	2, 77/28
which pardon obtained they durst	not	be bold to move him	2, 78/1
realm beside, yet were they	not	sure how his Grace would	2, 78/3
never desirous, that he could	not	find in his heart in	2, 78/29
nations where the truth were	not	well known it should peradventure	2, 78/31
With which infamy he would	not	have his honour stained for	2, 78/34
it, as he that would	not	were not worthy to have	2, 79/1
he that would not were	not	worthy to have it. Notwithstanding	2, 79/1
to have it. Notwithstanding, he	not	only pardoned them the motion	2, 79/2
appointed? King Edward's line should	not	any longer reign upon them	2, 79/17
that way although they had	not	yet begun it. Wherefore if	2, 79/20
they needs seek and should	not	fail to find some other	2, 79/24
very sorry that they will	not	suffer in any wise King	2, 79/30
sometimes, for the manner sake,	not	be a-knowen what they know	2, 80/26

his days destroyed or no;	not	for that only that Perkin	2, 82/21
dolorous end of those babes,	not	after every way that I	2, 83/4
his nephews living, men would	not	reckon that he could have	2, 83/11
heart and sore longed upward,	not	rising yet so fast as	2, 84/4
the Prince's favour, and namely?	not	for him whose pride they	2, 84/8
unto him that he should	not	reign, but his uncle should	2, 84/29
him knight.? But he allowed	not	, as I have heard, that	2, 86/3
himself sick, because he would	not	ride with him. And the	2, 89/18
Protector's head, his eye could	not	abide the sight thereof, but	2, 90/12
that he was of truth	not	well at ease, and that	2, 90/14
King Richard well known and	not	ill taken, nor any demand	2, 90/15
wealth, and nevertheless left it	not	nor forsook it in woe	2, 90/25
his fast faith and wisdom,	not	only was content to receive	2, 91/2
the contrary, your lordship would	not	, I ween, believe, but that	2, 92/6
had had the crown and	not	King Edward. But after that	2, 92/7
have otherwise provided, I purpose	not	to spurn against a prick	2, 92/13
them with whom he should	not	have found the like favour	2, 92/26
faith, my lord, I love	not	much to talk much of	2, 92/27
much of Princes, as thing	not	all out of peril, though	2, 92/28
fault, forasmuch as it shall	not	be taken as the party	2, 92/29
well enough; the lion meant	not	by thee, for it is	2, 93/8
King in possession, I purpose	not	to dispute his title. But	2, 93/19
gave this world a more	notable	example, neither in what unsurety	2, 86/21
observed as a token oftentimes	notably	foregoing some great misfortune. Now	2, 50/31
politic in counsel. in adversity	nothing	abashed, in prosperity rather joyful	2, 4/11
of his children, albeit he	nothing	less mistrusted than that that	2, 10/16
there, so lovingly, that they,	nothing	earthly mistrusting, brought the King	2, 17/5
very joyous and amiable manner,	nothing	earthly knowing nor mistrusting as	2, 19/5
dealing he wept and was	nothing	content; but it booted not	2, 20/2
he trusted the matter was	nothing	so sore as she took	2, 21/30
to whom the custody thereof	nothing	of	2, 22/31
of whose faithful mind she	nothing	doubteth, but verily believeth and	2, 29/3
to the Queen that he	nothing	doubted but that those lords	2, 36/34
to him that he feareth	nothing	but lest he should escape	2, 37/22
showeth me, since he hath	nothing	by descent held by knight's	2, 38/29
so dull that they could	nothing	perceive what the Protector intended	2, 40/20
came on her so suddenly,	nothing	less looking for than to	2, 41/1
of the Cardinal's faith she	nothing	doubted, nor of some other	2, 41/7
and both be sure, and	nothing	for them both more perilous	2, 41/30
with repenting the Duke should	nothing	avail, for there was no	2, 43/17
which he well wist, but	nothing	ware that the axe hung	2, 52/8
Proper she was and fair,	nothing	in her body that you	2, 55/24
lean, withered, and dried up,	nothing	left but rivelled? skin and	2, 55/31
whose person albeit there was	nothing	to be misliked, yet was	2, 62/17
yet was there, she said,	nothing	so excellent but that it	2, 62/17

The Duchess with these words	nothing	appeased, and seeing the King	2, 64/20
to be a king. But	nothing	lasteth always; for in conclusion	2, 66/1
of York, since he hath	nothing	worthily acquitted, there is of	2, 72/30
his own. But all this	nothing	no change made in the	2, 75/30
their heads, marvelling thereof; but	nothing	they said. And when the	2, 76/22
and though he pay for	nothing	else. And yet must he	2, 80/29
another meant, that there was	nothing	so plain and openly proved	2, 82/27
at my commandment will do	nothing	for me. Sir, quoth his	2, 83/27
and brethren of blood, but	nothing	of kin in conditions. Then	2, 84/17
in which he found him	nothing	strange. Wherefore, on the morrow	2, 84/20
bodies were removed they could	nothing	tell. And thus, as I	2, 86/13
very special favour; which he	nothing	deceived. For he being, as	2, 91/4
within few days after, at	Nottingham	, whither the Protector from York	2, 88/16
from Stony Stratford unto Northampton.	Notwithstanding	, Sir, quoth he, my Lord	2, 21/11
in one ship? All this	notwithstanding	, here I deliver him, and	2, 41/32
mother was an adulteress, which,	notwithstanding	, to farther this purpose, he	2, 59/27
not greatly to say nay.	Notwithstanding	, the Duchess of York, his	2, 61/34
with that matter to begin,	notwithstanding	, thereunto commanded by the Mayor	2, 75/26
not worthy to have it.	Notwithstanding	, he not only pardoned them	2, 79/2
with evil will, and that	notwithstanding	, on the morrow rose from	2, 89/20
And yet that happeneth. And	nowhere	where find we so deadly	2, 12/19
returned, and with much less	number	than he had, at Barnet	2, 66/2
audience (as always assembled great	number	to his preaching) he took	2, 66/26
distrusted the coming of such	number	unto him so suddenly, without	2, 77/18
the north country, to the	number	of six hundred horse, was	2, 88/17
Dartford, an house of close?	nuns	: Anne, that was after honourably	2, 3/12
again; he took ill rest	o'	nights, lay long waking and	2, 87/16
father beholden, to themselves by	oath	and allegiance bound, all the	2, 6/4
Lady (that was ever his	oath	) I would never have won	2, 13/5
done, for saving of his	oath	. So was he brought forth	2, 49/16
in a willing and loving	obedience	; among themselves, the commons in	2, 4/29
establish for ever in due	obedience	unto this realm of England	2, 80/12
glad to live under his	obeisance	as the people of this	2, 78/23
child. Wherefore the King's mother	objected	openly against his marriage, as	2, 64/27
lowliness, that from the great	obloquy	in which he was so	2, 24/25
bring all the lords in	obloquy	and murmur of the people	2, 25/29
ceased the slanderous rumour and	obloquy	now going, and the hurts	2, 27/4
of the people and their	obloquy	, but also to the importable	2, 34/11
to their both dishonour and	obloquy	: since there is not always	2, 35/25
name she bore, professed and	observed	a religious life in Dartford	2, 3/11
which the other party faithfully	observed	. The Queen, being in this	2, 16/30
an old rite and custom	observed	as a token oftentimes notably	2, 50/31
reason of which words such	obstacle	was made in the matter	2, 64/30
if she be percase? so	obstinate	and so precisely set upon	2, 27/7
said, This is a marvellous	obstinate	silence, and therewith he turned	2, 76/1

if examples be sufficient to	obtain	privilege for my child, I	2, 39/8
his inheritance and could never	obtain	it in King Edward's time	2, 44/5
trusted by his death to	obtain	much of the rule that	2, 46/25
of France he had before	obtained	. And the year foregoing his	2, 5/5
foregoing his death he had	obtained	Berwick. And albeit that all	2, 5/6
all thing in good manner	obtained	. And if it happen that	2, 28/15
that had highly offended, she	obtained	pardon; of great forfeitures she	2, 56/18
his displeasure, without which pardon	obtained	they durst not be bold	2, 78/1
upon like pardon desired and	obtained	, he showed aloud unto the	2, 79/15
served God and by grace	obtained	as much truth and good	2, 84/2
put in hope, by the	occasion	of the tender age of	2, 9/22
the more beware, by what	occasion	we have taken so great	2, 13/8
eftsoons fall not in that	occasion	again. Now be those griefs	2, 13/9
with the mother, but that	occasion	may sometime be such that	2, 35/27
his own subject, no great	occasion	leading thereunto, no possessions or	2, 62/9
it] is oft the	occasion	of more trouble than profit	2, 64/4
it ever the will and	occasion	of much mischief, yet it	2, 71/10
whose time and by whose	occasion	, what about the getting of	2, 71/16
of such as were before	occasion	of the contrary, and of	2, 79/10
marked and known. Wherefore, this	occasion	offered, of very special friendship	2, 84/10
such place as, by the	occasion	of his death which only	2, 86/8
other gentlemen against him. The	occasion	whereupon the King and the	2, 87/24
change grew. And surely the	occasion	of their variance is of	2, 89/6
Protector would give the Duke	occasion	of displeasure or the Duke	2, 90/6
or the Duke the Protector	occasion	of mistrust. And utterly men	2, 90/7
him forward, taking always the	occasion	of his coming, and so	2, 91/26
concerning that opinion, with the	occasions	moving either party, we shall	2, 82/31
therewith to whomsoever so well	occupy	the room as I dare	2, 74/15
way left to redeem his	offence	by benefits, but he should	2, 43/18
there did openly pardon all	offences	committed against him. And to	2, 81/30
they would in no wise	offend	, Then the Protector, as he	2, 78/5
that the young King was	offended	with him for his kinsfolks'	2, 43/11
for many that had highly	offended	, she obtained pardon; of great	2, 56/18
and known. Wherefore, this occasion	offered	, of very special friendship he	2, 84/10
by nature their uncle, by	office	their protector, to their father	2, 6/3
thing, have appointed that butcherly	office	to some other than his	2, 8/21
him Captain of Calais (which	office	the Lord Rivers, brother to	2, 11/5
Chief Justice, that left his	office	rather than he would assent	2, 70/18
you well, is no child's	office	, and that the great wise	2, 74/16
so new come into that	office	that he never had spoken	2, 75/25
some others, kept still their	offices	that they had before. Now	2, 25/10
ancestry, the other by his	office	and the King's favour. These	2, 15/31
either fortune, sometimes in wealth,	oft	in adversity, at the last	2, 3/15
lands, [it] is	oft	the occasion of more trouble	2, 64/4
all. And verily I have	often	heard of sanctuary men, but	2, 33/8

life: which self thing is	often	seen a sign of change	2, 51/12
you, by the long and	often	alternate proof as well of	2, 91/18
there was never end and	oftentime	no need: or if any	2, 69/27
among the common people, which	oftentimes	more esteem and take for	2, 5/20
custom observed as a token	oftentimes	notably foregoing some great misfortune	2, 50/31
for evil will always, but	offer	for ambition, and either for	2, 8/10
never in so great surety.	Oh	good God, the blindness of	2, 52/13
Duke of Gloucester had of	old	foreminded this conclusion, or was	2, 9/21
the pretext of revenging of	old	displeasure, abuse the anger and	2, 10/4
new friend made of an	old	foe, or to think that	2, 15/22
having more regard to their	old	variance than their new atonement	2, 16/21
that God appointed in the	old	law. For if either necessity	2, 30/20
also divers of the Prince's	old	servants from him and set	2, 45/7
hath it been of an	old	rite and custom observed as	2, 50/30
of Buckingham, stood harnessed in	old	ill faring? briginders? such as	2, 52/28
house : for now is she	old	, lean, withered, and dried up	2, 55/30
examples taken out of the	Old	Testament and other ancient histories	2, 67/7
one that had been his	old	friend what the people talked	2, 68/30
was there anywhere, young or	old	, rich or poor, whom he	2, 72/7
bare the name of his	old	, devised as he rode to	2, 83/9
which among states? where he	once	entereth creepeth forth so far	2, 12/24
naught. And such evil opinion	once	fastened in men's hearts, hard	2, 26/22
from the craft after they	once	fall thereto, it is pity	2, 30/16
keeping. Let me kiss you	once	yet ere you go, for	2, 42/9
same; and since he had	once	begun, he would stoutly go	2, 43/31
never can there be thing	once	minded that should sound amiss	2, 45/19
when I met thee here	once	with an heavy heart? Yea	2, 52/2
this shameful sermon. After which	once	ended, the preacher got him	2, 68/26
an owl ; and when he	once	asked one that had been	2, 68/29
Duke stood if he fell	once	in suspicion of that tyrant	2, 90/5
to both his masters at	once	, with infinite benefit to the	2, 91/10
nor reck, so I were	once	hence because of this proclamation	2, 93/6
reigned two and twenty years,	one	month, and eight days, died	2, 3/3
people, for neither could any	one	man's pleasure stretch and extend	2, 4/23
into the city, that no	one	thing, in many days before	2, 5/18
in which king Edward died,	one	Mistlebrook long ere morning came	2, 9/8
haste to the house of	one	Pottier, dwelling in Red Cross	2, 9/9
anger and ignorance of the	one	party to the destruction of	2, 10/5
they looked therefore. For of	one	thing was he certain, that	2, 10/7
you to remember, that the	one	part of you is of	2, 12/12
party, and, in effect, every	one	as he was nearest of	2, 14/14
and attendance, of which every	one	owed him as faithful service	2, 14/25
hoverly ^o kindness, suddenly contracted in	one	hour, continued yet scant a	2, 15/23
and of great power, the	one	by long succession from his	2, 15/30
more need of comfort, as	one	to whom such adversity was	2, 20/7

Abbot's place. Now came there	one	in likewise not long after	2, 21/3
quoth she, for he is	one	of them that laboureth to	2, 22/4
either judged or appeased. But	one	thing he advised them beware	2, 23/15
and of much experience, and	one	of the best learned men	2, 25/7
that if he deposed the	one	brother, all the realm would	2, 25/14
in two places specially, the	one	at the elbow of the	2, 30/29
King intended to privilege any	one	place. For that privilege hath	2, 32/1
place wherein it is lawful	one	man to do another wrong	2, 32/3
sanctuary men indeed. For if	one	go to sanctuary with another	2, 32/22
jeopardy. And he that taketh	one	out of sanctuary to do	2, 33/18
that this errand was not	one	man's mind, or were it	2, 33/31
this matter to trust any	one	man alone, or else that	2, 33/32
in sanctuary, as though the	one	brother stood in danger and	2, 34/15
is not like: for the	one	was then in health, and	2, 35/33
in the other's body. Keep	one	safe and both be sure	2, 41/29
than to be both in	one	place. For what wise merchant	2, 41/31
adventureth all his goods in	one	ship? All this notwithstanding, here	2, 41/32
leave him here. But only	one	thing I beseech you, for	2, 42/5
devise about the Coronation in	one	place; as fast were they	2, 44/19
or were it that some	one	man haply somewhat perceiving, filled	2, 44/27
we, quoth he, talk of	one	matter in the one place	2, 45/16
of one matter in the	one	place, little wot we whereof	2, 45/16
never doubt you. For while	one	man is there which is	2, 45/18
him to be partner and	one	special contriver of all this	2, 46/27
departed thence. And soon, after	one	hour, between ten and eleven	2, 47/14
rap. At which token given,	one	cried Treason without the chamber	2, 48/28
needs cost fall in peril	one	way or other, yet had	2, 50/20
after, there met he with	one	Hastings, a pursuivant of his	2, 51/15
with Shore's wife, which was	one	also of his most secret	2, 53/26
that upon the proclaiming thereof	one	that was schoolmaster of Paul's	2, 54/10
was an honest man and	one	that could his good,? not	2, 55/18
should guess the beauty of	one	long before departed by her	2, 55/29
three divers properties diversely excelled :	one	the merriest, another the wiliest	2, 56/7
harlot in his realm, as	one	whom no man could get	2, 56/8
never. Of these two, the	one	had a sermon in praise	2, 58/27
the Sixth, was married unto	one	John? Gray, a squire, whom	2, 60/18
disdained not to marry with	one	of his own land. And	2, 63/13
get and keep well in	one	man's days. That she is	2, 64/6
help that he should marry	one	dame Elizabeth Lucy, whom the	2, 64/23
and when he once asked	one	that had been his old	2, 68/29
King's enemies, which was at	one	time and other more than	2, 71/6
hushed and mute and not	one	word answered thereunto. Wherewith the	2, 75/3
other should speak first, not	one	word was there answered of	2, 75/15
the people, which always after	one	? stood as they had been	2, 75/30
require you give us answer	one	or other, whether you be	2, 76/9

to hear, every man with	one	voice, no man saying nay	2, 76/27
than the crown of any	one	, of which he was never	2, 78/29
realms, England and France, the	one	from this day forward by	2, 80/9
that he purposeth to be	one	, and though he pay for	2, 80/28
percase a souter.? Yet if	one	should can? so little good	2, 81/2
he standeth in his majesty,	one	of his tormentors? might hap	2, 81/4
proof thereof, he commanded that	one	Fogg, whom he had long	2, 81/32
late days so covertly demeaned,	one	thing re tended and another	2, 82/26
kindly king. Whereupon he sent	one	John Green, whom he specially	2, 83/15
quoth his page, there lieth	one	on your pallet without, that	2, 83/28
keys of the Tower for	one	night, to the end he	2, 84/23
others removed from them, only	one	called Black Will or William	2, 85/5
whereof, he appointed Miles Forest,	one	of the four that kept	2, 85/12
time. To him he joined	one	John Dighton, his own horsekeeper	2, 85/14
his countenance and manner like	one	always ready to strike again	2, 87/15
most secret wise he could,	one	Persall, his trusty servant, who	2, 88/4
of those two bloods in	one	, whose several titles had long	2, 91/11
in as much honour as	one	man might well wish, ended	2, 91/16
beast abide in that wood,	one	that had in his forehead	2, 93/3
and whereof I am myself	one	poor member, I was about	2, 93/20
of money (which is the	only	thing that withdraweth the hearts	2, 5/1
contrived to bereave them, not	only	their dignity, but also their	2, 6/7
of which I reckon the	only	surety to rest in your	2, 11/19
of any man else, except	only	the immoderate advancement of themselves	2, 15/7
were, not by the Dukes	only	, but also by all the	2, 23/13
assembled, he was made the	only	man chosen and thought most	2, 24/27
mouth, not in this realm	only	but also in other lands	2, 26/19
reproach, perceive that it was	only	malice, frowardness, or folly, that	2, 27/13
those places gave them not	only	a safeguard for the harm	2, 31/16
abroad, not of great hurt	only	, but also of lawful hurt	2, 31/29
special privilege, which is the	only	pound and cause of all	2, 32/8
goods to the owner, and	only	liberty reserved him to get	2, 32/31
thing which highly sounded, not	only	to the great rumour of	2, 34/10
well she specially tendered) not	only	great comfort and honour to	2, 34/23
with his keeping but myself	only	, considering that there is, as	2, 35/9
would all the Council not	only	be content but also glad	2, 35/20
this liberty for my person	only	, or for my goods too	2, 38/27
give a child a guardian	only	for his goods and his	2, 39/4
of his body, for which	only	both lands and goods serve	2, 39/6
soul both in pledge, not	only	for his surety but also	2, 40/15
you leave him here. But	only	one thing I beseech you	2, 42/4
King, and that the Protector's	only	lawful son should marry the	2, 44/2
at length not common people	only	, that wave with the wind	2, 45/9
less wit. For his dissimulation	only	, kept all that mischief up	2, 45/32
Hastings diminish his credence, whereunto	only	all the matter leaned, procured	2, 46/22

bore in his country, the	only	desire whereof was the allective	2, 46/26
all array save her kirtle	only	, yet went she so fair	2, 54/31
that haply shall esteem her	only	by that they now see	2, 56/28
times, which be now famous	only	by the infamy of their	2, 57/3
without other earthly guilt but	only	that they were good men	2, 58/2
and very wise, he not	only	pitied her but also waxed	2, 61/7
but	only	as it were a rich	2, 62/11
that would marry his maid,	only	for a little wanton dotage	2, 62/12
and maids also, whereas the	only	widowhood of Elizabeth Gray, though	2, 62/23
his body, lawfully begotten, was	only	the Lord Protector. For he	2, 67/12
utter spoil and undeserved destruction,	only	for that it happed those	2, 70/27
part of his realm, not	only	for that the Prince by	2, 72/23
have it. Notwithstanding, he not	only	pardoned them the motion that	2, 79/2
or no; not for that	only	that Perkin Warbeck, by many	2, 82/22
all others removed from them,	only	one called Black Will or	2, 85/5
occasion of his death which	only	knew it, could never since	2, 86/8
fast faith and wisdom, not	only	was content to receive him	2, 91/2
which he said was the	only	cause for which he procured	2, 92/23
people and in manner of	open	war, whereof the end he	2, 16/8
of Gloucester bore him in	open	sight so reverently to the	2, 24/23
living somewhat dissolute, plain and	open	to of his enemy, and	2, 52/20
London to put her to	open	penance, going before the cross	2, 54/27
besides the common adventure of	open	war, which albeit that is	2, 71/9
the worshipful man groundly? made	open	unto you, the children of	2, 73/15
and unity, he made an	open	proclamation that he did put	2, 81/29
children in his hands, he	opened	himself more boldly, both to	2, 42/25
Protector, deny that he ever	opened	his enterprise to the Duke	2, 43/3
his own hands, then he	opened	the rest of his purpose	2, 43/6
his death: which he resisted	openly	, howbeit somewhat (as men deemed	2, 8/24
incontinent after that they were	openly	with great courtesy departed and	2, 17/17
for his demerits, being so	openly	taken in his falsely conceived	2, 53/31
bastardy in King Edward sounded	openly	to the rebuke of the	2, 59/24
that would he should be	openly	declared and enforced to the	2, 59/33
Wherefore the King's mother objected	openly	against his marriage, as it	2, 64/27
and the truth well and	openly	testified. Whereupon dame Elizabeth Lucy	2, 64/33
and that he there did	openly	pardon all offences committed against	2, 81/30
was nothing so plain and	openly	proved, but that yet, for	2, 82/27
for naught. And such evil	opinion	once fastened in men's hearts	2, 26/22
authority among the people for	opinion	of their learning and had	2, 58/20
true mistrusted. Howbeit, concerning that	opinion	, with the occasions moving either	2, 82/31
King Richard had any such	opinion	conceived, he would never have	2, 90/8
young Princes, his nephews (as	opportunity	and likelihood of speed? putteth	2, 9/23
Then with as pleasant an	oration	as he could, he went	2, 81/22
either of hardiness or politic	order	. Free was he called of	2, 8/3
Gloucester took upon himself the	order	and governance of the young	2, 20/15

either knoweth better how to	order	him than I that so	2, 35/15
for his honour and good	order	of the country keep household	2, 35/30
the presence and by the	order	of Sir Richard Ratcliff, knight	2, 57/20
judgment, process, or manner of	order	, to be beheaded, and without	2, 58/1
deduction thereunto, out of all	order	, and out of all frame	2, 68/14
same matter again in other	order	and other words, so well	2, 75/10
must be done in good	order	though, And men must sometimes	2, 80/25
examined and by other discretions	ordered	, and either judged or appeased	2, 23/14
But after that God had	ordered	him to lose it and	2, 92/8
outrages. To the governance and	ordering	of this young Prince, at	2, 14/9
when I come to take	orders	: for I understand it is	2, 64/18
other words, so well and	ornately	, and nevertheless so evidently and	2, 75/10
ne'er whether any preacher's words	ought	more to move you than	2, 12/10
the self? cause that you	ought	to love the better. And	2, 12/19
by nature and law most	ought	to agree together. Such a	2, 12/21
cannot be gaincalled, ^o much	ought	we the more beware, by	2, 13/7
to deliver him, the more	ought	we fear to leave him	2, 29/14
majesty of a prince, that	ought	as nigh to approach priesthood	2, 62/27
marriage being a spiritual thing	ought	rather to be made for	2, 63/6
intend unto himward wherewith he	ought	to be grieved. When the	2, 78/9
for the King's sake and	ours	, and wealth of the young	2, 27/1
driven thereto; for his tribute	out	of France he had before	2, 5/4
best shall after fall farthest	out	of favour, so that ever	2, 12/2
was begun to be far	out	of goodwill and waxen wild	2, 14/5
any man that were got	out	of Northampton towards Stony Stratford	2, 18/3
attend upon the King's Highness	out	of that town: thus bore	2, 18/7
nor himself suffered to go	out	, perceiving well so great a	2, 18/10
of London, and thence taken	out	the King's treasure, and sent	2, 19/14
younger son and her daughters	out	of the Palace of Westminster	2, 20/30
put in good hope and	out	of fear by the message	2, 22/3
bring the matter so far	out	of joint that it should	2, 23/20
hard it is to wrest	out	, and may grow to more	2, 26/23
the King's authority fetch him	out	of that prison and bring	2, 27/10
be attempted to take him	out	against her will. For it	2, 27/29
she shall send him somewhere	out	of the realm? Verily, I	2, 29/26
liberty to keep their bodies	out	of the danger of their	2, 30/10
new robberies, nightly they steal	out	, they rob and reive and	2, 31/14
to his honour and wealth,	out	of that place in which	2, 31/26
to Saint Peter, take her	out	of Saint Peter's church by	2, 33/2
if nobody may be taken	out	of sanctuary that saith he	2, 33/3
And he that taketh one	out	of sanctuary to do him	2, 33/18
King's presence at his liberty,	out	of that place which they	2, 34/18
the less able to bear	out	a new surfeit. And albeit	2, 35/13
keep household in Wales far	out	of your company, your Grace	2, 35/31
broken, though they fetch him	out	. Which if ye finally refuse	2, 37/17

in the plight to send	out	, and in what place could	2, 37/24
to play for sickness, come	out	of sanctuary out of his	2, 38/17
sickness, come out of sanctuary	out	of his safeguard to play	2, 38/17
he would ask to go	out	, if I say he shall	2, 38/24
that against my will taketh	out	him, breaketh the sanctuary. Serveth	2, 38/25
take my ward from me	out	of sanctuary without the breach	2, 38/31
husband, was banished and thrust	out	of his kingdom, I fled	2, 39/16
come to it. For taken	out	of sanctuary, would I not	2, 40/6
than to have him fetched	out	of sanctuary, which she thought	2, 41/1
he could not be conveyed	out	untaken, and partly, as she	2, 41/3
body, they would let it	out	. We have also had experience	2, 41/23
city honourably into the Tower	out	of which after that day	2, 42/22
ears ere it were well	out	of their mouths. This meant	2, 45/20
prove with some words, cast	out	afar off, whether he could	2, 46/15
night that they should be	out	of danger ere day. Eh	2, 50/9
haste for many substantial men	out	of the City unto the	2, 52/26
and faultless of himself, sent	out	of heaven into this vicious	2, 54/25
womanly, and albeit she were	out	of all array save her	2, 54/30
departed by her scalp? taken	out	of the charnel house : for	2, 55/29
whom no man could get	out	of the church lightly to	2, 56/9
his mind; where men were	out	of favour, she would bring	2, 56/17
beggarly condition, unfriended and worn	out	of acquaintance, after good substance	2, 56/30
God. This knight, bringing them	out	of the prison to the	2, 57/27
were thus beheaded and rid	out	of the way, then thought	2, 58/4
the realm were about him,	out	of their own strengths, while	2, 58/6
marry in a noble progeny	out	of his realm, whereupon depended	2, 62/3
as he that wist himself	out	of her rule. And albeit	2, 63/3
the Earl of Warwick took	out	of prison and set up	2, 65/27
this sentence certain examples taken	out	of the Old Testament and	2, 67/6
and without any deduction thereunto,	out	of all order, and out	2, 68/14
out of all order, and	out	of all frame, began to	2, 68/14
and never after durst look	out	for shame but keep him	2, 68/28
for shame but keep him	out	of sight like an owl	2, 68/29
of goods to be lashed	out	among unthrifts, so far forth	2, 69/30
or some displeasure, were not	out	of peril. For whom trusted	2, 71/26
at men's backs to cry	out	as loud as their throats	2, 76/19
dolour of their heart burst	out	at their eyes. Then, on	2, 77/6
Protector made difficulty to come	out	unto them but if he	2, 77/16
so little good, to show	out	of season what acquaintance he	2, 81/3
proclamation that he did put	out	of his mind all enmities	2, 81/29
before him; who being brought	out	of the Sanctuary by (for	2, 81/33
kept him by secret drifts	out	of all secret trust. Which	2, 84/9
such a counsel) and came	out	into the pallet chamber, on	2, 84/15
they laid their bodies naked	out	upon the bed, and fetched	2, 85/26
suddenly sometime started up, leaped	out	of his bed and ran	2, 87/18

King and the Duke fell	out	is of divers folk diverse	2, 87/24
pride now and then balk?	out	a little braid? of envy	2, 91/24
feeling him easy to fall	out	if the matter were well	2, 91/25
Princes, as thing not all	out	of peril, though the word	2, 92/28
the boldness of their former	outrages	. To the governance and ordering	2, 14/9
prosperous estate: no fear of	outward	enemies, no war in hand	2, 4/27
forward, as men be borne	outward	, and (as the fame runneth	2, 7/26
own land. And yet if	outward	alliance were thought so requisite	2, 63/13
in much pain and trouble	outward	, much fear, anguish and sorrow	2, 87/9
abominable deed. Now had he	outward	no long time in rest	2, 87/21
of countenance, arrogant of heart,	outwardly	compinable? where he inwardly hated	2, 8/8
well-proved evil-willers to grow in	overgreat	authority with the Prince in	2, 15/2
it was indeed) to his	overmuch	lightness that he so suddenly	2, 22/29
Protector's negligence or the preacher's	overmuch	diligence. For while the Protector	2, 68/8
I believe, is so unwise	oversoon	to trust a new friend	2, 15/21
victories had he, and sometimes	overthrows	, but never in default as	2, 8/2
attendance, of which every one	owed	him as faithful service as	2, 14/25
out of sight like an	owl	; and when he once asked	2, 68/29
and stolen goods to the	owner	, and only liberty reserved him	2, 32/30
she went in countenance and	pace	demure, so womanly, and albeit	2, 54/30
either person or favour, speech,	pace	, or countenance, but, without any	2, 72/9
flesh fled away a great	pace	. The fox, that saw him	2, 93/4
stuff into Sanctuary, chests, coffers,	packs	, fardels, trusses, all on men's	2, 21/21
he said unto a secret	page	of his: Ah, whom shall	2, 83/24
for me. Sir, quoth his	page	, there lieth one on your	2, 83/27
secret trust. Which thing this	page	well had marked and known	2, 84/10
much hurt. For upon this	page's	words King Richard arose (for	2, 84/13
so near approached that the	pageants	and subtleties were in making	2, 46/33
I have with my more	pain	than pleasure proved, by God's	2, 13/4
please him to take the	pain	. Which I doubt not of	2, 26/32
it, let us take a	pain	therewith, and let it a	2, 31/23
after silence commanded upon great	pain	, in the Protector's name, the	2, 69/8
bring you, without your labour,	pain	, cost, adventure or jeopardy. What	2, 69/20
the more honour and less	pain	in that that never prince	2, 78/22
perceived much more labour and	pain	than pleasure to him that	2, 78/35
the meantime spent in much	pain	and trouble outward, much fear	2, 87/8
lion had proclaimed that on	pain	of death there should none	2, 93/2
by the struggling with the	pains	of death, and after long	2, 85/25
I perceive not whereunto his	painted	process draweth? It is not	2, 38/9
noble Prince deceased at his	palace	of Westminster, and, with great	2, 3/18
her daughters out of the	Palace	of Westminster, in which she	2, 20/30
pray God that my son's	palace	may be as great safeguard	2, 39/22
his brother, unto the Bishop's	Palace	at Paul's, and from thence	2, 42/20
there lieth one on your	pallet	without, that I dare well	2, 83/28
and came out into the	pallet	chamber, on which he found	2, 84/16

had it been but in	paper	and scribbled forth in haste	2, 54/8
and so fair written in	parchment	, in so well a set	2, 54/5
him to that deed, a	pardon	serveth, which either the law	2, 30/21
whose both souls our Lord	pardon	. A marvelous case is it	2, 49/24
had highly offended, she obtained	pardon	; of great forfeitures she got	2, 56/18
all, that his Grace would	pardon	them and license them to	2, 77/31
without his displeasure, without which	pardon	obtained they durst not be	2, 78/1
Duke had this leave and	pardon	to speak, then waxed he	2, 78/9
And after that, upon like	pardon	desired and obtained, he showed	2, 79/15
that he there did openly	pardon	all offences committed against him	2, 81/30
it. Notwithstanding, he not only	pardoned	them the motion that they	2, 79/2
for the punishment of their	parents	were for the more part	2, 66/32
putting his claim into the	parliament	, where his cause was either	2, 6/16
crown was by authority of	parliament	entailed unto the Duke of	2, 6/19
faultless, attainted was he by	parliament	, and judged to the death	2, 7/11
Sixth, entailed by authority of	parliament	. Then showed he that his	2, 67/11
by the high authority of	parliament	entailed, the right and title	2, 73/32
himself so specially in any	part	of his life as at	2, 3/25
of his reign, a great	part	of a long life, and	2, 4/7
and so familiar that no	part	of his virtues was more	2, 5/8
to remember, that the one	part	of you is of my	2, 12/13
of them far more honourable	part	of kin than his mother's	2, 14/26
being on their side, his	part	should have the face and	2, 16/10
should assemble on the other	part	much people again for their	2, 16/22
wherein they spent a great	part	of the night. And at	2, 17/22
of the Lord Hastings, whereof	part	himself believed, of part he	2, 23/25
whereof part himself believed, of	part	he wist the contrary, these	2, 23/26
up in barrels, yet much	part	of the common people were	2, 24/14
body at liberty, satisfy the	part	of his goods even within	2, 32/24
temporal men wholly, and good	part	of the spiritual also, thinking	2, 33/21
with whom, for the more	part	, they agree much worse than	2, 38/20
the Lord Hastings into their	part	. But Catesby, whether he essayed	2, 46/16
hate the Protector and his	part	, caused them hastily, without judgment	2, 57/30
to be induced to that	part	, and able to stand them	2, 58/14
had said, made her answer,	part	in earnest, part in play	2, 63/2
her answer, part in earnest,	part	in play merrily, as he	2, 63/2
parents were for the more	part	unhappy, which were begotten in	2, 66/32
the realm, nor to no	part	of the realm more profitable	2, 69/15
the realm was in every	part	annoyed, yet specially ye here	2, 72/17
kindly to entreat as any	part	of his realm, not only	2, 72/22
your special favour to his	part	; which your kind minds borne	2, 72/28
been the effusion of great	part	of the noble blood of	2, 73/21
the Duke's words and no	part	his own. But all this	2, 75/29
dissolved and departed, the more	part	all sad, some with glad	2, 77/2
if he first knew some	part	of their errand, as though	2, 77/17

unto none other person any	part	disclose, that at the last	2, 77/25
plays, and for the more	part	played upon scaffolds. In which	2, 81/7
was furnished for the most	part	with the selfsame provision that	2, 82/10
tormentors. Which things on every	part	well pondered, God never gave	2, 86/21
world he would take such	part	as he would and wait	2, 88/12
other, taking it in evil	part	, sent him word to rise	2, 89/19
made peace between the both	parties	with his own blood. King	2, 10/9
able to rule both the	parties	. But in his last sickness	2, 10/14
divers others of both the	parties	, were come in presence, the	2, 11/8
to a field, though both	parties	were in all other things	2, 23/23
digest the matter and make	parties	, it were best hastily to	2, 58/8
Earl of Warwick found the	parties	so toward and willing that	2, 60/10
where His grace inclineth the	parties	to love together, as he	2, 63/7
his kin, where all the	parties	could be contented, than to	2, 63/17
had more place than the	parties'	wills. Nor none of us	2, 15/21
enemies or ill viands, but	partly	also in recreation and moderate	2, 26/8
be conveyed out untaken, and	partly	, as she thought it might	2, 41/4
Thus many things coming together,	partly	by chance, partly of purpose	2, 45/8
coming together, partly by chance,	partly	of purpose, caused at length	2, 45/8
as though he doubted and	partly	distrusted the coming of such	2, 77/18
all were it that he	partly	knew the things by them	2, 78/26
intended to be, were now	partly	by good policy, partly more	2, 79/11
now partly by good policy,	partly	more by God's special providence	2, 79/11
that induced him to be	partner	and one special contriver of	2, 46/27
from thence still continued, with	partner	of all his devices, till	2, 89/2
of authority, and impatient of	partners	. Edward, revenging his father's death	2, 6/28
persons,	partners	of his conspiracy, to gather	2, 53/33
saw this he with other	partners	of that counsel drew about	2, 75/19
thing in which to be	partners	is your weal and honour	2, 76/7
which longing for no more	partners	of the Prince's favour, and	2, 84/7
being sent for from all	parts	of the realm, came thick	2, 44/14
might guess and devise which	parts	how filled would make it	2, 55/32
and specially of the north	parts	, not willing any bastard blood	2, 74/6
and the commons of other	parts	might have sufficed, saving that	2, 76/5
the matter was on both	parts	made so strange, as though	2, 80/21
when they cannot play their	parts	, they disorder the play and	2, 81/10
peace (for in war each	party	must needs be other's enemy	2, 3/21
and the King's blood, either	party	envying other's authority, he now	2, 9/29
and ignorance of the one	party	to the destruction of the	2, 10/5
their friends, of which either	party	should counsel for their own	2, 10/23
forward. And also while either	party	laboureth to be chief, flattery	2, 11/27
him others of the same	party	, and, in effect, every one	2, 14/14
hatred both unto the Queen's	party	, in this point accorded together	2, 15/32
deathbed, and which the other	party	faithfully observed. The Queen, being	2, 16/30
come in question, while either	Party	taketh other as traitors, I	2, 30/12

other great estates? of that	party	, and so stably attained the	2, 66/5
with the occasions moving either	party	, we shall have lace more	2, 82/31
had been fast upon? the	party	of King Henry while that	2, 90/24
of King Henry while that	party	was in wealth, and nevertheless	2, 90/24
After which lost and that	party	utterly subdued, the other, for	2, 91/1
not be taken as the	party	meant it, but as it	2, 92/29
to bring his purpose to	pass	without the gathering and great	2, 16/7
the inn, that none should	pass	forth without their license. And	2, 17/29
to Sanctuary, nor none could	pass	unsearched. Then was there great	2, 22/16
bring it not so to	pass	, yet shall I towards it	2, 28/16
happen to bring that to	pass	(as it were no great	2, 29/29
until he had brought to	pass	the things before rehearsed. But	2, 43/4
I shall rather let anything	pass	me than the vain surety	2, 51/13
again. Now be those griefs	passed	, and all is (God be	2, 13/9
place, that jeopardy so well	passed	, it gave him great pleasure	2, 51/29
and namely? the night last	passed	next before his death, so	2, 53/28
perils; a loving man, and	passing	well beloved; very faithful, and	2, 52/21
many heads. But since things	past	cannot be gainted, ^o much	2, 13/6
His grace that peril is	past	. Howbeit, as great is growing	2, 15/15
was come to them and	past	them and entered into other	2, 68/11
all which things in times	past	ye stood ever more in	2, 69/23
Paul's Cross on Sunday last	past	, the right and title that	2, 73/10
and Saint Peter were the	patrons	of ungracious living. Now unthrifts	2, 31/5
very noble Prince, that special	pattern	of knightly prowess, as well	2, 67/28
very noble Prince, the special	pattern	of knightly prowess, which as	2, 68/15
him apace, for by St.	Paul	, quoth he, I will not	2, 49/12
unto the Bishop's Palace at	Paul's	, and from thence through the	2, 42/20
one that was schoolmaster of	Paul's	, of chance standing by, and	2, 54/10
matter in a sermon at	Paul's	Cross, in which he should	2, 59/13
should in a sermon at	Paul's	Cross signify to the people	2, 66/17
Shaw the Sunday after at	Paul's	Cross, in a great audience	2, 66/25
substantially declared unto you, at	Paul's	Cross on Sunday last past	2, 73/9
his debts, being able to	pay	. And with that, divers of	2, 32/26
signified that every man should	pay	, not what himself of his	2, 70/2
be one, and though he	pay	for nothing else. And yet	2, 80/29
man wotteth well, by the	paying	for his bulls, that he	2, 80/28
man should be delivered in	payment	of his debts and stolen	2, 32/30
and behaviour in time of	peace	(for in war each party	2, 3/21
rather joyful than proud, in	peace	just and merciful, in war	2, 4/12
themselves, the commons in good	peace	. The lords whom he knew	2, 4/30
was more meetly than for	peace	. Sundry victories had he, and	2, 8/1
he should soon have made	peace	between the both parties with	2, 10/9
serve to set you at	peace	. Ye see their youth, of	2, 11/18
well to prosper in wealthy	peace	under your cousins, my children	2, 13/11
too, ere this land find	peace	again. Wherefore in these last	2, 13/17

also, broken the amity and	peace	that the King, her husband	2, 16/28
rest in good quiet and	peace	. Now was this Proclamation made	2, 54/3
or coming from thence. And	peace	long after not much surer	2, 71/24
the Sixth and was in	peaceable	possession of the realm, determining	2, 60/3
the crown again that he	peaceably	enjoyed it until his dying	2, 66/5
they wist would bear no	peer	, kept him by secret drifts	2, 84/8
not play but with their	peers	, or children could not play	2, 38/19
to put her to open	penance	, going before the cross in	2, 54/27
yet pitied they more her	penance	than rejoiced therein, when they	2, 55/4
to the Mayor, and Friar	Penker	, Provincial of the Augustine friars	2, 58/23
man's ears could abide them.	Penker	in his sermon so lost	2, 59/2
doubt, and many think, that	Penker	was not of counsel of	2, 59/8
honour and heaviness of his	people	from thence conveyed, was interred	2, 3/19
with the substance of the	people	; nor he himself so specially	2, 3/25
fault not greatly grieved the	people	, for neither could any one	2, 4/22
no man looked for ; the	people	towards the Prince, not in	2, 4/28
reign he was with his	people	so benign, courteous and so	2, 5/8
hearty favour among the common	people	, which oftentimes more esteem and	2, 5/20
desired ; whose love of his	people	and their entire affection towards	2, 5/23
gathering and great assembly of	people	and in manner of open	2, 16/8
in the King's name much	people	, they should give the lords	2, 16/17
lest they should gather this	people	, not for the King's safeguard	2, 16/19
on the other part much	people	again for their defence, whose	2, 16/22
specially in the city, the	people	diversely divining upon this dealing	2, 22/17
away) they showed unto the	people	all the way as they	2, 24/8
much part of the common	people	were therewith very well satisfied	2, 24/14
obloquy and murmur of the	people	, as though they were not	2, 25/29
the great rumour of the	people	and their obloquy, but also	2, 34/10
manner of muttering among the	people	, as though all should not	2, 44/23
caused at length not common	people	only, that wave with the	2, 45/9
while the wondering of the	people	cast a comely rud? in	2, 54/32
scaffold and showing to the	people	about that they were traitors	2, 57/27
be first broken to the	people	in such wise that it	2, 58/12
were in authority among the	people	for opinion of their learning	2, 58/20
before greatly esteemed among the	people	; but after that, never. Of	2, 58/26
of his preaching incline the	people	to the Protector's ghostly? purpose	2, 59/14
convenient pretext for which the	people	should be content to depose	2, 59/16
and favour with all the	people	, that he made kings and	2, 65/31
Paul's Cross signify to the	people	that neither King Edward himself	2, 66/18
have come in among the	people	to the sermonward, to the	2, 68/1
and should have moved the	people	even there to cry King	2, 68/4
of Buckingham, went through the	people	into the place where the	2, 68/22
hearken the sermon. But the	people	were so far from crying	2, 68/24
his old friend what the	people	talked of him, all were	2, 68/30
spoken) he said unto the	people	with a clear and a	2, 69/10

so mischievous as where any	people	fall at distance among themselves	2, 71/11
other friends, which being honest	people	of themselves, so much regard	2, 72/13
And yet be ye the	people	whom he had as singular	2, 72/21
said, and looked that the	people	, whom he hoped the Mayor	2, 75/1
What meaneth this, that this	people	be so still? Sir, quoth	2, 75/7
there answered of all the	people	that stood before, but all	2, 75/16
Duke and said that the	people	had not been accustomed there	2, 75/20
never had spoken to the	people	before and loath was with	2, 75/25
no change made in the	people	, which always after one? stood	2, 75/30
therewith he turned into the	people	again with these words: Dear	2, 76/2
not, At these words the	people	began to whisper among themselves	2, 76/13
never prince reigned upon any	people	that were so glad to	2, 78/22
under his obeisance as the	people	of this realm under his	2, 78/23
that time called) and the	people	departed, talking diversely of the	2, 80/18
a stage play all the	people	know right well that he	2, 81/1
the good will of the	people	, when he had declared the	2, 81/27
in the sight of the	people	, he took him by the	2, 82/1
hand. Which thing the common	people	rejoiced at and praised, but	2, 82/2
with princes as the poorer	people	reputed and taken for the	2, 82/24
the further appeasing of the	people's	mind, he sent immediately after	2, 53/10
realm always find kings and	peradventure	as good kings. But if	2, 13/14
respect of kindred, they might,	peradventure	, easily have been trapped and	2, 15/11
coming up, that they might	peradventure	bring the matter so far	2, 23/20
be against him, and that,	peradventure	, from them whom he least	2, 43/25
you to that thing which	peradventure	we not so greatly needed	2, 76/3
not well known it should	peradventure	be thought that it were	2, 78/31
should never come hurt and	peradventure	more good than he would	2, 92/21
realm. And if she be	percase	? so obstinate and so precisely	2, 27/6
still? Sir, quoth the Mayor,	percase	they perceive? you not well	2, 75/7
that playeth the Sultan is	percase	a souter.? Yet if one	2, 81/2
King Henry the Seventh, or	percase	that history of Perkin in	2, 83/2
our honour and her reproach,	perceive	that it was only malice	2, 27/13
any of your lordships anything	perceive	to the contrary. For never	2, 27/16
trusteth, it is easy to	perceive	that frowardness letteth her, and	2, 29/11
by presence of so many	perceive	that this errand was not	2, 33/30
protector), troweth he that I	perceive	not whereunto his painted process	2, 38/9
dull that they could nothing	perceive	what the Protector intended ; truth	2, 40/20
hands in whom they should	perceive	towards the child any evil	2, 40/22
that every child might well	perceive	that it was prepared before	2, 54/6
manner as they might easily	perceive	it bootied not greatly to	2, 61/33
in how much he shall	perceive	you the more prone and	2, 74/32
quoth the Mayor, percase they	perceive	? you not well. That shall	2, 75/8
the Duke, since that we	perceive	it is all your whole	2, 76/29
lords and commons: Since we	perceive	well that all the realm	2, 79/29
wills, and we well also	perceive	that no man is there	2, 79/32

that if his intent were	perceived	, he should soon have made	2, 10/8
his last sickness, when he	perceived	his natural strength so sore	2, 10/14
unhappy building. For whomsoever he	perceived	either at variance with them	2, 14/20
pretext whereof cannot be well	perceived	but if we first repeat	2, 60/1
familiarly, whose appetite when she	perceived	, she virtuously denied him. But	2, 61/15
to him whose heart she	perceived	more firmly set than to	2, 61/22
taken, when it was clearly	perceived	that there was none impediment	2, 65/7
the great wise man well	perceived	, when he said, Vae regno	2, 74/17
in which he had ever	perceived	much more labour and pain	2, 78/35
that heard them but he	perceived	well enough that all the	2, 80/23
Which after that the wretches	perceived	, first by the struggling with	2, 85/24
that ye shall all well	perceiveth	at no lack of my	2, 28/17
as he whose wisdom well	perceiveth	the labour and study both	2, 74/13
himself suffered to go out,	perceiving	well so great a thing	2, 18/10
wise men more unlikely, well	perceiving	that the intenders of such	2, 24/11
enemy were. The Lord Cardinal,	perceiving	that the Queen waxed ever	2, 40/8
and minds of men from	perceiving	of their drifts other where	2, 44/11
some one man haply somewhat	perceiving	, filled many men with suspicion	2, 44/28
mind sore misgave them, well	perceiving	that this matter was but	2, 48/12
in politic worldly drifts; whereby,	perceiving	now this Duke glad to	2, 91/21
and many pleasant praises, and,	perceiving	by the process of their	2, 91/22
own brother? Or who could	perfectly	love him, if his own	2, 71/28
be to His grace that	peril	is past. Howbeit, as great	2, 15/15
is by lawful means in	peril	, there needeth he the tuition	2, 32/7
brother stood in danger and	peril	of the other. And he	2, 34/15
we also find, double the	peril	in the recidivation? that was	2, 35/11
wherefore either is there no	peril	, nor none there is indeed	2, 50/18
should needs cost fall in	peril	one way or other, yet	2, 50/20
displeasure, were not out of	peril	. For whom trusted he that	2, 71/26
the Duke, and in what	peril	the Duke stood if he	2, 90/5
thing not all out of	peril	, though the word be without	2, 92/28
nothing for them both more	perilous	than to be both in	2, 41/30
heart and courage forestudied no	perils	; a loving man, and passing	2, 52/21
your great cost and sundry	perils	and jeopardies, in all his	2, 72/27
many a good man shall	perish	and haply he too, and	2, 13/16
not for that only that	Perkin	Warbeck, by many folks' malice	2, 82/22
or percase that history of	Perkin	in any compendious process by	2, 83/2
secret wise he could, one	Persall	, his trusty servant, who came	2, 88/5
in his secret chamber, where	Persall	showed	2, 88/10
default as for his own	person	, either of hardiness or politic	2, 8/3
hatred of each of other's	person	impugneth each other's counsel, there	2, 11/25
tuition of his own royal	person	. The prosperity whereof standeth, quoth	2, 25/32
by Saint Peter, his own	person	in spirit, accompanied with great	2, 28/3
that I dare put no	person	earthly in trust with his	2, 35/8
And as towards her noble	person	, neither was nor could be	2, 37/2

Serveth this liberty for my	person	only, or for my goods	2, 38/26
and Protector of his royal	person	and his realm? At this	2, 47/23
little wanton dotage upon her	person	. In which marriage many more	2, 62/12
and this widow ; in whose	person	albeit there was nothing to	2, 62/16
whom he anything liked, either	person	or favour, speech, pace, or	2, 72/8
virtues which in his noble	person	singularly abound, the nobles and	2, 74/5
they would unto none other	person	any part disclose, that at	2, 77/25
and Sir Thomas Tyrell, of	person	like and brethren of blood	2, 84/17
Lord hath planted in the	person	of your Grace.	2, 93/25
strange. He was a goodly	personage	and very princely to behold	2, 4/9
thank God that this noble	personage	, which is so righteously entitled	2, 74/20
a man of right goodly	personage	and for nature's gifts worthy	2, 83/31
other two were somewhat greater	personages	, and nevertheless of their humility	2, 56/10
presence should refrain evil disposed	persons	from the boldness of their	2, 14/8
in the company of ancient	persons	, but in the familiar conversation	2, 26/9
her, nor place determined, nor	persons	appointed, all things unready this	2, 40/29
might have encouraged other mischievous	persons	, partners of his conspiracy, to	2, 53/33
but begotten unlawfully by other	persons	by the adultery of the	2, 66/21
well their goods as their	persons	greatly endangered, either by feigned	2, 70/31
light of belief and soon	persuaded	. Ye remember, I trow, King	2, 15/3
caused the Queen to be	persuaded	and brought in the mind	2, 16/12
Queen, being in this wise	persuaded	, such word sent unto her	2, 17/1
doubted nor needed to doubt,	persuaded	the lords to believe that	2, 23/4
King is himself. With these	persuasions	of the Lord Hastings, whereof	2, 23/25
whom the custody thereof nothing	pertained	, without especial commandment of the	2, 22/31
to agree together. Such a	pestilent	serpent is ambition and desire	2, 12/21
nation so deadly and so	pestilent	as when it happeneth among	2, 71/12
hundred years ago by Saint	Peter	, his own person in spirit	2, 28/3
as though God and Saint	Peter	were the patrons of ungracious	2, 31/5
without any displeasure to Saint	Peter	, take her out of Saint	2, 33/2
yet in the Abbey Saint	Peter's	cope to show) that from	2, 28/6
take her out of Saint	Peter's	church by the arm. And	2, 33/2
to make a suit by	petition	to the King, Dame Elizabeth	2, 60/13
fully determined to make humble	petition	unto the most puissant Prince	2, 74/9
yet shall he to our	petition	in that behalf the more	2, 74/23
of Buckingham first made humble	petition	unto him, on the behalf	2, 77/30
favourably to incline to your	petition	and request, and according to	2, 80/6
considering that there is, as	physicians	say, and as we also	2, 35/9
lion nor the boar shall	pick	any matter at anything here	2, 93/12
by in his presence they	picked	a quarrel to the Lord	2, 19/7
Miles Forest at St. Martin's	piecemeal	rotted away; Dighton, indeed, yet	2, 87/1
wealth, was able soon to	pierce	a soft, tender heart. But	2, 55/16
which he was fain to	pill	? and spoil in other places	2, 8/6
their pleasure, and thereby to	pill	and spoil whom they list	2, 53/19
So that there was daily	pilled	, from good men and honest	2, 69/29

set therefore, among so much	polling	and polling, among so many	2, 69/26
up himself and underset with	pillows	, as it is reported on	2, 11/10
by force the featherbed and	pillows	hard unto their mouths, that	2, 85/20
Pope and what Prince more	piteous	than politic hath granted it	2, 31/21
began he with the most	piteous	and wicked, I mean the	2, 82/17
he wist it was done,	piteously	Richard	2, 7/15
to see sin corrected, yet	pitied	they more her penance than	2, 55/4
very wise, he not only	pitied	her but also waxed enamoured	2, 61/7
or so hardhearted that he	pitieth	not, that worshipful man's loss	2, 70/25
it is a deed of	pity	that such men as the	2, 30/8
once fall thereto, it is	pity	the Sanctuary should serve them	2, 30/16
course or the King of	pity	may. Then look me now	2, 30/22
chiefly lay. But surely great	pity	was it that he had	2, 45/30
in mischief, as far from	pity	as from all fear of	2, 57/26
might have inclined men to	pity	them and to hate the	2, 57/29
now with his eye of	pity	to behold the long-continued distress	2, 78/13
kind or kindness had held	place	, must needs have been their	2, 6/2
chief, flattery shall have more	place	than plain and faithful advice	2, 11/28
and by going to the	place	that they all preach of	2, 12/11
friendship had not held better	place	with the King than any	2, 15/10
the King's pleasure had more	place	than the parties' wills. Nor	2, 15/20
company there in the Abbot's	place	. Now came there one in	2, 21/3
Chancellor of England, to his	place	not far from Westminster. And	2, 21/5
the privilege of that holy	place	should now be broken, which	2, 27/31
King that durst that sacred	place	violate, or so holy a	2, 28/7
thence and bide in such	place	where they may with their	2, 29/7
since the privileges of that	place	and other like have been	2, 30/3
in poverty should have some	place	of liberty to keep their	2, 30/9
and wealth, out of that	place	in which he neither is	2, 31/26
intended to privilege any one	place	. For that privilege hath every	2, 32/1
For that privilege hath every	place	. Knoweth any man any place	2, 32/2
place. Knoweth any man any	place	wherein it is lawful one	2, 32/2
very nature? forbiddeth in every	place	, and maketh to that regard	2, 32/5
regard for every man every	place	a sanctuary. But where a	2, 32/6
nor Pope can give any	place	such a privilege that it	2, 32/25
the King's brother in that	place	was the thing which highly	2, 34/9
his liberty, out of that	place	which they reckoned as a	2, 34/18
pleasure to be in such	place	as might stand with their	2, 35/21
that he bideth in this	place	, it is all their honours	2, 36/20
have no privilege in this	place	, which neither can have will	2, 37/15
send out, and in what	place	could I reckon him sure	2, 37/29
goodly gloss by which that	place	that may defend a thief	2, 38/4
to seek. For in this	place	in which we now be	2, 39/9
him now reigning, as this	place	was sometime to the King's	2, 39/23
the King's? enemy, in which	place	I intend to keep his	2, 39/23

time to serve her, nor	place	determined, nor persons appointed, all	2, 40/29
to be both in one	place	. For what wise merchant adventurere	2, 41/31
about the Coronation in one	place	; as fast were they in	2, 44/19
fast were they in another	place	contriving the contrary, and to	2, 44/20
Tower and drew to Crosbie's	Place	in Bishopsgate Street, where the	2, 44/32
one matter in the one	place	, little wot we whereof they	2, 45/16
they talk in the other	place	. My lord, quoth the Lord	2, 45/17
sat him down in his	place	, all the lords much dismayed	2, 47/18
Tower wharf, so near the	place	where his head was off	2, 51/15
of their meeting in that	place	, he was put in remembrance	2, 51/16
manner together in the same	place	. At which other time the	2, 51/18
this pursuivant in the same	place	, that jeopardy so well passed	2, 51/29
talked thereof in the same	place	while he was therein. And	2, 52/1
the church lightly to any	place	, but it were to his	2, 56/9
through the people into the	place	where the doctors commonly stand	2, 68/23
the Protector lay. To which	place	repaired also, according to their	2, 77/11
him the crown in that	place	there where the King himself	2, 81/20
them buried in a better	place	because they were a King's	2, 86/4
secretly interred them in such	place	as, by the occasion of	2, 86/7
and there when he had	placed	himself in the Court of	2, 81/15
pill? and spoil in other	places	and get him steadfast hatred	2, 8/6
the north country into divers	places	to prison, and afterwards all	2, 20/12
murmur, as well in other	places	about as specially in the	2, 22/17
will well there be some	places	refuge for both. But as	2, 30/13
for thieves, of which these	places	be full, and which never	2, 30/15
traitors, and that in two	places	specially, the one at the	2, 30/29
upon the boldness of these	places	: yea, and rich men run	2, 31/9
in again, as though those	places	gave them not only a	2, 31/16
be now beset in such	places	about, that he could not	2, 41/2
kinsfolks he saw in such	places	imprisoned as the Protector might	2, 43/20
shall have more place than	plain	and faithful advice, of which	2, 11/28
drive to naught and good	plain	ways prosper. Great variance hath	2, 12/4
thoughts? Tell him it is	plain	witchcraft to believe in such	2, 50/13
Prince, of living somewhat dissolute,	plain	and open to of his	2, 52/19
favourably handled, not even fully,	plain	and directly, but that the	2, 59/29
in conclusion she showed him	plain	that as she wist herself	2, 61/23
the sure undoubted image, the	plain	, express likeness of that noble	2, 67/32
the sure undoubted image, the	plain	, express likeness of the noble	2, 68/20
and nevertheless so evidently and	plain	, with voice, gesture and countenance	2, 75/11
that there was nothing so	plain	and openly proved, but that	2, 82/27
or as they thought, agreed	plainly	that, by the law of	2, 32/28
do him good, I say	plainly	that he breaketh no sanctuary	2, 33/18
you have, we require you	plainly	to show us. When the	2, 74/34
Lady in the Tower, who	plainly	answered that he would never	2, 83/20
the Queen so was he	planted	next about the Prince. That	2, 14/15

realm, as our Lord hath	planted	in the person of your	2, 93/24
run thither with their husbands'	plate	, and say they dare not	2, 31/12
their youth without recreation and	play	cannot endure, nor any stranger	2, 34/28
because the King lacketh a	play	fellow, be ye sure! I	2, 38/13
God send them both better	play	fellows than him that maketh	2, 38/14
could none be found to	play	with the King but if	2, 38/16
that hath no lust to	play	for sickness, come out of	2, 38/16
out of his safeguard to	play	with him. As though princes	2, 38/17
as they be could not	play	but with their peers, or	2, 38/18
peers, or children could not	play	but with their kindred, with	2, 38/19
part in earnest, part in	play	merrily, as he that wist	2, 63/2
will. And in a stage	play	all the people know right	2, 81/1
worthy, for marring of the	play	. And so they said that	2, 81/6
that sometime step up and	play	with them, when they cannot	2, 81/9
with them, when they cannot	play	their parts, they disorder the	2, 81/10
their parts, they disorder the	play	and do themselves no good	2, 81/10
and for the more part	played	upon scaffolds. In which poor	2, 81/7
right well that he that	playeth	the Sultan is percase a	2, 81/1
games, as it were stage	plays	, and for the more part	2, 81/7
own commodity and rather by	pleasant	advice to win themselves favour	2, 10/24
her beauty as in her	pleasant	behaviour. For a proper wit	2, 56/2
the laws. Then with as	pleasant	an oration as he could	2, 81/22
with fair words and many	pleasant	praises, and, perceiving by the	2, 91/22
of any man, if it	please	him to take the pain	2, 26/31
a young prince that shall	please	you. And as for the	2, 64/17
that by evil means before	pleased	him best shall after fall	2, 12/2
from the King whom it	pleased	them, and set new servants	2, 19/31
praise, it might yet have	pleased	God for the better store	2, 93/22
meant it, but as it	pleaseth	the Prince to construe it	2, 93/1
and no less weighty than	pleasing	unto God and profitable to	2, 69/14
neither could any one man's	pleasure	stretch and extend to the	2, 4/23
with my more pain than	pleasure	proved, by God's blessed Lady	2, 13/4
whom though God did His	pleasure	, yet should the realm always	2, 13/13
thought to stand with his	pleasure	, there in his presence (as	2, 13/28
quoth he), saving the King's	pleasure	, was full unmeetly to be	2, 14/28
atonement, in which the King's	pleasure	had more place than the	2, 15/20
govern the King at their	pleasure	. And for the colourable proof	2, 24/3
brother, from him whose special	pleasure	and comfort were to have	2, 25/23
also in recreation and moderate	pleasure	, which he cannot, in this	2, 26/8
they said it for his	pleasure	, or as they thought, agreed	2, 32/28
great good to the realm,	pleasure	to the Council, and profit	2, 34/21
it might stand with your	pleasure	to be in such place	2, 35/21
thing as ready to your	pleasure	as that. And therewith, in	2, 47/9
passed, it gave him great	pleasure	to talk with him thereof	2, 51/30
and the realm at their	pleasure	, and thereby to pill and	2, 53/18

hope of gay apparel, ease,	pleasure	, and other wanton wealth, was	2, 55/15
the King therefore took special	pleasure	, for many he had, but	2, 56/13
possessions lose the fruit and	pleasure	of this that he had	2, 63/19
he had already. For small	pleasure	taketh a man of all	2, 63/20
down kings almost at his	pleasure	, and not impossible to have	2, 65/32
this realm for the Prince's	pleasure	: with no less honour to	2, 70/16
that he set his voluptuous	pleasure	before his honour, was full	2, 73/18
more labour and pain than	pleasure	to him that so would	2, 78/35
say, to do your Grace	pleasure	, the thing were right hard	2, 83/29
might there accomplish the King's	pleasure	in such thing as he	2, 84/24
body and soul both in	pledge	, not only for his surety	2, 40/14
that among you is most	plenty	of all such things as	2, 72/19
kinsmen and allies, in what	plight	I lie you see and	2, 11/12
which neither is in the	plight	to send out, and in	2, 37/24
dying day, and in such	plight	left it that it could	2, 66/6
my body. And therewith he	plucked	up his doublet sleeve to	2, 48/9
himself. But of all this	point	is there no certainty, and	2, 9/5
the Queen's party, in this	point	accorded together with the Duke	2, 16/1
estates so meetly in that	point	for any of them as	2, 34/30
mind, brought him to that	point	that, where he had repented	2, 43/29
they were thus at a	point	? between themselves, they went about	2, 44/8
them both: for in that	point	could be none other colour	2, 59/26
But nevertheless he would that	point	should be less and more	2, 59/28
though men spared in that	point	to speak all the truth	2, 59/31
his displeasure. But the other	point	, concerning the bastardy that they	2, 59/32
well, yet was at a	point	? in his own mind, took	2, 63/4
other that be in every	point	comparable with her. And therefore	2, 63/26
among you. And in that	point	, which in good faith I	2, 72/3
in his heart in this	point	to incline to their desire	2, 78/30
noble prince, and at all	points	fortunate, if either his own	2, 7/3
the Prince never tied his	points	, nor aught wrought of himself	2, 85/7
stead, either by power or	policy	; among whom they made of	2, 58/15
were now partly by good	policy	, partly more by God's special	2, 79/11
to behold, of heart courageous,	politic	in counsel. in adversity nothing	2, 4/11
person, either of hardiness or	politic	order. Free was he called	2, 8/3
as valiant of hand as	politic	in counsel. Adjoined were there	2, 14/13
what Prince more piteous than	politic	hath granted it, and other	2, 31/21
wisdom, a deep insight in	politic	worldly drifts; whereby, perceiving now	2, 91/20
by his well deserved death	politically	repressed, all the realm should	2, 54/2
among so much pilling and	polling	, among so many taxes and	2, 69/26
devised to be beheaded at	Pomfiet	this self same day, in	2, 48/4
prison, and afterwards all to	Pomfret	, where they were in conclusion	2, 20/13
that day be beheaded at	Pomfret	: which he well wist, but	2, 52/8
without his assent, beheaded at	Pomfret	, the fore-remembered lords and knights	2, 57/18
and the great knightly prowess	pondered	, with manifold virtues which in	2, 74/4

things on every part well	pondered	, God never gave this world	2, 86/21
though it seem light, well	pondering	that their youth without recreation	2, 34/27
rich men run thither with	poor	men's goods, there they build	2, 31/9
about the fore-remembered marriage, this	poor	lady made humble suit unto	2, 60/27
young or old, rich or	poor	, whom he set his eye	2, 72/7
played upon scaffolds. In which	poor	men be but the lookers-on	2, 81/8
whereof I am myself one	poor	member, I was about to	2, 93/20
well with princes as the	poorer	people reputed and taken for	2, 82/24
ago, I wot ne'er what	Pope	and what Prince more piteous	2, 31/20
For against unlawful harms, neither	Pope	nor King intended to privilege	2, 31/30
sanctuary? For neither King nor	Pope	can give any place such	2, 32/25
Chancellor of England, whereunto the	Pope	joined the honour of Cardinal	2, 91/15
kept, which both Kings and	Popes	so good had granted, so	2, 28/1
sovereignty, decline into a proud	port	from debonair behaviour of their	2, 5/11
should grant him the quiet	possession	of the Earldom of Hereford	2, 44/4
purpose and put himself in	possession	of the crown, ere men	2, 58/9
Sixth and was in peaceable	possession	of the realm, determining himself	2, 60/3
virtue in the stead of	possession	and riches, and thus, taking	2, 61/28
he is now King in	possession	, I purpose not to dispute	2, 93/18
possibility of increase of his	possessions	; and that he could not	2, 62/5
great occasion leading thereunto, no	possessions	or other commodities depending thereupon	2, 62/10
for the possibility of more	possessions	lose the fruit and pleasure	2, 63/19
by the affinity and great	possibility	of increase of his possessions	2, 62/5
never love, and for the	possibility	of more possessions lose the	2, 63/18
my own marriage. As for	possibility	of more inheritance by new	2, 64/3
yet walketh alive, in good	possibility	to be hanged ere he	2, 87/2
herself in all the haste	possible	with her younger son and	2, 20/29
whether he could think it	possible	to win the Lord Hastings	2, 46/15
his desire, determined in all	possible	haste to marry her. And	2, 61/29
which we of all titles	possible	take for most effectual: we	2, 80/4
marriage as much as she	possibly	might, alleging that it was	2, 62/2
to the house of one	Pottier	, dwelling in Red Cross Street	2, 9/9
let in, he showed unto	Pottier	that King Edward was departed	2, 9/11
By my troth, man, quoth	Pottier	, then will my master the	2, 9/12
privilege, which is the only	pound	and cause of all sanctuaries	2, 32/8
evil debtors have brought in	poverty	should have some place of	2, 30/9
dispense and somewhat above his	power	liberal, with large gifts he	2, 8/4
of honour and of great	power	, the one by long succession	2, 15/30
his Coronation, accompanied with such	power	of their friends that it	2, 16/6
again for their defence, whose	power	she wist well far stretched	2, 16/23
should not lie in his	power	. And when he began (as	2, 18/22
she dissuaded the gathering of	power	about the King, got herself	2, 20/28
know well you be wise.	Power	and strength to keep him	2, 42/2
Leicester, where the Lord Chamberlain's	power	chiefly lay. But surely great	2, 45/30
them in stead, either by	power	or policy ; among whom they	2, 58/15

that much what by the	power	of the Earl of Warwick	2, 65/29
great shame won her much	praise	among those that were more	2, 55/2
nameless and to forbear the	praise	of those properties. But the	2, 56/12
one had a sermon in	praise	of the Protector before the	2, 58/27
he to descend into the	praise	of the Lord Richard, late	2, 67/8
while of his Protectorship (the	praise	given to God) well begun	2, 79/9
the Duke first began to	praise	and boast the King and	2, 92/3
right many, little needing my	praise	, it might yet have pleased	2, 93/22
common people rejoiced at and	praised	, but wise men took it	2, 82/2
fair words and many pleasant	praises	, and, perceiving by the process	2, 91/22
grown in this realm, I	pray	God as well forget as	2, 13/2
not! Troweth the Protector (I	pray	God he may prove a	2, 38/8
fellow, be ye sure! I	pray	God send them both better	2, 38/13
more prosperous fortune, which I	pray	God long to continue. And	2, 39/14
in his arms. And I	pray	God that my son's palace	2, 39/21
breaketh this holy sanctuary, I	pray	God shortly send him need	2, 40/3
commend me to him, and	pray	him be merry and have	2, 50/23
him: What, my lord, I	pray	you come on. Whereto talk	2, 51/8
barren. And therefore, madam, I	pray	you be content. I trust	2, 64/12
none the less I heartily	pray	you so to do, whereby	2, 74/26
he thanked the Duke, and	prayed	the messenger to bear it	2, 20/5
wife and many time had	prayed	full heartily for his loss	2, 65/11
table to the Lord Rivers,	praying	him to be of good	2, 20/4
fast in communing, and thereupon,	praying	them to spare him for	2, 47/11
heartly favour they bore him,	praying	them for his sake to	2, 79/4
the place that they all	preach	of. But this shall I	2, 12/12
After which once ended, the	preacher	got him home and never	2, 68/27
cometh to lie; which honourable	preacher	, ye well remember, substantially declared	2, 73/8
I wot ne'er whether any	preacher's	words ought more to move	2, 12/10
had put them in the	preacher's	mouth, and should have moved	2, 68/4
the Protector's negligence or the	preacher's	overmuch diligence. For while the	2, 68/7
as great authority as the	preacher's	of the word of God	2, 73/4
this shall I leave for	preachers	to tell you, and yet	2, 12/9
doctors of divinity, both great	preachers	, both of more learning than	2, 58/24
by the authority of his	preaching	incline the people to the	2, 59/14
assembled great number to his	preaching	) he took for his theme	2, 66/27
percase? so obstinate and so	precisely	set upon her own will	2, 27/7
upon us the royal estate,	preeminence	, and kingdom of the two	2, 80/8
to the Protector, with some	prentices	and lads that thrust into	2, 76/17
themselves, they went about to	prepare	for the Coronation of the	2, 44/9
well perceive that it was	prepared	before. For all the time	2, 54/6
destroy them, devising before and	preparing	the means. The Prince, as	2, 84/27
the parties, were come in	presence	, the King, lifting up himself	2, 11/9
his pleasure, there in his	presence	(as by their words appeared	2, 13/28
that the authority of his	presence	should refrain evil disposed persons	2, 14/8

as they came in his	presence	, they lighted adown with all	2, 18/30
by and by in his	presence	they picked a quarrel to	2, 19/6
Vaughan, knight, in the King's	presence	, and brought the King and	2, 19/25
bring him to his noble	presence	, in whose continual company he	2, 27/11
or that she should by	presence	of so many perceive that	2, 33/30
lords were come together in	presence	, the Lord Cardinal showed unto	2, 34/7
be brought unto the King's	presence	at his liberty, out of	2, 34/18
thing was done in the	presence	and by the order of	2, 57/20
those words, meeting with his	presence	, might have been taken among	2, 68/2
they might resort to his	presence	to propose their intent, of	2, 77/24
might be admitted to the	presence	and speech of his master	2, 88/7
them. And none was there	present	that could refrain from weeping	2, 13/26
for naught, comparing this manner	present	with this last night's cheer	2, 18/12
than our reverend father here	present	, my Lord Cardinal, who may	2, 26/30
as were of the spirituality	present	, that it were not in	2, 27/28
of the clergy that were	present	, whether they said it for	2, 32/27
to the other lords there	present	, he durst lay his own	2, 40/14
also no man was there	present	but well knew that his	2, 48/18
I doubt not, many here	present	that either in themselves or	2, 70/29
and effect of this our	present	errand. It shall not, I	2, 72/32
in the meantime, for this	present	matter, I shall rehearse you	2, 83/3
kept in his cradle and	preserved	to a more prosperous fortune	2, 39/13
into the hall among the	press	, began suddenly at men's backs	2, 76/18
a Bishop that durst it	presume	to consecrate. And therefore, quoth	2, 28/8
yet so devilish that durst	presume	to break? And I trust	2, 37/31
that could his good,? not	presuming	to touch a King's concubine	2, 55/18
none other colour but to	pretend	that his own mother was	2, 59/26
his colour, by which he	pretended	King Edward's children to be	2, 66/11
of divers folk diverse wise	pretended	. This Duke, as I have	2, 88/1
Hereford's lands, to which he	pretended	himself just inheritor. And forasmuch	2, 89/10
to tarry, but intending under	pretext	of dissension and debate arising	2, 6/22
he might first, under the	pretext	of revenging of old displeasure	2, 10/3
matter upon such a trifling	pretext	; as though there could none	2, 38/15
the device of some convenient	pretext	for which the people should	2, 59/16
the uttermost. The colour and	pretext	whereof cannot be well perceived	2, 59/34
she disdained it that, under	pretext	of her duty to Godward	2, 64/22
which there could lack a	pretext	, for since the King, preventing	2, 71/2
a rich man for a	pretext	of treason to have been	2, 71/4
arising in the realm, to	prevent	? his time and to take	2, 6/23
way tarrying?, lest he should	prevent	? those words, and the doctor	2, 68/9
pretext, for since the King,	preventing	? the time of his inheritance	2, 71/2
he had but half his	prey	in his hand: well witting	2, 25/14
would revenge them, who would	prick	him forward thereunto, if they	2, 43/13
craftily sought the ways to	prick	him forward, taking always the	2, 91/26
not to spurn against a	prick	nor labour to set up	2, 92/13

namely? not for him whose	pride	they wist would bear no	2, 84/8
familiar, whose wisdom abused his	pride	to his own deliverance and	2, 90/21
of their communications the Duke's	pride	now and then balk? out	2, 91/23
but heavily he took a	priest	at adventure and made a	2, 49/14
commune a while with a	priest	whom he met in the	2, 51/6
you so long with that	priest	? You have no need of	2, 51/8
have no need of a	priest	yet and therewith he laughed	2, 51/9
understand it is forbidden a	priest	; but I never wist it	2, 64/19
Whereupon they say that a	priest	of Sir Robert Brackenbury took	2, 86/6
ought as nigh to approach	priesthood	in cleanness as he doth	2, 62/28
is to wit : Edward the	Prince	, a thirteen year of age	2, 3/6
birth and virtue. This noble	Prince	deceased at his palace of	2, 3/18
that there was never any	Prince	of this land attaining the	2, 3/23
for ; the people towards the	Prince	, not in a constrained fear	2, 4/28
hearts of Englishmen from the	Prince	), nor anything intended he to	2, 5/2
albeit he had a goodly	Prince	) utterly rejected, the crown was	2, 6/18
Clarence, was a goodly noble	prince	, and at all points fortunate	2, 7/2
evil bringing up of the	Prince	, whose mind in tender youth	2, 11/30
King was departed, the noble	Prince	his son drew towards London	2, 14/1
And for this encheason? the	Prince	was in the life of	2, 14/6
and ordering of this young	Prince	, at his sending thither, was	2, 14/10
he planted next about the	Prince	. That drift by the Queen	2, 14/16
in overgreat authority with the	Prince	in youth, namely, which is	2, 15/2
in likewise as that noble	Prince	, your husband, delivered it unto	2, 22/9
and fastly faithful to his	Prince	, and that the Lord Rivers	2, 23/5
sight so reverently to the	Prince	, with all semblance of lowliness	2, 24/24
ne'er what Pope and what	Prince	more piteous than politic hath	2, 31/21
From which necessity this noble	Prince	is far, whose love to	2, 32/9
as your dearest son, then	Prince	and now King, should for	2, 35/29
and here I bore the	Prince	. And when my lord of	2, 39/18
I brought my babe, the	Prince	, unto his father, when he	2, 39/20
of great authority with his	Prince	, of living somewhat dissolute, plain	2, 52/19
cause (as a goodly continent	Prince	, clean and faultless of himself	2, 54/25
as great favour with the	Prince	, after as great suit and	2, 56/31
be content to depose the	Prince	and accept the Protector for	2, 59/17
Duke of York, and the	Prince	by him. To lay bastardy	2, 59/21
the sacred majesty of a	prince	, that ought as nigh to	2, 62/27
shall bring forth a young	prince	that shall please you. And	2, 64/16
that it was forbidden a	prince	. The Duchess with these words	2, 64/19
was delivered of Edward, the	Prince	, of whom we before have	2, 65/25
King Edward, and so the	Prince	and all his children bastards	2, 66/22
he said, that very noble	Prince	, that special pattern of knightly	2, 67/28
This is the very noble	Prince	, the special pattern of knightly	2, 68/15
to favour him whom the	Prince	favoured not. We need not	2, 70/28
not only for that the	Prince	by this noble city, as	2, 72/23

title that the most excellent	Prince	, Richard, Duke of Gloucester, now	2, 73/10
coming of the late noble	Prince	, Richard, Duke of York, to	2, 73/30
come unto the most excellent	Prince	, the Lord Protector, as to	2, 74/2
petition unto the most puissant	Prince	, the Lord Protector, that it	2, 74/9
be, to have this noble	Prince	, now Protector, to be your	2, 76/10
pain in that that never	prince	reigned upon any people that	2, 78/22
and device to depose the	Prince	and take himself the crown	2, 78/33
bear the same to the	Prince	, under whom he was and	2, 79/5
time of the late noble	Prince	of famous memory, King Henry	2, 83/1
have served a much better	Prince	, if he had well served	2, 84/1
and preparing the means. The	Prince	, as soon as the Protector	2, 84/27
crown. At which word the	Prince	, sore abashed, began to sigh	2, 85/1
could. But forthwith was the	Prince	and his brother both shut	2, 85/4
sure. After which time the	Prince	never tied his points, nor	2, 85/7
committed against the most famous	Prince	, King Henry the Seventh, both	2, 86/11
with the Queen and the	Prince	, while King Edward had the	2, 90/26
the world, till the noble	Prince	, King Henry the Seventh, got	2, 91/13
but as it pleaseth the	Prince	to construe it. And ever	2, 93/1
youth be rooted in the	Prince's	favour, the Duke of Gloucester	2, 14/17
removed also divers of the	Prince's	old servants from him and	2, 45/7
of this realm for the	Prince's	pleasure: with no less honour	2, 70/16
no more partners of the	Prince's	favour, and namely? not for	2, 84/7
a goodly personage and very	princely	to behold, of heart courageous	2, 4/10
gifts of nature, as many	princely	virtues, as much goodly towardness	2, 5/26
also that it was not	princely	to marry his own subject	2, 62/9
pro prowess, as well in all	princely	behaviour as in the lineaments	2, 67/29
which as well in all	princely	behaviour as in the lineaments	2, 68/16
his days (in which many	princes	, by a long-continued sovereignty, decline	2, 5/10
tender age of the young	Princes	, his nephews (as opportunity and	2, 9/23
play with him. As though	princes	as young as they be	2, 38/18
world, was as well with	princes	as the poorer people reputed	2, 82/24
lie, were these two noble	Princes	, these innocent, tender children, born	2, 86/15
much to talk much of	Princes	, as thing not all out	2, 92/28
his own countenance, the very	print	of his visage, the sure	2, 67/31
his own countenance, the very	print	of his visage, the sure	2, 68/19
country into divers places to	prison	, and afterwards all to Pomfret	2, 20/13
fetch him out of that	prison	and bring him to his	2, 27/10
which they reckoned as a	prison	, and there should he be	2, 34/19
why they should be in	prison	neither, as they now be	2, 36/28
and sent her body to	prison	. And when he had awhile	2, 54/17
bringing them out of the	prison	to the scaffold and showing	2, 57/27
of Warwick took out of	prison	and set up again King	2, 65/27
estate, shortly shut up in	prison	, and privily slain and murdered	2, 86/18
Edward had the King in	prison	, never came home but to	2, 90/26
King Henry the Sixth, being	prisoner	in the Tower, as men	2, 8/15

the truth nor, turning their	private	grudges into the common hurt	2, 23/17
displeasure of God, if the	privilege	of that holy place should	2, 27/31
and no breach of the	privilege	. The residue, since so long	2, 31/19
Pope nor King intended to	privilege	any one place. For that	2, 32/1
any one place. For that	privilege	hath every place. Knoweth any	2, 32/1
the tuition? of some special	privilege	, which is the only pound	2, 32/8
conscience, without any breach of	privilege	, to be somewhat more homely	2, 32/20
give any place such a	privilege	that it shall discharge a	2, 32/25
that he can have no	privilege	in this place, which neither	2, 37/15
And therefore they reckon no	privilege	broken, though they fetch him	2, 37/17
the child cannot require the	privilege	. Who told him so? He	2, 38/21
not, if I ask the	privilege	but for myself, I say	2, 38/25
the sanctuary. And if my	privilege	could not serve him, nor	2, 39/1
examples be sufficient to obtain	privilege	for my child, I need	2, 39/8
therefore. For verily since the	privileges	of that place and other	2, 30/3
keep her child, God's law	privilegeth	the Sanctuary, and the Sanctuary	2, 39/27
the day, they sent about	privily	to their servants in their	2, 17/23
harness that these traitors had	privily	conveyed in their carriage to	2, 24/9
shut up in prison, and	privily	slain and murdered, their bodies	2, 86/18
eyes whirled about, his body	privily	fenced, his hand ever on	2, 87/14
a few of their most	privy	friends set them down in	2, 17/21
thought that this Duke was	privy	to all the Protector's counsel	2, 42/29
to this matter, sending a	privy	messenger unto him straight after	2, 42/32
as the Protector had provided	privy	guard for himself, so had	2, 43/23
others that were about him	privy	to that matter, said unto	2, 75/6
or the King would not,	proceed	to the solemnization of this	2, 64/31
deed of the Queen, and	proceeding	of great malice towards the	2, 25/20
liberty can by no lawful	process	stand in jeopardy. And he	2, 33/14
perceive not whereunto his painted	process	draweth? It is not honourable	2, 38/10
of itself so long a	process	, that every child might well	2, 54/6
caused them hastily, without judgment,	process	, or manner of order, to	2, 58/1
of Perkin in any compendious	process	by itself. But in the	2, 83/3
praises, and, perceiving by the	process	of their communications the Duke's	2, 91/23
going before the cross in	procession	upon a Sunday, with a	2, 54/28
that when the lion had	proclaimed	that on pain of death	2, 93/2
between his death and the	proclaiming	could scant have sufficed unto	2, 54/7
adventure. So that upon the	proclaiming	thereof one that was schoolmaster	2, 54/9
herald of arms, with a	Proclamation	to be made through the	2, 53/12
matter was there in the	Proclamation	devised to the slander of	2, 53/20
and peace. Now was this	Proclamation	made within two hours after	2, 54/3
unity, he made an open	proclamation	that he did put out	2, 81/29
once hence because of this	proclamation	made of horned beasts.'	2, 93/7
those that made her their	proctor	, which simple woman was well	2, 71/33
will let as little to	procure	their destruction without cause. The	2, 36/30
intended ; truth, if they should	procure	her son to be delivered	2, 40/21

live than we intend to	procure	. With this there was a	2, 80/16
only all the matter leaned,	procured	the Protector hastily; to rid	2, 46/22
they considered that the Protector	procured	it more of a corrupt	2, 55/5
only cause for which he	procured	of the King to have	2, 92/23
by his evil company, sinister	procuring	, and ungracious example, as well	2, 53/23
her whose name she bore,	professed	and observed a religious life	2, 3/11
with his honour, or our	profit	, or with the commodity of	2, 15/6
pleasure to the Council, and	profit	to herself, succour to her	2, 34/21
that it was his honour,	profit	, and surety also, to marry	2, 62/2
occasion of more trouble than	profit	; and we have already title	2, 64/4
whereby you shall do great	profit	to all this realm beside	2, 74/29
to the laud of God,	profit	of the land, and unto	2, 78/21
King and show how much	profit	the realm should take by	2, 92/3
win themselves favour than by	profitable	advertisement to do the children	2, 10/25
than pleasing unto God and	profitable	to all the realm, nor	2, 69/14
part of the realm more	profitable	than to you, the citizens	2, 69/15
to marry in a noble	progeny	out of his realm, whereupon	2, 62/3
claimed of the King's former	promise	) as for divers other great	2, 11/6
Protector of his own mind	promised	him a great quantity of	2, 44/7
he thought, whereof he faithfully	promised	there should never come hurt	2, 92/20
much wooing, and many great	promises	, she well espied the King's	2, 61/19
shall perceive you the more	prone	and benevolently minded towards his	2, 74/32
pleasure. And for the colourable	proof	thereof, such of the Dukes'	2, 24/3
dedicated to God, (for the	proof	whereof they have yet in	2, 28/5
to make you such a	proof	as, if either of both	2, 41/16
each of us hath a	proof	that neither of us is	2, 64/12
be compelled to no larger	proof	than themselves list to make	2, 66/14
he had laid for the	proof	and confirmation of this sentence	2, 67/6
that he might show a	proof	thereof, he commanded that one	2, 81/31
the long and often alternate	proof	as well of prosperity as	2, 91/18
for a certain friendly faithfulness.	Proper	she was and fair, nothing	2, 55/23
her pleasant behaviour. For a	proper	wit had she, and could	2, 56/2
concubines which in three divers	properties	diversely excelled : one the merriest	2, 56/7
forbear the praise of those	properties	. But the merriest was this	2, 56/12
that it was written by	prophecy	. Now then, by and by	2, 54/13
resort to his presence to	propose	their intent, of which they	2, 77/24
them and license them to	propose	unto his Grace the intent	2, 77/32
meant, gave him leave to	propose	what him liked, verily trusting	2, 78/6
lords at the Council, he	proposed	unto them that it was	2, 25/19
framed before, should after this	proposition	made have cried King Richard	2, 75/2
the Protector had heard the	proposition	, he looked very strangely thereat	2, 78/24
naught and good plain ways	prosper	. Great variance hath there long	2, 12/4
and likely right well to	prosper	in wealthy peace under your	2, 13/10
in adversity nothing abashed, in	prosperity	rather joyful than proud, in	2, 4/12
health of body in great	prosperity	and fortune, without a special	2, 4/21

his own royal person. The	prosperity	whereof standeth, quoth he, not	2, 26/6
alternate proof as well of	prosperity	as adverse fortune, had got	2, 91/19
Henry the Eighth, in very	prosperous	estate, and worthy her birth	2, 3/17
realm was in quiet and	prosperous	estate: no fear of outward	2, 4/26
and preserved to a more	prosperous	fortune, which I pray God	2, 39/14
their uncle, by office their	protector	, to their father beholden, to	2, 6/4
thought most meet to be	Protector	of the King and his	2, 24/28
were it so that the	Protector	so sore thirsted for the	2, 25/11
your better advices. When the	Protector	had said, all the Council	2, 27/19
the Lord Cardinal, leaving the	Protector	with the Council in the	2, 33/27
were it for that the	Protector	intended not in this matter	2, 33/31
it was thought unto the	Protector	and unto the whole Council	2, 34/8
marvel geatly that my Lord	Protector	is so desirous to have	2, 35/34
quoth the Queen, hath the	Protector	so tender zeal to him	2, 37/22
he had not! Troweth the	Protector	(I pray God he may	2, 38/8
God he may prove a	protector	), troweth he that I perceive	2, 38/9
sore biting words against the	Protector	, and such as he neither	2, 40/10
could nothing perceive what the	Protector	intended ; truth, if they should	2, 40/21
of the remnant, and the	Protector	himself ready at hand, so	2, 40/26
the Star Chamber, where the	Protector	took him in his arms	2, 42/15
never came abroad. When the	Protector	had both the children in	2, 42/24
the first mover of the	Protector	to this matter, sending a	2, 42/32
the subtle wit of the	Protector	, deny that he ever opened	2, 43/2
such places imprisoned as the	Protector	might with a beck destroy	2, 43/20
was likely that as the	Protector	had provided privy guard for	2, 43/23
it was agreed that the	Protector	should have the Duke's aid	2, 44/1
Duke's daughter, and that the	Protector	should grant him the quiet	2, 44/3
requests of the Duke, the	Protector	of his own mind promised	2, 44/6
to that solemnity. But the	Protector	and the Duke, after that	2, 44/15
contrary, and to make the	Protector	King. To which council, albeit	2, 44/21
in Bishopsgate Street, where the	Protector	kept his household. The Protector	2, 44/32
Protector kept his household. The	Protector	had the resort, the King	2, 44/33
was. And of truth the	Protector	and the Duke of Buckingham	2, 46/10
in company. And undoubtedly the	Protector	loved him well and loath	2, 46/12
the matter leaned, procured the	Protector	hastily; to rid him. And	2, 46/23
communing of this matter, the	Protector	came in among them, first	2, 47/2
a mess of strawberries. The	Protector	set the lords fast in	2, 47/10
blood unto the King and	Protector	of his royal person and	2, 47/23
at London. Then said the	Protector	: Ye shall all see in	2, 48/7
heinous punishment. What! quoth the	Protector	. Thou servest me, I ween	2, 48/24
might hold. And anon the	Protector	said to the Lord Hastings	2, 48/30
Yea, thee, Traitor, quoth the	Protector	. And another let fly at	2, 49/1
the Lord Chamberlain, whom the	Protector	bade speed and shrive him	2, 49/11
would not be suffered, the	Protector	made so much haste to	2, 49/15
shoulders. And forasmuch as the	Protector	gave the boar for his	2, 50/5

of truth sent by the	Protector	to haste him thitherward, with	2, 51/3
every man's ear. But the	Protector	immediately after dinner, intending to	2, 52/25
constrained them. And then the	Protector	showed them that the Lord	2, 52/31
to have slain the Lord	Protector	and the Duke of Buckingham	2, 53/16
anger, not for covetousness, the	Protector	sent into the house of	2, 54/14
when they considered that the	Protector	procured it more of a	2, 55/5
it so devised by the	Protector	and his Council that the	2, 57/14
Ratcliff, knight, whose service the	Protector	specially used in the counsel	2, 57/22
them and to hate the	Protector	and his part, caused them	2, 57/30
the way, then thought the	Protector	that while men mused what	2, 58/5
sermon in praise of the	Protector	before the Coronation, the other	2, 58/27
the Prince and accept the	Protector	for King. In which divers	2, 59/17
how slipper? a ground the	Protector	built his colour, by which	2, 66/11
you, it was by the	Protector	and his Council concluded that	2, 66/15
him father to the Lord	Protector	, and declared the title of	2, 67/9
begotten, was only the Lord	Protector	. For he declared then that	2, 67/13
far off. But the Lord	Protector	, he said, that very noble	2, 67/27
speaking of these words the	Protector	should have come in among	2, 68/1
overmuch diligence. For while the	Protector	found by the way tarrying	2, 68/8
into other matters ere the	Protector	came; whom when he beheld	2, 68/12
words were in speaking the	Protector	, accompanied with the Duke of	2, 68/21
Richard, Duke of Gloucester, now	Protector	of this realm, hath unto	2, 73/11
displeasure of my noble Lord	Protector	, bearing, as nature requireth, a	2, 73/27
most excellent Prince, the Lord	Protector	, as to the very lawfully	2, 74/2
most puissant Prince, the Lord	Protector	, that it may like his	2, 74/9
have this noble Prince, now	Protector	, to be your King or	2, 76/10
and others belonging to the	Protector	, with some prentices and lads	2, 76/17
unto Baynard's Castle, where the	Protector	lay. To which place repaired	2, 77/11
sent word unto the Lord	Protector	of the being there of	2, 77/14
unto his Grace. Whereupon the	Protector	made difficulty to come out	2, 77/16
thereby see how little the	Protector	looked for this matter, they	2, 77/21
no wise offend, Then the	Protector	, as he was very gentle	2, 78/5
realm under his. When the	Protector	had heard the proposition, he	2, 78/24
he showed aloud unto the	Protector	this for a final conclusion	2, 79/16
These words much moved the	Protector	, which else, as every man	2, 79/25
good. The next day the	Protector	, with a great train, went	2, 81/11
Prince, as soon as the	Protector	left that name and took	2, 84/27
after, at Nottingham, whither the	Protector	from York with many gentlemen	2, 88/16
the Duke met with the	Protector	himself, with three hundred horse	2, 89/1
other things required of the	Protector	the Duke of Hereford's lands	2, 89/9
King Henry before deprived, the	Protector	conceived such indignation that he	2, 89/12
far forth that when the	Protector	rode through London toward his	2, 89/17
in that green? world the	Protector	had of the Duke, and	2, 90/4
that tyrant) that either the	Protector	would give the Duke occasion	2, 90/6
displeasure or the Duke the	Protector	occasion of mistrust. And utterly	2, 90/7

And as for the late	Protector	and now King . . . And even	2, 92/14
lord, as for the late	Protector	, since he is now King	2, 93/18
to put him in the	Protector's	hands, that hath his brother	2, 39/28
was privy to all the	Protector's	counsel, even from the beginning	2, 42/29
beginning; and some of the	Protector's	friends said that the Duke	2, 42/31
him King, and that the	Protector's	only lawful son should marry	2, 44/2
about the King without the	Protector's	appointment, which removed also divers	2, 45/6
incline the people to the	Protector's	ghostly? purpose. But now was	2, 59/14
to the rebuke of the	Protector's	own mother, which was mother	2, 59/25
device quailed?, either by the	Protector's	negligence or the preacher's overmuch	2, 68/7
upon great pain, in the	Protector's	name, the Duke stood up	2, 69/8
given, the Duke, by the	Protector's	licence, a little rounded? as	2, 79/13
some secret instruction of the	Protector's	mind, yet met him again	2, 88/15
was first set upon the	Protector's	head, his eye could not	2, 90/12
this little while of his	Protectorship	(the praise given to God	2, 79/8
in prosperity rather joyful than	proud	, in peace just and merciful	2, 4/12
long-continued sovereignty, decline into a	proud	port from debonair behaviour of	2, 5/11
love), or were it a	proud	appetite of the Duke himself	2, 7/8
whereof he was of a	proud	heart highly desirous, should frame	2, 58/18
be; I am not so	proud	to look therefor, that ye	2, 73/3
or what mischief worketh the	proud	enterprise of an high heart	2, 86/23
I pray God he may	prove	a protector), troweth he that	2, 38/8
cause he moved Catesby to	prove	with some words, cast out	2, 46/14
my more pain than pleasure	proved	, by God's blessed Lady (that	2, 13/4
dust : which is not worst	proved	by her, for at this	2, 57/6
nothing so plain and openly	proved	, but that yet, for the	2, 82/27
his King nature and kindred	proveth	, whose innocence to all the	2, 32/10
the world his tender youth	proveth	. And so sanctuary, as for	2, 32/11
that as the Protector had	provided	privy guard for himself, so	2, 43/23
judgment of God have otherwise	provided	, I purpose not to spurn	2, 92/12
partly more by God's special	providence	than man's provision, repressed. Upon	2, 79/11
lands, yet God alway so	provideth	that it continueth not in	2, 67/2
the Mayor, and Friar Penker,	Provincial	of the Augustine friars, both	2, 58/23
which thing God and good	provision	forbid. Of which good provision	2, 15/18
provision forbid. Of which good	provision	none of us hath anything	2, 15/18
God's special providence than man's	provision	, repressed. Upon this answer given	2, 79/12
most part with the selfsame	provision	that was appointed for the	2, 82/11
the execrable desire of sovereignty	provoked	him to their destruction which	2, 5/29
the common hurt, irritating and	provoking	men unto anger and disturbing	2, 23/18
of them, in body and	prowess	? far under them both, little	2, 7/19
that special pattern of knightly	prowess	, as well in all princely	2, 67/28
the special pattern of knightly	prowess	, which as well in all	2, 68/16
considered, and the great knightly	prowess	pondered, with manifold virtues which	2, 74/4
the King, her husband, so	prudently	made between his kin and	2, 16/29
said, Vae regno cujus rex	puer	est, Woe is that realm	2, 74/17

his return assembled a great	puissance	against the King, and came	2, 65/15
humble petition unto the most	puissant	Prince, the Lord Protector, that	2, 74/9
thereon that she could not	pull	him back, so highly she	2, 64/21
restored, and the bastard slip	pulled	up ere it can be	2, 67/5
to set up that God	pulleth	down. And as for the	2, 92/14
should not say, in the	pulpit	namely?, into which none honest	2, 73/7
they were worthy to be	punished	as heinous traitors, whatsoever they	2, 47/28
done, they be worthy heinous	punishment	. What! quoth the Protector. Thou	2, 48/24
that grace, and for the	punishment	of their parents were for	2, 66/32
till these same were clearly	purged	and the truth well and	2, 64/32
death whose life withstood his	purpose	. He slew with his own	2, 8/13
and then win to his	purpose	as many as he could	2, 10/6
for him to bring his	purpose	to pass without the gathering	2, 16/7
the intenders of such a	purpose	would rather have had their	2, 24/12
therefore, as for me, I	purpose	not as yet to depart	2, 37/7
truths. Of which thing I	purpose	to make you such a	2, 41/16
opened the rest of his	purpose	with less fear to them	2, 43/6
who being won to his	purpose	, he thought his strength more	2, 43/8
partly by chance, partly of	purpose	, caused at length not common	2, 45/9
life should have quelled? their	purpose	. For which cause he moved	2, 46/13
of secret confederacy in that	purpose	, a mean man at that	2, 51/4
divers others of his traitorous	purpose	, had before conspired the same	2, 53/15
best hastily to pursue his	purpose	and put himself in possession	2, 58/9
people to the Protector's ghostly?	purpose	. But now was all the	2, 59/15
which, notwithstanding, to farther this	purpose	, he letted not. But nevertheless	2, 59/28
wisely turned it to their	purpose	, and said it was a	2, 76/26
show him their intent and	purpose	, with all the causes moving	2, 78/10
God have otherwise provided, I	purpose	not to spurn against a	2, 92/13
now King in possession, I	purpose	not to dispute his title	2, 93/18
knew that he such thing	purposed	, or otherwise had any inkling	2, 9/15
well were done for good	purposes	and necessary by the whole	2, 19/16
for his bulls, that he	purposeth	to be one, and though	2, 80/28
it were best hastily to	pursue	his purpose and put himself	2, 58/9
the world, he would importunely	pursue	his appetite and have her	2, 72/11
a fartherly beginning to the	pursuit	of his intent and a	2, 10/2
he with one Hastings, a	pursuivant	of his own name. And	2, 51/16
as he now met this	pursuivant	in the same place, that	2, 51/28
at erst? thereunto moved and	put	in hope, by the occasion	2, 9/22
would,? all the world would	put	her and her kindred in	2, 16/26
but shortly took him and	put	him in ward, and, that	2, 18/25
for, and that he was	put	in good hope and out	2, 22/2
Dukes of Gloucester and Buckingham,	put	under arrest for their surety	2, 23/10
well recovered, that I dare	put	no person earthly in trust	2, 35/8
that have not letted to?	put	them in duress? without colour	2, 36/29
son since I fear to	put	him in the Protector's hands	2, 39/28

the trust that his father	put	in you ever and for	2, 42/5
for the trust that I	put	in you now, that as	2, 42/6
or else, if they were	put	to death, without doubt the	2, 43/14
in his most weighty matters	put	no man in so special	2, 45/23
the Lord Hastings had not	put	so special trust, the Lord	2, 45/33
in that place, he was	put	in remembrance of another time	2, 51/17
they would vouchsafe to have	put	upon their backs, except that	2, 52/29
sudden fear drove them to	put	on for their defence such	2, 53/5
ending : which he was now	put	unto by the most dread	2, 53/29
the Bishop of London to	put	her to open penance, going	2, 54/27
to pursue his purpose and	put	himself in possession of the	2, 58/9
King's mother and many others	put	in good comfort to affirm	2, 64/34
that he made kings and	put	down kings almost at his	2, 65/32
though the Holy Ghost had	put	them in the preacher's mouth	2, 68/3
open proclamation that he did	put	out of his mind all	2, 81/29
Robert should in any wise	put	the two children to death	2, 83/18
answered that he would never	put	them to death, to die	2, 83/21
he took his time to	put	him forward and by such	2, 84/11
him with good words and	put	him in the best comfort	2, 85/3
and else had he been	put	in the hands of them	2, 92/25
opportunity and likelihood of speed?	putteth	a man in courage of	2, 9/24
law, to challenge? the crown,	putting	his claim into the parliament	2, 6/15
her kindred and of their	putting	to death, which were by	2, 48/3
by miracle. But this device	quailed	?, either by the Protector's negligence	2, 68/7
mind promised him a great	quantity	of the King's treasure and	2, 44/7
they saw, they began to	quarrel	with him and say that	2, 18/19
his presence they picked a	quarrel	to the Lord Richard Gray	2, 19/7
this matter was but a	quarrel	. For well they wist that	2, 48/13
greatly endangered, either by feigned	quarrels	or small matters aggrieved with	2, 70/31
grace was after to be	Queen	, wife unto King Henry the	2, 3/8
For were it by the	Queen	and the lords of her	2, 7/5
Lord Chamberlain, against whom the	Queen	specially grudged, for the great	2, 11/1
Lord Rivers, brother to the	Queen	, claimed of the King's former	2, 11/6
Rivers and brother unto the	Queen	, a right honourable man, as	2, 14/12
nearest of kin unto the	Queen	so was he planted next	2, 14/15
Prince. That drift by the	Queen	not unwisely devised, whereby her	2, 14/16
by divers means, caused the	Queen	to be persuaded and brought	2, 16/11
other party faithfully observed. The	Queen	, being in this wise persuaded	2, 17/1
matter came hastily to the	Queen	, a little before the midnight	2, 20/18
what. With which tidings the	Queen	, in great flight? and heaviness	2, 20/26
yet before day, unto the	Queen	. About whom he found much	2, 21/19
carry a wrong way. The	Queen	herself sat alone, alow on	2, 21/26
either for favour of the	Queen	or for fear of themselves	2, 22/19
the Great Seal to the	Queen	, to whom the custody thereof	2, 22/30
the Great Seal to the	Queen	, was thereof greatly reprov'd, and	2, 25/3

a heinous deed of the	Queen	, and proceeding of great malice	2, 25/20
worst to send unto the	Queen	for the redress of this	2, 26/26
into the Sanctuary to the	Queen	, with divers other lords with	2, 33/28
wise serve her. When the	Queen	and these lords were come	2, 34/6
other. My lord, quoth the	Queen	, I say not nay but	2, 34/31
very well content, quoth the	Queen	; And yet the case is	2, 35/32
then said he to the	Queen	that he nothing doubted but	2, 36/34
I trust that? quoth the	Queen	, In that I am guiltless	2, 37/3
away. Ah, Sir, quoth the	Queen	, hath the Protector so tender	2, 37/21
Lord Cardinal, perceiving that the	Queen	waxed ever the longer the	2, 40/8
child any evil intended. The	Queen	with these words stood a	2, 40/24
others with her, meaning the	Queen	, At these words many of	2, 47/30
well they wist that the	Queen	was too wise to go	2, 48/14
and too nigh to the	Queen	. Now when the Lord Chamberlain	2, 58/3
Gray, which was after his	Queen	, at that time a widow	2, 60/14
herself being in service with	Queen	Margaret, wife unto King Henry	2, 60/18
Elizabeth Gray, and her crowned	Queen	that was his enemy's wife	2, 65/10
that were begotten upon the	Queen	. According to this device, Doctor	2, 66/23
never lawfully married unto the	Queen	, but was, before God, husband	2, 67/14
never lawfully married unto the	Queen	, their mother, whose blood, saving	2, 73/17
fled the realm with the	Queen	and the Prince, while King	2, 90/26
grudge and heartburning between the	Queen's	kindred and the King's blood	2, 9/28
the Lord Marquis Dorset, the	Queen's	son by her first husband	2, 10/27
as hatred both unto the	Queen's	party, in this point accorded	2, 15/32
so reverently, and to the	Queen's	friends there, so lovingly, that	2, 17/5
when he had imprisoned the	Queen's	kinsfolk, and got both her	2, 43/5
by the Lord Rivers, the	Queen's	brother, in such wise that	2, 51/20
by the lords of the	Queen's	kindred that were taken before	2, 52/6
lest his life should have	quelled	? their purpose. For which cause	2, 46/13
well assuaged, and in effect	quenched	, in that that many of	2, 4/5
rather kindled his desire than	quenched	it. And finally, after many	2, 61/17
hath done) to come in	question	, while either Party taketh other	2, 30/12
and which is now in	question	whether my child may take	2, 39/11
and his realm? At this	question	all the lords sat sore	2, 47/24
musings much by whom this	question	should be meant, of which	2, 47/25
less so far come in	question	that some remain yet in	2, 82/20
merry in company, ready and	quick	of answer, neither mute nor	2, 56/3
dead man strive against the	quick	. So was I to King	2, 92/10
he was with hasty rapping	quickly	let in, he showed unto	2, 9/11
ears. Then were they all	quickly	bestowed in divers chambers, except	2, 49/10
days this realm was in	quiet	and prosperous estate: no fear	2, 4/26
all is (God be thanked)	quiet	, and likely right well to	2, 13/10
ensue, and much rest and	quiet	grow to all the realm	2, 27/6
Protector should grant him the	quiet	possession of the Earldom of	2, 44/4
God's grace rest in good	quiet	and peace. Now was this	2, 54/3

of your own bodies, the	quiet	of your wives and your	2, 69/21
deed done, he never had	quiet	in his mind, he never	2, 87/11
departed. By my troth, man,	quoth	Pottier, then will my master	2, 9/12
his mother's side, whose blood (	quoth	he), saving the King's pleasure	2, 14/27
be left about him, is (	quoth	he) neither honourable to his	2, 14/30
such matters. Yea, my liege,	quoth	the Duke of Buckingham, they	2, 19/21
Notwithstanding, Sir,	quoth	he, my Lord sendeth your	2, 21/11
be well. I assure him,	quoth	the Archbishop, be it as	2, 21/13
Chamberlain. Ah, woe worth him!	quoth	she, for he is one	2, 22/4
me and my blood. Madam,	quoth	he, be ye of good	2, 22/5
person. The prosperity whereof standeth,	quoth	he, not all in keeping	2, 26/7
presume to consecrate. And therefore,	quoth	the Archbishop of York, God	2, 28/9
man's life. And I trust,	quoth	he, with God's grace, we	2, 28/13
frowardness !	quoth	the Duke of Buckingham, for	2, 28/20
labour of his hands. Verily,	quoth	the Duke, I think you	2, 32/32
them for other. My lord,	quoth	the Queen, I say not	2, 34/31
No man denieth, good madam,	quoth	the Cardinal, but that your	2, 35/18
yourself. Not very well content,	quoth	the Queen; And yet the	2, 35/32
jeopardy with them. Why, madam,	quoth	another lord, know you anything	2, 36/26
in jeopardy? Nay, verily, Sir,	quoth	she, nor why they should	2, 36/27
Whereby should I trust that?	quoth	the Queen, In that I	2, 37/3
to deliver him. Truly, Madam,	quoth	he, and the farther that	2, 37/12
send him away. Ah, Sir,	quoth	the Queen, hath the Protector	2, 37/21
unto the lords: My lord,	quoth	she, and all my lords	2, 41/14
reproach. For lo, here is,	quoth	she, this gentleman, whom I	2, 41/18
several councils. For while we,	quoth	he, talk of one matter	2, 45/15
the other place. My lord,	quoth	the Lord Hastings, on my	2, 45/17
of them. Gladly, my lord,	quoth	he, Would God I had	2, 47/8
the same. That is,"	quoth	he, yonder sorceress my brother's	2, 47/29
be worthy heinous punishment. What!	quoth	the Protector. Thou servest me	2, 48/24
traitor. What, me, my lord?	quoth	he. Yea, thee, Traitor, quoth	2, 48/31
quoth he. Yea, thee, Traitor,	quoth	the Protector. And another let	2, 49/1
apace, for by St. Paul,	quoth	he, I will not to	2, 49/12
ere day. Eh, good lord,	quoth	the Lord Hastings to this	2, 50/10
hand. God send grace, Sir,	quoth	the messenger, and went his	2, 50/25
heavy heart? Yea my lord,	quoth	he, that remember I well	2, 52/3
thereby. Thou wouldst say so,	quoth	he, if thou knewest as	2, 52/5
own head. In faith, man,	quoth	he, I was never so	2, 52/9
others that were more meetly (	quoth	she) for your estate, and	2, 62/19
appetite. And I doubt not,	quoth	he, but there be, as	2, 63/25
Duke, his father. This is,	quoth	he, the father's own figure	2, 67/30
people be so still? Sir,	quoth	the Mayor, percase they perceive	2, 75/7
well. That shall we mend,	quoth	he, if that will help	2, 75/8
man saying nay. Wherefore, friends,	quoth	the Duke, since that we	2, 76/28
do nothing for me. Sir,	quoth	his page, there lieth one	2, 83/27

' ' What, fool,'	quoth	the fox, ' thou mayest	2, 93/7
' ' No, marry,'	quoth	he, ' that wot I	2, 93/9
brought to naught. What a	rabble	of thieves, murderers, and malicious	2, 30/28
boar a cause likely to	race	? us with his tusks, as	2, 50/17
boar with his tusks so	raced	? them both by the heads	2, 50/4
theme, Spuria vitulamina non agent	radices	altas,? that is to say	2, 66/27
nor anything intended he to	rake	in hand by which he	2, 5/3
shortly as he shrank, yet	ran	the blood about his ears	2, 49/4
the heads that the blood	ran	about both their shoulders. And	2, 50/5
out of his bed and	ran	about the chamber, so was	2, 87/19
beside many a good town	ransacked	and spoiled by them that	2, 71/22
turned into fines, fines into	ransoms	, small trespass to misprision, misprision	2, 70/6
upon the board a great	rap	. At which token given, one	2, 48/27
when he was with hasty	rapping	quickly let in, he showed	2, 9/11
the order of Sir Richard	Ratcliff	, knight, whose service the Protector	2, 57/21
the means of Sir Richard	Ratcliff	and Sir William Catesby, which	2, 84/5
so covertly demeaned, one thing	re	tended and another meant, that	2, 82/26
had she, and could both	read	well and write, merry in	2, 56/3
in tender youth infected, shall	readily	fall to mischief and riot	2, 11/30
commandment to make themselves shortly	ready	, for their lords were to	2, 17/25
the King with his company	ready	to leap on horseback and	2, 18/28
but that I shall be	ready	to change it upon your	2, 27/18
her seemed the Cardinal more	ready	to depart than some of	2, 40/25
remnant, and the Protector himself	ready	at hand, so that she	2, 40/26
had some better thing as	ready	to your pleasure as that	2, 47/9
tarry, but had his horse	ready	, if the Lord Hastings would	2, 50/8
and write, merry in company,	ready	and quick of answer, neither	2, 56/3
and manner like one always	ready	to strike again; he took	2, 87/15
of his latter days this	realm	was in quiet and prosperous	2, 4/26
and debate arising in the	realm	, to prevent? his time and	2, 6/22
with many nobles of the	realm	at Wakefield slain, leaving three	2, 6/24
draw down with this noble	realm	to ruin, but if ^o grace	2, 11/31
few years grown in this	realm	, I pray God as well	2, 13/2
His pleasure, yet should the	realm	always find kings and peradventure	2, 13/14
King, affinity or kindred, this	realm	, your own country, or your	2, 13/23
And thus should all the	realm	fall on a roar. And	2, 16/24
rule the King and the	realm	, and to set variance among	2, 19/11
the noble blood of the	realm	. Towards the accomplishing whereof, they	2, 19/12
the noble blood of the	realm	, to the end that themselves	2, 24/1
of the King and his	realm	, so that (were it destiny	2, 24/29
the one brother, all the	realm	would fall to the other	2, 25/15
man's mouth, not in this	realm	only but also in other	2, 26/18
quiet grow to all the	realm	. And if she be percase	2, 27/6
cease great murmur in the	realm	, if the mother might be	2, 27/22
him somewhere out of the	realm	? Verily, I look for none	2, 29/27

do great good to the	realm	, pleasure to the Council, and	2, 34/21
me to great sorrow, the	realm	to much harm, and you	2, 41/17
from all parts of the	realm	, came thick to that solemnity	2, 44/14
his royal person and his	realm	? At this question all the	2, 47/23
rule the King and the	realm	at their pleasure, and thereby	2, 53/18
the universal hurt of his	realm	, by his evil company, sinister	2, 53/23
death politically repressed, all the	realm	should by God's grace rest	2, 54/2
the holiest harlot in his	realm	, as one whom no man	2, 56/8
while the lords of the	realm	were about him, out of	2, 58/6
in peaceable possession of the	realm	, determining himself to marry, as	2, 60/4
for himself and for the	realm	, he sent over in embassy	2, 60/5
noble progeny out of his	realm	, whereupon depended great strength to	2, 62/3
was fain to avoid the	realm	and flee into Holland for	2, 65/17
and profitable to all the	realm	, nor to no part of	2, 69/15
to no part of the	realm	more profitable than to you	2, 69/15
of the laws of this	realm	for the Prince's pleasure: with	2, 70/15
other more than half the	realm	. Thus were neither your goods	2, 71/7
ancient noble blood of this	realm	that scarcely the half remaineth	2, 71/21
and everywhere over all the	realm	intolerable. For no woman was	2, 72/6
and other importable? dealing the	realm	was in every part annoyed	2, 72/17
as any part of his	realm	, not only for that the	2, 72/23
special, well-renowned city of his	realm	, much honourable fame receiveth among	2, 72/26
Gloucester, now Protector of this	realm	, hath unto the crown and	2, 73/11
the noble blood of this	realm	. Whereby it may well seem	2, 73/21
and commons also of this	realm	, and specially of the north	2, 74/6
guiding and governance of this	realm	, to the wealth and increase	2, 74/11
puer est, Woe is that	realm	that hath a child to	2, 74/18
the chief city of this	realm	, join with us, the nobles	2, 74/24
great profit to all this	realm	beside in choosing them so	2, 74/29
that the lords of this	realm	and the commons of other	2, 76/4
all the nobles of the	realm	be, to have this noble	2, 76/10
as wealth to all the	realm	beside, yet were they not	2, 78/3
goodness and zeal unto the	realm	, now with his eye of	2, 78/13
crown and governance of this	realm	, according to his right and	2, 78/17
as the people of this	realm	under his. When the Protector	2, 78/24
uttermost endeavour to set the	realm	in good state ; which was	2, 79/7
a final conclusion, that the	realm	was appointed? King Edward's line	2, 79/16
perceive well that all the	realm	is so set, whereof we	2, 79/29
nobles and commons of this	realm	, which we of all titles	2, 80/3
in due obedience unto this	realm	of England, the advancement whereof	2, 80/12
specially the lawyers of this	realm	. And finally, to the intent	2, 81/25
could have right to the	realm	, he thought therefore without delay	2, 83/12
reign and rule in the	realm	, by traitorous tyranny taken, deprived	2, 86/17
in woe, but fled the	realm	with the Queen and the	2, 90/25
with infinite benefit to the	realm	, by the conjunction of those	2, 91/10

the land, he fled the	realm	, went to Rome, never minding	2, 91/12
show how much profit the	realm	should take by his reign	2, 92/3
for the weal of this	realm	whereof his Grace hath now	2, 93/19
for the rule of a	realm	, as our Lord hath planted	2, 93/24
regarded his honour in other	realms	about than the crown of	2, 78/28
kingdom of the two noble	realms	, England and France, the one	2, 80/9
messengers, that it neither was	reason	nor in any wise to	2, 14/22
move her, nor any man's	reason	content her, then shall we	2, 27/9
that she shall be with	reason	contented, and all thing in	2, 28/15
force, as far forth as	reason	will. Which is not fully	2, 31/24
that must have it. And	reason	, since no man hath cause	2, 32/14
is, yet is there less	reason	in our case than in	2, 33/6
in the night's rest by	reason	of his day thoughts? Tell	2, 50/12
them. No more is it	reason	that it mislike any man	2, 63/27
her husband before God. By	reason	of which words such obstacle	2, 64/29
will better believe it. And	reason	is that it so be	2, 73/2
the motion was good and	reasonable	, and to the King and	2, 27/20
face and name of a	rebellion	, he secretly therefore, by divers	2, 16/11
Edward sounded openly to the	rebuke	of the Protector's own mother	2, 59/25
towardness? as their age could	receive	) a marvellous fortress and sure	2, 5/27
not only was content to	receive	him but also wooed him	2, 91/3
other great gifts which he	received	, that they looked for. ^o	2, 11/7
wise saluted his Grace, which	received	them in very joyous and	2, 19/5
of the citizens in violet,	received	him reverently at Hornsey, and	2, 24/19
other lords with him had	received	this young Duke, they brought	2, 42/13
letter delivered and the keys	received	, Sir James appointed the night	2, 84/25
his realm, much honourable fame	receiveth	among all other nations, but	2, 72/26
double the peril in the	recidivation	? that was in the first	2, 35/11
faith, I neither wot nor	reck	, so I were once hence	2, 93/6
their youth, of which I	reckon	the only surety to rest	2, 11/19
deserve it. And therefore they	reckon	no privilege broken, though they	2, 37/17
in what place could I	reckon	him sure, if he be	2, 37/30
of you all that would	reckon	himself lord of his own	2, 69/24
look therefor, that ye should	reckon	my words of as great	2, 73/3
nephews living, men would not	reckon	that he could have right	2, 83/11
in custody where he might	reckon	himself at home, and else	2, 92/24
many also, for that they	reckoned	this demeanour attempted not so	2, 22/24
of that place which they	reckoned	as a prison, and there	2, 34/19
in good surety ; when he	reckoned	himself surest, he lost his	2, 52/14
was not unprofitable, for he	reckoned	the amity of no earthly	2, 63/10
himself, if he had not	reckoned	it a greater thing to	2, 65/33
secret in the household, were	reckoned	very surely for the children	2, 67/24
she hath shrewd wit), she	reckoneth	herself no wiser than she	2, 29/2
man in so special trust,	reckoning	himself to no man so	2, 45/24
from weeping. But the lords,	recomforting	him with as good words	2, 13/26

where Persall, after his master's	recommendation	, showed him that he had	2, 88/11
spoken unto but by the	Recorder	, which is the mouth of	2, 75/21
will answer. With that the	Recorder	, called Fitzwilliam, a sad? man	2, 75/22
rehearsed them himself. But the	Recorder	so tempered his tale that	2, 75/28
as with the Mayor and	Recorder	of London. And after that	2, 79/14
which answer John Green, returning,	recounted	the same to King Richard	2, 83/22
off from the law and	recourse	to justice, was begun to	2, 14/4
a little amended than well	recovered	, that I dare put no	2, 35/7
enfeebled that he despaired all	recovery	, then he, considering the youth	2, 10/15
viands, but partly also in	recreation	and moderate pleasure, which he	2, 26/8
for their both disport and	recreation	: which thing the lords esteemed	2, 34/26
pondering that their youth without	recreation	and play cannot endure, nor	2, 34/28
of one Pottier, dwelling in	Red	Cross Street without Cripplegate ; and	2, 9/10
was no way left to	redeem	his offence by benefits, but	2, 43/18
April, the year of our	redemption	a thousand four hundred four	2, 3/4
doubt not but it shall	redound	unto your great weal and	2, 76/31
cannot stand. And verily it	redoundeth	greatly to the dishonour both	2, 26/16
him to many things highly	redounding	to the diminishing of his	2, 53/22
unto the Queen for the	redress	of this matter some honourable	2, 26/26
his gracious hands to the	redress	and amendment thereof, by taking	2, 78/16
was there present that could	refrain	from weeping. But the lords	2, 13/26
authority of his presence should	refrain	evil disposed persons from the	2, 14/8
yet suffice, as meseemeth, to	refrain	you from her marriage, since	2, 62/25
without a special grace, hardly	refraineth	. This fault not greatly grieved	2, 4/22
well there be some places	refuge	for both. But as for	2, 30/13
his goodness he will not	refuse	, for the King's sake and	2, 26/32
be. Now, then, if she	refuse	, in the deliverance of him	2, 29/9
out. Which if ye finally	refuse	to deliver him, I verily	2, 37/18
right hard that he would	refuse	, meaning this by Sir James	2, 83/29
with the usurpation of the	regal	dignity upon himself. And forasmuch	2, 9/26
will, if ye anything earthly	regard	either God or your King	2, 13/22
for their destruction, having more	regard	to their old variance than	2, 16/20
our dishonour, and as much	regard	took to his wealth as	2, 28/30
methinketh, without sin somewhat less	regard	than they do. Now, then	2, 29/23
place, and maketh to that	regard	for every man every place	2, 32/5
in his, than for the	regard	of any temporal advantage, yet	2, 63/8
people of themselves, so much	regard	the cleanness of their house	2, 72/14
health he somewhat the less	regarded	it, because he thought, whatsoever	2, 10/12
children, that so much more	regarded	his honour in other realms	2, 78/28
perceived, when he said, Vae	regno	cujus rex puer est, Woe	2, 74/17
commanded by the Mayor, made	rehearsal	to the commons of that	2, 75/27
need not, I suppose, to	rehearse	of these any more by	2, 70/28
wot well, need that I	rehearse	you again that ye have	2, 72/33
this present matter, I shall	rehearse	you the dolorous end of	2, 83/4
to pass the things before	rehearsed	. But when he had imprisoned	2, 43/4

his feigned friends. I have	rehearsed	this business about this marriage	2, 66/9
and by, somewhat louder, he	rehearsed	them the same matter again	2, 75/9
that the Duke had twice	rehearsed	them himself. But the Recorder	2, 75/28
than twenty years of his	reign	, a great part of a	2, 4/6
all the time of his	reign	he was with his people	2, 5/7
among yourselves in a child's	reign	fall at debate, many a	2, 13/15
and last year of his	reign	. But the Duke of Gloucester	2, 24/23
line should not any longer	reign	upon them, both for that	2, 79/17
When he had begun his	reign	the day of June, after	2, 82/8
all the time of his	reign	never ceased there cruel death	2, 82/14
him that he should not	reign	, but his uncle should have	2, 84/29
likely long to live to	reign	and rule in the realm	2, 86/17
realm should take by his	reign	, my lord Morton answered: Surely	2, 92/4
it and King Edward to	reign	, I was never so mad	2, 92/9
and six days, and thereof	reigned	two and twenty years, one	2, 3/3
in that that never prince	reigned	upon any people that were	2, 78/22
great safeguard to him now	reigning	, as this place was sometime	2, 39/22
steal out, they rob and	reive	and kill, and come in	2, 31/15
and waxen wild, robbers and	reivers ^o	walking at liberty uncorrected. And	2, 14/5
had a goodly Prince) utterly	rejected	, the crown was by authority	2, 6/18
conceived such indignation that he	rejected	the Duke's request with many	2, 89/13
demand of the Duke's uncourteously	rejected	, but he both with great	2, 90/16
they more her penance than	rejoiced	therein, when they considered that	2, 55/5
Which thing the common people	rejoiced	at and praised, but wise	2, 82/2
many a man's comfort and	relief	. Where the King took displeasure	2, 56/16
bore, professed and observed a	religious	life in Dartford, an house	2, 3/11
men since, of a certain	religious	fear, have not broken it	2, 31/22
and there no longer should	remain	than till the matter were	2, 23/12
come in question that some	remain	yet in doubt whether they	2, 82/20
and his issue male in	remainder	, immediately after the death of	2, 6/20
and Buckingham came thither. Where	remained	behind the Lord Rivers, the	2, 17/12
the other, if he either	remained	in sanctuary or should haply	2, 25/16
honourable kin which as yet	remained	under arrest, should, upon the	2, 36/35
Holland for succour; where he	remained	for the space of two	2, 65/22
realm that scarcely the half	remaineth	, to the great enfeebling of	2, 71/21
shall I desire you to	remember	, that the one part of	2, 12/12
well forget as we well	remember	. Which things if I could	2, 13/2
belief and soon persuaded. Ye	remember	, I trow, King Edward himself	2, 15/4
they escaped (for they would	remember	their imprisonment); or else, if	2, 43/14
my lord, quoth he, that	remember	I well and, thanked be	2, 52/3
man looketh that we should	remember	you of examples by name	2, 70/12
which honourable preacher, ye well	remember	, substantially declared unto you, at	2, 73/9
said, Ah, Hastings, art thou	remembered	when I met thee here	2, 52/2
the more worthy to be	remembered	, in how much she is	2, 56/29
albeit they be much less	remembered	because they were not so	2, 57/4

these causes, I say, before	remembered	, that is to wit, for	2, 73/29
unto him in manner before	remembered	. And therewith the lords came	2, 77/1
place, he was put in	remembrance	of another time in which	2, 51/17
of the noble Duke, whose	remembrance	can never die while he	2, 68/20
the tedious impression and stormy	remembrance	of his abominable deed. Now	2, 87/20
of and set among the	remembrances	of great matters : which they	2, 56/27
or so forgetful that he	remembreth	not, or so hardhearted that	2, 70/25
great forfeitures she got men	remission	; and finally, in many weighty	2, 56/19
depart than some of the	remnant	, and the Protector himself ready	2, 40/26
to be as who say	removed	from the King, and the	2, 14/29
without the Protector's appointment, which	removed	also divers of the Prince's	2, 45/6
shut up; and all others	removed	from them, only one called	2, 85/5
Then, all the others being	removed	from them, this Miles Forest	2, 85/16
but whither the bodies were	removed	they could nothing tell. And	2, 86/13
Protector lay. To which place	repaired	also, according to their appointment	2, 77/11
perceived but if we first	repeat	you some things long before	2, 60/1
of all frame, began to	repeat	those words again: This is	2, 68/14
done, piteously bewailed and sorrowfully	repented	. Richard, the third son, of	2, 7/15
point that, where he had	repented	the way that he had	2, 43/29
unto him; and that with	repenting	the Duke should nothing avail	2, 43/17
untoothed whether men of hatred	report	above the truth, or else	2, 7/27
this he required them to	report	. Every man answered him fair	2, 53/7
make his Grace so effectual	report	that we doubt not but	2, 76/30
I have heard by credible	report	, of such as were secret	2, 87/10
froward.? It is for truth	reported	that the Duchess, his mother	2, 7/23
with pillows, as it is	reported	on this wise said unto	2, 11/10
him or essayed him not,	reported	unto them that he found	2, 46/17
is of divers men diversely	reported	. Some have I heard say	2, 89/7
and favour of his visage,	represented	the very face of the	2, 67/29
and favour of his visage	representeth	the very face of the	2, 68/17
fortunate as fair: Bridget, which	representing	the virtue of her whose	2, 3/10
his well deserved death politically	repressed	, all the realm should by	2, 54/2
special providence than man's provision,	repressed	. Upon this answer given, the	2, 79/12
to our honour and her	reproach	, perceive that it was only	2, 27/13
harm, and you to great	reproach	. For lo, here is, quoth	2, 41/18
the Queen, was thereof greatly	reproved	, and the Seal taken from	2, 25/3
princes as the poorer people	reputed	and taken for the younger	2, 82/24
his Grace, at our humble	request	, to take upon him the	2, 74/10
the nobles, in our said	request	. Which for your own weal	2, 74/25
Grace, to make our humble	request	unto him in manner before	2, 76/33
incline to your petition and	request	, and according to the same	2, 80/6
that he rejected the Duke's	request	with many spiteful and minatory	2, 89/13
King Edward's time. Besides these	requests	of the Duke, the Protector	2, 44/6
you, I exhort you and	require	you all, for the love	2, 13/18
they come to baptism, to	require	it by their godfathers. He	2, 32/13

maketh him fain need to	require	it. What will then hath	2, 32/16
if he had discretion to	require	it if need were, I	2, 32/18
sent him unto her, to	require	her the delivery of him	2, 34/17
that this gentleman, whom ye	require	, were in the company of	2, 35/1
strangers. But the child cannot	require	the privilege. Who told him	2, 38/21
custody of him, I may	require	it for him, except the	2, 39/3
your garden in Holborn; I	require	you let us have a	2, 47/7
what mind you have, we	require	you plainly to show us	2, 74/34
or weigh not. Wherefore we	require	you give us answer one	2, 76/8
great weal and commodity, we	require	ye that ye tomorrow go	2, 76/32
done it. And this he	required	them to report. Every man	2, 53/7
the King's appetite when he	required	her. Howbeit, the respect of	2, 55/13
the Coronation, among other things	required	of the Protector the Duke	2, 89/9
Lord Protector, bearing, as nature	requireth	, a filial reverence to the	2, 73/27
midnight in all the haste,	requiring	him to rise and ride	2, 49/31
to marry, as it was	requisite	both for himself and for	2, 60/4
outward alliance were thought so	requisite	, he would find the means	2, 63/14
that by their favours more	resembled	other known men than him	2, 67/25
the owner, and only liberty	reserved	him to get his living	2, 32/31
breach of the privilege. The	residue	, since so long ago, I	2, 31/20
to devise any ways to	resist	. But now was all the	2, 58/10
he could be able to	resist	, that he was fain to	2, 65/16
to his death: which he	resisted	openly, howbeit somewhat (as men	2, 8/24
she would give them a	resolute	answer to the contrary, he	2, 40/16
he would give them a	resolute	answer to the contrary, which	2, 79/22
household. The Protector had the	resort	, the King in manner desolate	2, 44/33
to vouchsafe that they might	resort	to his presence to propose	2, 77/24
together,	resorted	unto Baynard's Castle, where the	2, 77/10
and man together, without any	respect	of God or the world	2, 6/6
us to charity than the	respect	of fleshly consanguinity. Our Lord	2, 12/17
with the King than any	respect	of kindred, they might, peradventure	2, 15/11
him, were it for the	respect	of his honour or that	2, 33/29
he required her. Howbeit, the	respect	of his royalty, the hope	2, 55/14
to be made for the	respect	of God, where His grace	2, 63/7
any fear of God or	respect	of his honour, murmur or	2, 72/9
and to leave her no	respite	to convey him, which she	2, 34/3
reckon the only surety to	rest	in your concord. For it	2, 11/19
charge not to forbear his	rest	, they letted? not to wake	2, 21/8
thereof might ensue, and much	rest	and quiet grow to all	2, 27/5
should all be soon in	rest	! Howbeit, there is none of	2, 28/25
hands, then he opened the	rest	of his purpose with less	2, 43/6
do rise in the night's	rest	by reason of his day	2, 50/12
realm should by God's grace	rest	in good quiet and peace	2, 54/3
strike again; he took ill	rest	o' nights, lay long waking	2, 87/16
outward no long time in	rest	. For hereupon, soon after, began	2, 87/21

weighty of all that invention	rested	in this, that they should	2, 59/19
the chamber, so was his	restless	heart continually tossed and tumbled	2, 87/19
King, that she might be	restored	unto such small lands as	2, 60/30
light, the rightful inheritors be	restored	, and the bastard slip pulled	2, 67/3
was now no surety to	retreat	, as for that they thought	2, 79/18
of naught. But now to	return	to the course of this	2, 9/20
back again and compel to	return	any man that were got	2, 18/3
and disdain he at his	return	assembled a great puissance against	2, 65/15
it for vanity. In his	return	homeward, whomsoever he met he	2, 82/3
my lord of my husband,	returned	safe again and had the	2, 39/18
between ten and eleven, he	returned	into the chamber among them	2, 47/15
for in conclusion King Edward	returned	, and with much less number	2, 66/2
with which answer John Green,	returning	, recounted the same to King	2, 83/22
were ever able, he would	revenge	them, who would prick him	2, 43/13
and impatient of partners. Edward,	revenging	his father's death, deprived King	2, 6/28
first, under the pretext of	revenging	of old displeasure, abuse the	2, 10/4
with much honour and humble	reverence	he conveyed upward towards the	2, 20/17
that while forbore her of	reverence	towards his King, or else	2, 48/21
he forbore her, either for	reverence	or for a certain friendly	2, 55/22
as nature requireth, a filial	reverence	to the Duchess, his mother	2, 73/27
me more meetly than our	reverend	father here present, my Lord	2, 26/30
wrote unto the King so	reverently	, and to the Queen's friends	2, 17/4
citizens in violet, received him	reverently	at Hornsey, and riding from	2, 24/19
him in open sight so	reverently	to the Prince, with all	2, 24/24
for none or very small	rewards	, and those rather gay than	2, 56/21
he said, Vae regno cuius	rex	puer est, Woe is that	2, 74/17
of these places: yea, and	rich	men run thither with poor	2, 31/9
and those rather gay than	rich	: either for that she was	2, 56/21
only as it were a	rich	man that would marry his	2, 62/11
battle, it sufficed in a	rich	man for a pretext of	2, 71/4
time was there in which	rich	men for their money, and	2, 71/25
there anywhere, young or old,	rich	or poor, whom he set	2, 72/7
a thirteen year of age;	Richard	, Duke of York, two years	2, 3/7
been their chief defence. For	Richard	the Duke of Gloucester, by	2, 6/2
so much mischief to conceive.	Richard	, Duke of York, a noble	2, 6/13
three sons, Edward, George, and	Richard	. All three, as they were	2, 6/25
repented.	Richard	, the third son, of whom	2, 7/16
by her first husband, and	Richard	, the Lord Hastings, a noble	2, 10/28
Edward, Duke of Buckingham, and	Richard	, Lord Hastings and Chamberlain, both	2, 15/29
a quarrel to the Lord	Richard	Gray, the King's other brother	2, 19/7
forthwith they arrested the Lord	Richard	and Sir Thomas Vaughan, knight	2, 19/24
to his nephew, the Lord	Richard	, with the same message for	2, 20/6
Lord Rivers and the Lord	Richard	, with Sir Thomas Vaughan, into	2, 20/11
the Lord Rivers and Lord	Richard	with the other knights were	2, 23/6
by the order of Sir	Richard	Ratcliff, knight, whose service the	2, 57/21

the praise of the Lord	Richard	, late Duke of York, calling	2, 67/8
even there to cry King	Richard	! King Richard! that it might	2, 68/5
to cry King Richard! King	Richard	! that it might have been	2, 68/5
so far from crying King	Richard	! that they stood as they	2, 68/25
that the most excellent Prince,	Richard	, Duke of Gloucester, now Protector	2, 73/11
of the late noble Prince,	Richard	, Duke of York, to whose	2, 73/31
proposition made have cried King	Richard	! King Richard! all was hushed	2, 75/3
have cried King Richard! King	Richard	! all was hushed and mute	2, 75/3
their throats would give: King	Richard	! King Richard! and threw up	2, 76/20
would give: King Richard! King	Richard	! and threw up their caps	2, 76/20
of our most dear father,	Richard	, late Duke of York, to	2, 80/2
a great shout, crying, King	Richard	! King Richard! And then the	2, 80/17
shout, crying, King Richard! King	Richard	! And then the lords went	2, 80/17
it should be true, King	Richard	, after his Coronation, taking his	2, 83/7
recounted the same to King	Richard	at Warwick, yet in his	2, 83/22
by the means of Sir	Richard	Ratcliff and Sir William Catesby	2, 84/5
upon this page's words King	Richard	arose (for this communication had	2, 84/14
in great haste to King	Richard	, and showed him all the	2, 86/1
Hill, beheaded for treason, King	Richard	himself, as ye shall hereafter	2, 87/4
to look aright on King	Richard	, but ever feared his own	2, 89/16
faining himself sick, and King	Richard	said it was done in	2, 89/22
men think that if King	Richard	had any such opinion conceived	2, 90/8
and that both to King	Richard	well known and not ill	2, 90/14
by the commandment of King	Richard	, Doctor Morton, Bishop of Ely	2, 90/19
the stead of possession and	riches	, and thus, taking counsel of	2, 61/28
procured the Protector hastily; to	rid	him. And much the rather	2, 46/23
knights were thus beheaded and	rid	out of the way, then	2, 58/4
thought therefore without delay to	rid	them, as though the killing	2, 83/12
requiring him to rise and	ride	away with him; for he	2, 49/32
would go with him, to	ride	so far yet the same	2, 50/8
sick, because he would not	ride	with him. And the other	2, 89/18
word to rise and come	ride	or he would make Him	2, 89/19
him reverently at Hornsey, and	riding	from thence, accompanied him into	2, 24/20
it also that in the	riding	towards the Tower, the same	2, 50/27
his cause was either for	right	or favour so far forth	2, 6/16
shoulder much higher than his	right	, hard-favoured of visage, and such	2, 7/20
great causes. Sometimes a thing	right	well intended our misconstruction turneth	2, 12/5
be thanked) quiet, and likely	right	well to prosper in wealthy	2, 13/10
laid him down on his	right	side, his face towards them	2, 13/25
brother unto the Queen, a	right	honourable man, as valiant of	2, 14/12
dare say would now be	right	angry with them that keep	2, 32/19
giveth and secretly in foundeth? in	right	generation after the laws of	2, 66/30
showed he that his very	right	heir of his body, lawfully	2, 67/12
unto you of a matter	right	great and weighty, and no	2, 69/13
her from her husband, a	right	honest substantial young man among	2, 72/2

on Sunday last past, the	right	and title that the most	2, 73/10
authority of parliament entailed, the	right	and title of the same	2, 73/33
same, according to his very	right	and just title. Which thing	2, 74/12
this realm, according to his	right	and title lawfully descended unto	2, 78/20
as to ourself, as very	right	heir, lawfully begotten of the	2, 80/1
play all the people know	right	well that he that playeth	2, 81/1
reckon that he could have	right	to the realm, he thought	2, 83/12
Grace pleasure, the thing were	right	hard that he would refuse	2, 83/29
which was a man of	right	goodly personage and for nature's	2, 83/31
manner departed. But surely some	right	secret at these days deny	2, 90/2
days deny this and many	right	wise men think it unlikely	2, 90/2
the like favour. The Bishop	right	humbly thanked him and said	2, 92/26
abilities whereof he hath already	right	many, little needing my praise	2, 93/22
best death and the most	righteous	, that is to wit, his	2, 82/16
noble personage, which is so	righteously	entitled thereunto, is of so	2, 74/20
truth coming to light, the	rightful	inheritors be restored, and the	2, 67/3
readily fall to mischief and	riot	and draw down with this	2, 11/31
of ungracious living. Now unthrifths	riot	and run in debt, upon	2, 31/7
were, it rather grew of	riot	and unreasonable waste than any	2, 69/28
coupled ere she were well	ripe	, she not very fervently loved	2, 55/11
the haste, requiring him to	rise	and ride away with him	2, 49/31
own fear fantasieth or do	rise	in the night's rest by	2, 50/12
part, sent him word to	rise	and come ride or he	2, 89/19
the night. And at their	rising	in the dawning of the	2, 17/23
and sore longed upward, not	rising	yet so fast as he	2, 84/4
it been of an old	rite	and custom observed as a	2, 50/30
dried up, nothing left but	rivelled	? skin and hard bone. And	2, 55/31
Calais (which office the Lord	Rivers	, brother to the Queen, claimed	2, 11/6
appointed Sir Anthony Woodville, Lord	Rivers	and brother unto the Queen	2, 14/11
Where remained behind the Lord	Rivers	, the King's uncle, intending on	2, 17/13
these Dukes and the Lord	Rivers	a great while. But incontinent	2, 17/16
courtesy departed and the Lord	Rivers	lodged, the Dukes secretly with	2, 17/18
° But when the Lord	Rivers	understood the gates closed and	2, 18/8
his brother, and the Lord	Rivers	, his uncle, had compassed to	2, 19/10
well answer for mine uncle	Rivers	and my brother here, that	2, 19/20
own table to the Lord	Rivers	, praying him to be of	2, 20/4
Gloucester, he sent the Lord	Rivers	and the Lord Richard, with	2, 20/11
Prince, and that the Lord	Rivers	and Lord Richard with the	2, 23/6
King Edward by the Lord	Rivers	, the Queen's brother, in such	2, 51/20
when many of the Lord	Rivers'	servants were unready. Now had	2, 17/27
the realm fall on a	roar	. And of all the hurt	2, 16/24
nightly they steal out, they	rob	and reive and kill, and	2, 31/15
thereon; there devise they new	robberies	, nightly they steal out, they	2, 31/14
of goodwill and waxen wild,	robbers	and reivers° walking at liberty	2, 14/5
he specially trusted, unto Sir	Robert	Brackenbury, constable of the Tower	2, 83/16

also that the same Sir	Robert	should in any wise put	2, 83/18
that a priest of Sir	Robert	Brackenbury took up the bodies	2, 86/6
of the Dukes' servants as	rode	with the carts of their	2, 24/4
his old, devised as he	rode	to fulfill that thing which	2, 83/9
great heap of stones. Then	rode	Sir James in great haste	2, 85/29
forth that when the Protector	rode	through London toward his Coronation	2, 89/17
Him be carried. Whereupon he	rode	on with evil will, and	2, 89/20
fled the realm, went to	Rome	, never minding more to meddle	2, 91/12
whomsoever so well occupy the	room	as I dare say he	2, 74/15
if he take it. Which	room	, I warn you well, is	2, 74/16
gentlemen and yeomen; keep your	rooms	.° And thus in a	2, 19/3
knights were appointed unto divers	rooms	. The Lord Chamberlain, and some	2, 25/9
slips shall never take deep	root	. Thereupon, when he had shown	2, 66/28
blood might of youth be	rooted	in the Prince's favour, the	2, 14/17
long accustomed malice many years	rooted	. With these words and writings	2, 15/25
up ere it can be	rooted	deep. And when he had	2, 67/5
that notwithstanding, on the morrow	rose	from the feast faining himself	2, 89/21
Forest at St. Martin's piecemeal	rotted	away; Dighton, indeed, yet walketh	2, 87/2
short and rude in speech,	rough	and boisterous of behaviour, bold	2, 57/25
men amazed. Whereupon the Duke	rounded	unto the Mayor and said	2, 75/32
the Protector's licence, a little	rounded	? as well with other noblemen	2, 79/13
midnight, not so much as	rounding	? among them, by which they	2, 75/17
already, as near of his	royal	blood as we? But our	2, 15/13
the tuition of his own	royal	person. The prosperity whereof standeth	2, 25/32
and displeasure of the King's	royal	Majesty; to whose Grace it	2, 34/12
King and Protector of his	royal	person and his realm? At	2, 47/23
Duke of York, to whose	royal	blood the crown of England	2, 73/31
we take upon us the	royal	estate, preeminence, and kingdom of	2, 80/8
tender children, born of most	royal	blood, brought up in great	2, 86/16
Howbeit, the respect of his	royalty	, the hope of gay apparel	2, 55/14
the people cast a comely	rud	? in her cheeks (of which	2, 54/32
a shrewd wit, short and	rude	in speech, rough and boisterous	2, 57/25
with this noble realm to	ruin	, but if ^o grace turn him	2, 11/31
and heaviness, bewailing her child's	ruin	, her friends' mischance, and her	2, 20/26
to take upon him the	rule	in King Harry's life, was	2, 6/23
should always be able to	rule	both the parties. But in	2, 10/13
his uncle, had compassed to	rule	the King and the realm	2, 19/10
in good authority, and much	rule	bore in all the county	2, 45/29
to obtain much of the	rule	that the Lord Hastings bore	2, 46/25
have taken upon them to	rule	the King and the realm	2, 53/18
wist himself out of her	rule	. And albeit he would gladly	2, 63/3
was best bore always least	rule	, and more suit was in	2, 71/31
bastard blood to have the	rule	of the land, nor the	2, 74/7
us and our heirs to	rule	, govern and defend, the other	2, 80/10
to live to reign and	rule	in the realm, by traitorous	2, 86/17

excellent virtues meet for the	rule	of a realm, as our	2, 93/24
was he in many things	ruled	by the band, more than	2, 15/5
of a wife rather be	ruled	by his eye than by	2, 63/32
whom he found much heaviness,	rumble	, haste and business, carriage and	2, 21/20
shall be ceased the slanderous	rumour	and obloquy now going, and	2, 27/4
avoiding of all manner of	rumour	, that the Lord Cardinal should	2, 33/24
not only to the great	rumour	of the people and their	2, 34/10
his Grace, to have it	run	in every man's mouth, not	2, 26/18
living. Now unthrifths riot and	run	in debt, upon the boldness	2, 31/7
places: yea, and rich men	run	thither with poor men's goods	2, 31/9
go whistle them. Men's wives	run	thither with their husbands' plate	2, 31/11
sanctuary because she list to	run	from her husband? I would	2, 32/34
by nature, yet might he	run	into slander and suspicion of	2, 36/1
The fox, that saw him	run	so fast, asked him whither	2, 93/5
outward, and (as the fame	runneth	) also not untoothed whether men	2, 7/27
sat alone, alow on the	rushes	, all desolate and dismayed, whom	2, 21/26
clapped, and in come there	rushing	men in harness, as many	2, 48/29
him and delivered to Doctor	Russell	, Bishop of Lincoln, a wise	2, 25/5
kindred of affinity, if the	Sacraments	of Christ's Church bear that	2, 12/15
a King that durst that	sacred	place violate, or so holy	2, 28/7
immunity and liberty of that	sacred	Sanctuary, that hath been the	2, 28/11
and high disparagement to the	sacred	majesty of a prince, that	2, 62/27
entitled thereunto, is of so	sad	? age and thereto of so	2, 74/20
the Recorder, called Fitzwilliam, a	sad	? man and an honest, which	2, 75/23
departed, the more part all	sad	, some with glad semblance that	2, 77/2
him of the cure and	safe	keeping of his body, for	2, 39/5
lord of my husband, returned	safe	again and had the victory	2, 39/18
but I could here keep	safe	if I would, whatsoever any	2, 41/20
the other's body. Keep one	safe	and both be sure, and	2, 41/29
people, not for the King's	safeguard	, whom no man impugned, but	2, 16/19
that they were also in	safeguard	, and there no longer should	2, 23/11
Sanctuary, that hath been the	safeguard	of so many a good	2, 28/12
gave them not only a	safeguard	for the harm they have	2, 31/16
of sanctuary out of his	safeguard	to play with him. As	2, 38/17
palace may be as great	safeguard	to him now reigning, as	2, 39/22
wives and your daughters, the	safeguard	of your goods: of all	2, 69/22
five hundred years ago by	Saint	Peter, his own person in	2, 28/3
have yet in the Abbey	Saint	Peter's cope to show) that	2, 28/6
amendment: as though God and	Saint	Peter were the patrons of	2, 31/5
lawfully, without any displeasure to	Saint	Peter, take her out of	2, 33/1
Peter, take her out of	Saint	Peter's church by the arm	2, 33/2
had on Shrove Tuesday at	Saint	Albans? against King Edward. And	2, 60/22
taken out of sanctuary that	saith	he will bide there, then	2, 33/3
him grudge for King Henry's	sake	the Sixth, whom he deposed	2, 4/4
not refuse, for the King's	sake	and ours, and wealth of	2, 27/1

they hate them for my	sake	! In that I am so	2, 37/5
unto her, for the manner	sake	, that she went about, to	2, 54/18
him, praying them for his	sake	to give and bear the	2, 79/4
must sometimes, for the manner	sake	, not be a-knowen what they	2, 80/26
with him for his kinsfolks'	sakes	, and that if he were	2, 43/12
knees in very humble wise	saluted	his Grace, which received them	2, 19/4
homeward, whomsoever he met he	saluted	. For a mind that knoweth	2, 82/3
about nine of the clock,	saluting	them courteously, and excusing himself	2, 47/3
him so intending, whether the	same	Duke of Clarence had kept	2, 9/3
unto him others of the	same	party, and, in effect, every	2, 14/14
the Lord Richard, with the	same	message for his comfort, who	2, 20/6
to his Coronation, causing the	same	to be blown about that	2, 23/30
he go forth in the	same	; and since he had once	2, 43/30
all the others affirmed the	same	. That is," quoth he	2, 47/29
beheaded at Pomfret this self	same	day, in which he was	2, 48/5
devised that himself should the	same	day be beheaded at London	2, 48/6
ride so far yet the	same	night that they should be	2, 50/9
riding towards the Tower, the	same	morning in which he was	2, 50/27
but an enemiuous? scorn. The	same	morning ere he were up	2, 51/1
like manner together in the	same	place. At which other time	2, 51/18
met this pursuivant in the	same	place, that jeopardy so well	2, 51/29
before talked thereof in the	same	place while he was therein	2, 52/1
and the Duke there the	same	day in the Council. And	2, 53/2
ten of the clock that	same	forenoon : which sudden fear drove	2, 53/4
purpose, had before conspired the	same	day to have slain the	2, 53/16
for he was at the	same	field slain. After which done	2, 60/23
of this wedding till these	same	were clearly purged and the	2, 64/32
crown and kingdom of the	same	. For, as the worshipful man	2, 73/12
right and title of the	same	is by the just course	2, 73/33
the abusions? before in the	same	used any longer to continue	2, 74/7
wealth and increase of the	same	, according to his very right	2, 74/11
louder, he rehearsed them the	same	matter again in other order	2, 75/9
distress and decay of the	same	and to set his gracious	2, 78/14
to give and bear the	same	to the Prince, under whom	2, 79/5
request, and according to the	same	, here we take upon us	2, 80/7
crowned the day of the	same	month. And that solemnity was	2, 82/10
and credence also that the	same	Sir Robert should in any	2, 83/18
John Green, returning, recounted the	same	to King Richard at Warwick	2, 83/22
displeasure and thought that the	same	night he said unto a	2, 83/24
there need we not the	sanctuaries	that God appointed in the	2, 30/19
pound and cause of all	sanctuaries	. From which necessity this noble	2, 32/8
she then lay, into the	Sanctuary	, lodging herself and her company	2, 21/1
conveyance of her stuff into	Sanctuary	, chests, coffers, packs, fardels, trusses	2, 21/21
no man should go to	Sanctuary	, nor none could pass unsearched	2, 22/15
if he either remained in	sanctuary	or should haply be shortly	2, 25/16

that she should keep in	sanctuary	the King's brother, from him	2, 25/22
should be fain to keep	sanctuary	. For every man will ween	2, 26/20
and liberty of that sacred	Sanctuary	, that hath been the safeguard	2, 28/11
so great a mischief, the	Sanctuary	would little let them. Which	2, 29/22
yet will I break no	sanctuary	therefore. For verily since the	2, 30/2
thereto, it is pity the	Sanctuary	should serve them. And much	2, 30/16
look me now how few	sanctuary	men there be whom any	2, 30/24
is, nor can be, a	sanctuary	man. A sanctuary serveth always	2, 31/27
be, a sanctuary man. A	sanctuary	serveth always to defend the	2, 31/28
every man every place a	sanctuary	. But where a man is	2, 32/6
tender youth proveth. And so	sanctuary	, as for him, neither none	2, 32/11
have. Men come not to	sanctuary	as they come to baptism	2, 32/12
with them that be there	sanctuary	men indeed. For if one	2, 32/21
For if one go to	sanctuary	with another man's goods, why	2, 32/22
his goods even within the	sanctuary	? For neither King nor Pope	2, 32/24
Church, the goods of a	sanctuary	man should be delivered in	2, 32/29
a man's wife will take	sanctuary	because she list to run	2, 32/33
may be taken out of	sanctuary	that saith he will bide	2, 33/3
if a child will take	sanctuary	because he feareth to go	2, 33/4
I have often heard of	sanctuary	men, but I never heard	2, 33/9
I never heard erst? of	sanctuary	children. And therefore, as for	2, 33/9
But he can be no	sanctuary	man that neither hath wisdom	2, 33/12
that taketh one out of	sanctuary	to do him good, I	2, 33/18
plainly that he breaketh no	sanctuary	. When the Duke had done	2, 33/19
Star Chamber, departed into the	Sanctuary	to the Queen, with divers	2, 33/28
also, to suffer him in	sanctuary	, as though the one brother	2, 34/14
both, than here as a	sanctuary	man, to their both dishonour	2, 35/25
not sure in this, the	Sanctuary	, whereof was there never tyrant	2, 37/30
my son can deserve no	sanctuary	, and therefore he cannot have	2, 38/2
for sickness, come out of	sanctuary	out of his safeguard to	2, 38/17
taketh out him, breaketh the	sanctuary	. Serveth this liberty for my	2, 38/26
ward from me out of	sanctuary	without the breach of the	2, 39/1
without the breach of the	sanctuary	. And if my privilege could	2, 39/1
time that I have taken	sanctuary	, for when my lord, my	2, 39/15
child, God's law privilegeth the	Sanctuary	, and the Sanctuary my son	2, 39/27
privilegeth the Sanctuary, and the	Sanctuary	my son since I fear	2, 39/27
be that breaketh this holy	sanctuary	, I pray God shortly send	2, 40/3
shortly send him need of	sanctuary	when he may not come	2, 40/4
it. For taken out of	sanctuary	, would I not my mortal	2, 40/6
have him fetched out of	sanctuary	, which she thought to be	2, 41/1
new wife in Westminster in	Sanctuary	, where she was delivered of	2, 65/24
being brought out of the	Sanctuary	by (for thither had he	2, 81/34
wrong way. The Queen herself	sat	alone, alow on the rushes	2, 21/26
in the Tower, and there	sat	in Council, devising he honourable	2, 46/31
on his lips, and so	sat	him down in his place	2, 47/17

ail. Then, when he had	sat	still awhile, thus he began	2, 47/20
this question all the lords	sat	sore astonished, musing much by	2, 47/24
people were therewith very well	satisfied	, and said it were alms	2, 24/15
leaving his body at liberty,	satisfy	the part of his goods	2, 32/23
or otherwise. Howbeit, somewhat to	satisfy	her, he said that albeit	2, 63/5
defend a thief may not	save	an innocent. But he is	2, 38/4
he and all others also,	save	herself, lacked either wit or	2, 40/19
should sooner destroy himself than	save	the King, who with his	2, 43/19
were out of all array	save	her kirtle only, yet went	2, 54/31
side, whose blood (quoth he),	saving	the King's pleasure, was full	2, 14/27
the whole Council at London,	saving	that somewhat they must say	2, 19/17
was to have lost him,	saving	for fear lest his life	2, 46/13
doted in the King's life,	saving	, as it is said, he	2, 48/21
till this were done, for	saving	of his oath. So was	2, 49/16
up, and very well married,	saving	somewhat too soon, her husband	2, 55/9
am sorry to speak of,	saving	that it is in vain	2, 72/4
Queen, their mother, whose blood,	saving	that he set his voluptuous	2, 73/18
other parts might have sufficed,	saving	that we such love bear	2, 76/5
the last that ever he	saw	, his Highness, being at Windsor	2, 5/13
his own fault, whereof he	saw	no such cause in himself	2, 18/16
Whom, as soon as they	saw	, they began to quarrel with	2, 18/19
lords, neither, whom she there	saw	, which as she feared lest	2, 41/8
brother and his kinsfolks he	saw	in such places imprisoned as	2, 43/19
many ill signs that he	saw	which he now construes all	2, 46/4
to do. When the Mayor	saw	this he with other partners	2, 75/18
the Duke and the Mayor	saw	this manner, they wisely turned	2, 76/26
inclined thereunto. But when he	saw	there was none other way	2, 79/27
of some that said they	saw	it, that the Duke, at	2, 90/11
great pace. The fox, that	saw	him run so fast, asked	2, 93/4
the Tower, as men constantly	say	, and that without commandment or	2, 8/16
think hard it is to	say	, whether he, being toward ^o him	2, 9/14
now to be as who	say	removed from the King, and	2, 14/29
kindred in the wight? and	say	that they had unwisely, and	2, 16/27
to quarrel with him and	say	that he intended to set	2, 18/20
saving that somewhat they must	say	. Unto which words, the King	2, 19/17
Marquis hath done, I cannot	say	; but in good faith, I	2, 19/19
alone), all the world would	say	that we were a wise	2, 29/30
them. Yet will I not	say	nay, but that it is	2, 30/7
have both. And this, I	say	, although: they were not abused	2, 31/2
with their husbands' plate, and	say	they dare not abide with	2, 31/12
if need were, I dare	say	would now be right angry	2, 32/18
the Duke, I think you	say	very truth. And what if	2, 32/32
to do him good, I	say	plainly that he breaketh no	2, 33/18
lord, quoth the Queen, I	say	not nay but that it	2, 34/31
that there is, as physicians	say	, and as we also find	2, 35/9

to go out, if I	say	he shall not, if I	2, 38/24
privilege but for myself, I	say	he that against my will	2, 38/25
I would, whatsoever any man	say	. And I doubt not also	2, 41/21
him, as though he would	say	, ' ye shall have soon	2, 51/10
none harm thereby. Thou wouldst	say	so, quoth he, if thou	2, 52/5
wished her somewhat higher. Thus	say	they that knew her in	2, 55/26
without disport. The King would	say	that he had three concubines	2, 56/5
he loved, whose favour, to	say	the truth (for sin it	2, 56/14
durst somewhat the more boldly	say	her mind, as to him	2, 61/21
it booted not greatly to	say	nay. Notwithstanding, the Duchess of	2, 61/33
but there be, as ye	say	, other that be in every	2, 63/26
she was solemnly sworn to	say	the truth, she confessed that	2, 65/2
sufficed to have somewhat to	say	, while they were sure to	2, 66/13
radices altas,? that is to	say	, bastard slips shall never take	2, 66/28
better wotteth what he should	say	, and thereto so good and	2, 73/6
virtuous that he would not	say	the thing which he wist	2, 73/6
he wist he should not	say	, in the pulpit namely?, into	2, 73/7
wherein every man forbearth to	say	that he knoweth in avoiding	2, 73/26
mother: for these causes, I	say	, before remembered, that is to	2, 73/29
the room as I dare	say	he will if he take	2, 74/15
no, and he must twice	say	nay, and at the third	2, 80/30
without, that I dare well	say	, to do your Grace pleasure	2, 83/28
great thanks and, as some	say	, there made him knight.? But	2, 86/2
of a King! Whereupon they	say	that a priest of Sir	2, 86/6
reported. Some have I heard	say	that the Duke, a little	2, 89/8
despite of him. And they	say	that ever after continually each	2, 89/23
head another way. But men	say	that he was of truth	2, 90/13
twain to be bold to	say	whatsoever he thought, whereof he	2, 92/19
that I was about to	say	, taken as well as afore	2, 93/14
other brother by his mother,	saying	that he, with the Lord	2, 19/9
been from them so long,	saying	merrily that he had been	2, 47/4
with one voice, no man	saying	nay. Wherefore, friends, quoth the	2, 76/28
in so vile a corner,	saying	that he would have them	2, 86/4
And even there he left,	saying	that he had already meddled	2, 92/15
of the prison to the	scaffold	and showing to the people	2, 57/27
the more part played upon	scaffolds	. In which poor men be	2, 81/7
long before departed by her	scalp	? taken out of the charnel	2, 55/29
in one hour, continued yet	scant	a fortnight, should be deeper	2, 15/23
death and the proclaiming could	scant	have sufficed unto the bare	2, 54/7
blood of this realm that	scarcely	the half remaineth, to the	2, 71/21
all the other aldermen in	scarlet	, with five hundred horse of	2, 24/18
he feareth to go to	school	, his master must let him	2, 33/5
proclaiming thereof one that was	schoolmaster	of Paul's, of chance standing	2, 54/10
a thousand four hundred four	score	and three, leaving much fair	2, 3/5
no warning, but an enemious?	scorn	. The same morning ere he	2, 50/32

been but in paper and	scribbled	forth in haste at adventure	2, 54/9
I would think, without any	scruple	of conscience, without any breach	2, 32/20
their learning and had no	scrupulous	conscience. Among these had they	2, 58/21
and sent men to the	sea	. All which things these Dukes	2, 19/15
that such men as the	sea	or their evil debtors have	2, 30/8
nature misgiveth them, as the	sea	without wind swelleth of himself	2, 44/26
weaponed, he took the Great	Seal	with him, and came, yet	2, 21/18
And here is the Great	Seal	, which in likewise as that	2, 22/9
he betook her the Great	Seal	, and departed home again, yet	2, 22/12
had yielded up the Great	Seal	to the Queen, to whom	2, 22/30
King, secretly sent for the	Seal	again, and brought it with	2, 22/32
had delivered up the Great	Seal	to the Queen, was thereof	2, 25/3
thereof greatly reproved, and the	Seal	taken from him and delivered	2, 25/3
of them in the mean	season	grown into his favour, of	2, 4/7
it that in the mean	season	there came to make a	2, 60/12
from knowledge, inherited for the	season	other men's lands, yet God	2, 67/1
so many battles in the	season	, nor so cruel and so	2, 71/14
good, to show out of	season	what acquaintance he hath with	2, 81/3
hatred. He was close and	secret	, a deep dissimulator, lowly of	2, 8/7
mouth, some by writing and	secret	messengers, that it neither was	2, 14/21
to hide himself for some	secret	fear of his own fault	2, 18/16
of that company had haply	secret	instruction incontinent, maugre? his mind	2, 34/2
very few, and they very	secret	, yet began there, here and	2, 44/22
things, men's hearts of a	secret	instinct of nature misgiveth them	2, 44/25
which was of his near	secret	counsel, and whom he very	2, 45/22
Lord Stanley sent a trusty	secret	messenger unto him at midnight	2, 49/30
with whom he was of	secret	confederacy in that purpose, a	2, 51/3
to of his enemy, and	secret	to his friend; easy to	2, 52/20
one also of his most	secret	counsel of this heinous treason	2, 53/26
man that had been long	secret	with him, having experience of	2, 57/24
Clarence, among those that were	secret	in the household, were reckoned	2, 67/24
night he said unto a	secret	page of his: Ah, whom	2, 83/24
no peer, kept him by	secret	drifts out of all secret	2, 84/9
secret drifts out of all	secret	trust. Which thing this page	2, 84/9
report, of such as were	secret	with his chamberers, that after	2, 87/10
sent thither in the most	secret	wise he could, one Persall	2, 88/4
Ward, a chamberer of like	secret	trust with the Duke of	2, 88/6
brought unto him in his	secret	chamber, where Persall, after his	2, 88/10
back with thanks and some	secret	instruction of the Protector's mind	2, 88/14
way to Londonward; and after	secret	meeting and communication had, eftsoon	2, 88/19
departed. But surely some right	secret	at these days deny this	2, 90/2
him from thenceforth both in	secret	trust and very special favour	2, 91/4
succeeded him. Howbeit, if the	secret	judgment of God have otherwise	2, 92/12
intended to use his faithful	secret	advice and counsel, which he	2, 92/22
for that she thought him	secretly	familiar with the King in	2, 11/3

name of a rebellion, he	secretly	therefore, by divers means, caused	2, 16/11
Lord Rivers lodged, the Dukes	secretly	with a few of their	2, 17/21
especial commandment of the King,	secretly	sent for the Seal again	2, 22/32
some were by their friends	secretly	warned that it might haply	2, 45/4
her, and taking her afterwards	secretly	aside, began to enter in	2, 61/8
grace that God giveth and	secretly	infoundeth? in right generation after	2, 66/29
began to whisper among themselves	secretly	, that the voice was neither	2, 76/14
Sir James, broke to him	secretly	his mind in this mischievous	2, 84/19
up the bodies again and	secretly	interred them in such place	2, 86/7
showed him that he had	secretly	sent him to show him	2, 88/11
what plight I lie you	see	and I feel. By which	2, 11/12
set you at peace. Ye	see	their youth, of which I	2, 11/18
might in his chamber window	see	all the Thames full of	2, 22/13
to go thither. And then	see	on the other side what	2, 30/25
where I am till I	see	further. For I assure you	2, 37/9
assure you, for that I	see	some men so greedy without	2, 37/10
and the more circumspectly to	see	to his surety, if she	2, 41/11
the Protector: Ye shall all	see	in what wise that sorceress	2, 48/7
not to dinner till I	see	thy head off. It booted	2, 49/13
I liefer that men should	see	it were by other men's	2, 50/20
living and glad were to	see	sin corrected, yet pitied they	2, 55/4
youth, albeit some that now	see	her (for yet she liveth	2, 55/27
only by that they now	see	her. But meseemeth the chance	2, 56/28
as it seemeth, either you	see	not or weigh not. Wherefore	2, 76/8
others, that they might thereby	see	how little the Protector looked	2, 77/21
over them, where they might	see	him and speak to him	2, 77/28
set to serve them and	see	them sure. After which time	2, 85/7
and fetched Sir James to	see	them. Which, upon the sight	2, 85/27
these words nothing appeased, and	seeing	the King so set thereon	2, 64/20
I need not far to	seek	. For in this place in	2, 39/9
hear, then must they needs	seek	and should not fail to	2, 79/24
after as great suit and	seeking	to with all those that	2, 57/1
would not, lest he should	seem	to hide himself for some	2, 18/15
esteemed no slight, though it	seem	light, well pondering that their	2, 34/27
as they would have it	seem	). And that they might turn	2, 44/10
both, so that he should	seem	disabled to inherit the crown	2, 59/20
realm. Whereby it may well	seem	that marriage not well made	2, 73/21
them, by which they might	seem	to commune what was best	2, 75/17
great study, and forasmuch her	seemed	the Cardinal more ready to	2, 40/25
temporal advantage, yet nevertheless him	seemed	that this marriage, even worldly	2, 63/9
Coronation they departed, as it	seemed	, very great friends at Gloucester	2, 89/3
his bonds that he rather	seemed	him to follow him than	2, 92/2
For all which considerations none	seemeth	me more meetly than our	2, 26/29
been well visaged. Whose judgment	seemeth	me somewhat like as though	2, 55/28
and honour, which, as it	seemeth	, either you see not or	2, 76/8

so well as we have	seen	it. And thereupon, by and	2, 21/15
which self thing is often	seen	a sign of change. But	2, 51/12
credible information learned, that the	self	night in which king Edward	2, 9/8
together the worse for the	self	? cause that you ought to	2, 12/18
knew. Howbeit, somewhat the dealing	self	made men to muse on	2, 44/29
be beheaded at Pomfret this	self	same day, in which he	2, 48/4
could not avoid. For the	self	night next before his death	2, 49/30
hope in his life: which	self	thing is often seen a	2, 51/12
was content with the deed	self	well done, or for that	2, 56/22
and his Council that the	self	day? in which the Lord	2, 57/15
of London, and about the	selfsame	hour, was there, not without	2, 57/17
the most part with the	selfsame	provision that was appointed for	2, 82/11
with none other voice or	semblance	, than to his Coronation, causing	2, 23/30
to the Prince, with all	semblance	of lowliness, that from the	2, 24/24
of Buckingham made very good	semblance	unto the Lord Hastings, and	2, 46/10
all sad, some with glad	semblance	that were not very merry	2, 77/3
to wisdom: which if God	send	, then they that by evil	2, 12/1
cousins, my children, if God	send	them life and you love	2, 13/11
of their folk that should	send	back again and compel to	2, 18/2
it were not worst to	send	unto the Queen for the	2, 26/25
likely enough that she shall	send	him somewhere out of the	2, 29/26
that would help, as God	send	grace it hurt not? And	2, 37/6
your Grace should hap to	send	him away. Ah, Sir, quoth	2, 37/20
Thinketh he that I would	send	him hence which neither is	2, 37/23
is in the plight to	send	out, and in what place	2, 37/24
ye sure! I pray God	send	them both better play fellows	2, 38/13
sanctuary, I pray God shortly	send	him need of sanctuary when	2, 40/3
my own sweet son, God	send	you good keeping. Let me	2, 42/9
am of own hand. God	send	grace, Sir, quoth the messenger	2, 50/24
Sir, quoth he, my Lord	sendeth	your Lordship word that there	2, 21/12
this young Prince, at his	sending	thither, was there appointed Sir	2, 14/10
the Protector to this matter,	sending	a privy messenger unto him	2, 42/32
being at Windsor in hunting,	sent	for the Mayor and aldermen	2, 5/14
and so familiar cheer, and	sent	venison from thence so freely	2, 5/17
the life of his father	sent	thither, to the end that	2, 14/7
this wise persuaded, such word	sent	unto her son, and unto	2, 17/1
dawning of the day, they	sent	about privily to their servants	2, 17/23
out the King's treasure, and	sent	men to the sea. All	2, 19/15
further counsel. And there they	sent	away from the King whom	2, 19/30
dinner the Duke of Gloucester	sent	a dish from his own	2, 20/3
the Duke of Gloucester, he	sent	the Lord Rivers and the	2, 20/10
her other friends arrested, and	sent	no man wist whither, to	2, 20/21
of fear by the message	sent	him from the Lord Chamberlain	2, 22/3
commandment of the King, secretly	sent	for the Seal again, and	2, 22/32
that the Council therefore had	sent	him unto her, to require	2, 34/16

other where, the lords being	sent	for from all parts of	2, 44/14
in all the haste, he	sent	his servant for a mess	2, 47/9
his death, the Lord Stanley	sent	a trusty secret messenger unto	2, 49/30
the Council, but of truth	sent	by the Protector to haste	2, 51/2
some colour upon the matter,	sent	in all the haste for	2, 52/26
of the people's mind, he	sent	immediately after dinner in all	2, 53/11
not for covetousness, the Protector	sent	into the house of Shore's	2, 54/14
or three thousand marks, and	sent	her body to prison. And	2, 54/17
clean and faultless of himself,	sent	out of heaven into this	2, 54/25
and for the realm, he	sent	over in embassy the Earl	2, 60/5
Whereupon dame Elizabeth Lucy was	sent	for and, albeit that she	2, 64/33
gentlemen. And thereupon the Duke	sent	word unto the Lord Protector	2, 77/14
looked for this matter, they	sent	unto him by the messenger	2, 77/22
a kindly king. Whereupon he	sent	one John Green, whom he	2, 83/14
Wherefore, on the morrow, he	sent	him to Brackenbury with a	2, 84/21
funeral service for King Edward,	sent	thither in the most secret	2, 88/4
him that he had secretly	sent	him to show him that	2, 88/11
if need were. The messenger,	sent	back with thanks and some	2, 88/14
taking it in evil part,	sent	him word to rise and	2, 89/19
proof and confirmation of this	sentence	certain examples taken out of	2, 67/6
custody of his mother's kindred,	sequestered	in manner from their company	2, 14/24
two, the one had a	sermon	in praise of the Protector	2, 58/27
abide them. Penker in his	sermon	so lost his voice that	2, 59/2
midst. Doctor Shaw by his	sermon	lost his honesty and soon	2, 59/5
flattery after: namely, since his	sermon	was not incontinent upon it	2, 59/10
break the matter in a	sermon	at Paul's Cross, in which	2, 59/13
Doctor Shaw should in a	sermon	at Paul's Cross signify to	2, 66/17
he should come ere his	sermon	could come to those words	2, 68/10
he stood to hearken the	sermon	. But the people were so	2, 68/24
for Wonder of this shameful	sermon	. After which once ended, the	2, 68/26
on the Tuesday following this	sermon	, there came unto the Guildhall	2, 69/2
among the people to the	sermonward	, to the end that those	2, 68/1
agree together. Such a pestilent	serpent	is ambition and desire of	2, 12/22
the haste, he sent his	servant	for a mess of strawberries	2, 47/10
could, one Persall, his trusty	servant	, who came to John Ward	2, 88/5
sent about privily to their	servants	in their inns and lodgings	2, 17/24
many of the Lord Rivers'	servants	were unready. Now had these	2, 17/28
every side beset, neither his	servants	nor himself suffered to go	2, 18/10
pleased them, and set new	servants	about him, such as liked	2, 19/31
for that he showed his	servants	that he had tidings of	2, 21/6
all the haste all his	servants	to be called up and	2, 21/16
of the Duke of Gloucester's	servants	, watching that no man should	2, 22/14
thereof, such of the Dukes'	servants	as rode with the carts	2, 24/4
divers of the Prince's old	servants	from him and set new	2, 45/7
a bushment? of the Duke's	servants	and Nashfield's, and others belonging	2, 76/16

war ere their discretion would	serve	to set you at peace	2, 11/18
is pity the Sanctuary should	serve	them. And much more manquellers	2, 30/17
so far forth as may	serve	to let? us of the	2, 31/25
time would in any wise	serve	her. When the Queen and	2, 34/5
if my privilege could not	serve	him, nor he ask it	2, 39/2
only both lands and goods	serve	. And if examples be sufficient	2, 39/7
neither had she time to	serve	her, nor place determined, nor	2, 40/29
had weened would most surely	serve	me, even those fail me	2, 83/26
William Slaughter except, set to	serve	them and see them sure	2, 85/6
nature's gifts worthy to have	served	a much better Prince, if	2, 84/1
Prince, if he had well	served	God and by grace obtained	2, 84/2
What! quoth the Protector. Thou	servest	me, I ween, with '	2, 48/25
to that deed, a pardon	serveth	, which either the law granteth	2, 30/21
a sanctuary man. A sanctuary	serveth	always to defend the body	2, 31/28
out him, breaketh the sanctuary.	Serveth	this liberty for my person	2, 38/26
keep him, since man's law	serveth	the guardian to keep the	2, 39/25
one owed him as faithful	service	as they, and many of	2, 14/26
by descent held by knight's	service	, the law maketh his mother	2, 38/30
Sir Richard Ratcliff, knight, whose	service	the Protector specially used in	2, 57/22
dame Elizabeth, herself being in	service	with Queen Margaret, wife unto	2, 60/17
and there had solemn funeral	service	for King Edward, sent thither	2, 88/3
his faith declared and good	service	to both his masters at	2, 91/9
a manner dejected to a	servile	flattery. When he had begun	2, 82/4
his own ambition had not	set	him against his brother, or	2, 7/3
their discretion would serve to	set	you at peace. Ye see	2, 11/18
destruction, and upon that ground	set	the foundation of all his	2, 14/18
the Duke of Gloucester soon	set	afire them that were of	2, 15/27
of their most privy friends	set	them down in council, wherein	2, 17/21
say that he intended to	set	distance between the King and	2, 18/20
and the realm, and to	set	variance among the states,? and	2, 19/11
whom it pleased them, and	set	new servants about him, such	2, 19/31
so obstinate and so precisely	set	upon her own will, that	2, 27/7
think that if men were	set	(which God forbid) upon so	2, 29/21
while men be afeard to	set	their hands to the amendment	2, 31/4
mischief, if wise men would	set	their hands to, it might	2, 31/18
after that that they had	set	the Lord Cardinal, the Archbishop	2, 44/16
old servants from him and	set	new about him. Thus many	2, 45/7
mess of strawberries. The Protector	set	the lords fast in communing	2, 47/10
immediatly after dinner, intending to	set	some colour upon the matter	2, 52/25
parchment, in so well a	set	hand, and therewith of itself	2, 54/5
to be written of and	set	among the remembrances of great	2, 56/26
manner and words so well	set	, that she rather kindled his	2, 61/17
heart she perceived more firmly	set	than to fall off for	2, 61/22
continence and chastity that he	set	her virtue in the stead	2, 61/27
and seeing the King so	set	thereon that she could not	2, 64/20

took out of prison and	set	up again King Henry the	2, 65/27
grins? and traps as was	set	therefore, among so much pilling	2, 69/25
rich or poor, whom he	set	his eye upon, in whom	2, 72/7
whose blood, saving that he	set	his voluptuous pleasure before his	2, 73/18
bear you and so much	set	by you, that we would	2, 76/6
of the same and to	set	his gracious hands to the	2, 78/14
do his uttermost endeavour to	set	the realm in good state	2, 79/7
all the realm is so	set	, whereof we be very sorry	2, 79/29
Will or William Slaughter except,	set	to serve them and see	2, 85/6
as the crown was first	set	upon the Protector's head, his	2, 90/12
King, found the mean to	set	this Duke in his top	2, 91/6
a prick nor labour to	set	up that God pulleth down	2, 92/13
a fortnight, should be deeper	settled	in their stomachs than a	2, 15/24
lived fifty and three years,	seven	months, and six days, and	2, 3/2
wife unto King Henry the	Seventh	and mother unto the Eighth	2, 3/9
famous memory, King Henry the	Seventh	, or percase that history of	2, 83/2
famous Prince, King Henry the	Seventh	, both Dighton and he were	2, 86/11
noble Prince, King Henry the	Seventh	, got him home again, made	2, 91/13
he much disliked these two	several	councils. For while we, quoth	2, 45/15
two bloods in one, whose	several	titles had long unquieted the	2, 91/11
her to fear her own	shadow	?), the more she feareth to	2, 29/13
most miss), that her great	shame	won her much praise among	2, 55/1
after his life, for very	shame	of the world, into which	2, 59/5
the friar forced? for no	shame	, and so it harmed him	2, 59/7
after durst look out for	shame	but keep him out of	2, 68/28
mouth spoken of him much	shame	, it so struck him to	2, 68/33
stones, for Wonder of this	shameful	sermon. After which once ended	2, 68/26
just and merciful, in war	sharp	and fierce, in the field	2, 4/13
near to the city, Edmund	Shaw	, goldsmith, then Mayor, with William	2, 24/16
they made of counsel Edmund	Shaw	, knight, then Mayor of London	2, 58/16
Among these had they John	Shaw	, clerk, brother to the Mayor	2, 58/22
down in the midst. Doctor	Shaw	by his sermon lost his	2, 59/4
certain is it that Doctor	Shaw	was of counsel in the	2, 59/11
Council concluded that this Doctor	Shaw	should in a sermon at	2, 66/17
According to this device, Doctor	Shaw	the Sunday after at Paul's	2, 66/25
William White and John Matthew,	sheriffs	, and all the other aldermen	2, 24/18
would forthwith depart therewithal, and	shift	whoso would with this business	2, 40/17
all his goods in one	ship	? All this notwithstanding, here I	2, 41/32
upon conjectures may as well	shoot	too far as too short	2, 9/6
other witch of her counsel,	Shore's	wife, with their affinity, have	2, 48/8
of all folk least make	Shore's	wife of counsel, whom of	2, 48/16
death of King Edward kept	Shore's	wife, on whom he somewhat	2, 48/20
others, and also specially with	Shore's	wife, which was one also	2, 53/26
sent into the house of	Shore's	wife (for her husband dwelled	2, 54/15
But the merriest was this	Shore's	wife, in whom the King	2, 56/12

was in his days unto	Shore's	wife, a vile and abominable	2, 71/32
shoot too far as too	short	. Howbeit, this have I by	2, 9/7
at adventure and made a	short	shrift, for a longer would	2, 49/14
world and a shrewd wit,	short	and rude in speech, rough	2, 57/25
looked that evil diet should	shorten	) should happen to decease (as	2, 8/28
them commandment to make themselves	shortly	ready, for their lords were	2, 17/25
end of his answer, but	shortly	took him and put him	2, 18/24
so near, and came so	shortly	on with the King, in	2, 23/28
sanctuary or should haply be	shortly	conveyed to his farther liberty	2, 25/16
holy sanctuary, I pray God	shortly	send him need of sanctuary	2, 40/3
to the teeth: for as	shortly	as he shrank, yet ran	2, 49/4
as yet, and more shall	shortly	. That meant he by the	2, 52/6
taken, deprived of their estate,	shortly	shut up in prison, and	2, 86/18
standing by, and comparing the	shortness	of the time with the	2, 54/11
of limbs, crook-backed, his left	shoulder	much higher than his right	2, 7/20
blood ran about both their	shoulders	. And forasmuch as the Protector	2, 50/5
this there was a great	shout	, crying, King Richard! King Richard	2, 80/16
is therefore convenient somewhat to	show	you ere we farther go	2, 6/10
Dukes themselves intended, for the	show	of their diligence, to be	2, 18/6
Abbey Saint Peter's cope to	show	) that from that time hitherward	2, 28/6
be sued unto and to	show	what she was able to	2, 56/23
then, as I began to	show	you, it was by the	2, 66/15
better shall, which thing to	show	you is the whole sum	2, 72/31
we require you plainly to	show	us. When the Duke had	2, 74/34
then waxed he bold to	show	him their intent and purpose	2, 78/10
can? so little good, to	show	out of season what acquaintance	2, 81/3
the intent that he might	show	a proof thereof, he commanded	2, 81/31
had secretly sent him to	show	him that in this new	2, 88/12
and boast the King and	show	how much profit the realm	2, 92/3
rapping quickly let in, he	showed	unto Pottier that King Edward	2, 9/11
Westminster. And for that he	showed	his servants that he had	2, 21/6
away or cast away) they	showed	unto the people all the	2, 24/7
in presence, the Lord Cardinal	showed	unto her that it was	2, 34/7
of the other. And he	showed	her that the Council therefore	2, 34/16
men with suspicion though he	showed	few men what he knew	2, 44/29
Lord Chamberlain of very trust	showed	unto Catesby the mistrust that	2, 46/19
his left arm, where he	showed	a werish? withered arm and	2, 48/10
them. And then the Protector	showed	them that the Lord Chamberlain	2, 52/31
word. And in conclusion she	showed	him plain that as she	2, 61/23
by authority of parliament. Then	showed	he that his very right	2, 67/11
that his own conscience well	showed	him that they talked no	2, 68/31
tempered his tale that he	showed	everything as the Duke's words	2, 75/29
the Duke when he had	showed	this unto the Mayor and	2, 77/20
pardon desired and obtained, he	showed	aloud unto the Protector this	2, 79/15
himself as King, had it	showed	unto him that he should	2, 84/28

haste to King Richard, and	showed	him all the manner of	2, 86/1
Persall, after his master's recommendation,	showed	him that he had secretly	2, 88/11
for, as my learned counsel	showeth	me, since he hath nothing	2, 38/29
the best manner he could,	showing	her that he trusted the	2, 21/30
prison to the scaffold and	showing	to the people about that	2, 57/27
words she would never have	shown	such kindness to him, to	2, 65/5
root. Thereupon, when he had	shown	the great grace that God	2, 66/29
for as shortly as he	shrank	, yet ran the blood about	2, 49/4
good will as she hath	shrewd	wit), she reckoneth herself no	2, 29/1
of the world and a	shrewd	wit, short and rude in	2, 57/24
adventure and made a short	shrift	, for a longer would not	2, 49/14
the Protector bade speed and	shrive	him apace, for by St	2, 49/12
field that he had on	Shrove	Tuesday at Saint Albans? against	2, 60/22
at the Lord Stanley, which	shrunk	at the stroke and fell	2, 49/3
Prince and his brother both	shut	up; and all others removed	2, 85/5
deprived of their estate, shortly	shut	up in prison, and privily	2, 86/18
and the other is now	sick	. In which case I marvel	2, 35/34
his Coronation, he fained himself	sick	, because he would not ride	2, 89/18
from the feast faining himself	sick	, and King Richard said it	2, 89/21
parties. But in his last	sickness	, when he perceived his natural	2, 10/14
so sore diseased, vexed with	sickness	, and is so newly rather	2, 35/7
that was in the first	sickness	, with which disease nature, being	2, 35/11
if the child in his	sickness	miscarried by nature, yet might	2, 36/1
no lust to play for	sickness	, come out of sanctuary out	2, 38/17
him down on his right	side	, his face towards them. And	2, 13/25
of kin than his mother's	side	, whose blood (quoth he), saving	2, 14/27
the King being on their	side	, his part should have the	2, 16/10
and the ways on every	side	beset, neither his servants nor	2, 18/9
the authority be on that	side	where the King is himself	2, 23/24
then see on the other	side	what a sort there be	2, 30/26
Prince, sore abashed, began to	sigh	and said: Alas, I would	2, 85/1
Gloucester bore him in open	sight	so reverently to the Prince	2, 24/23
but keep him out of	sight	like an owl ; and when	2, 68/29
fear of him) in the	sight	of the people, he took	2, 81/34
see them. Which, upon the	sight	of them, caused those murderers	2, 85/27
eye could not abide the	sight	thereof, but wryed? his head	2, 90/13
thing is often seen a	sign	of change. But I shall	2, 51/12
of ' benevolence ' had	signified	that every man should pay	2, 70/2
the said worshipful doctor rather	signified	than fully explained, and which	2, 73/24
a sermon at Paul's Cross	signify	to the people that neither	2, 66/18
the dance, for many ill	signs	that he saw which he	2, 46/4
city gathered before them, after	silence	commanded upon great pain, in	2, 69/7
This is a marvellous obstinate	silence	, and therewith he turned into	2, 76/1
John Dighton, about midnight (the	silly	? children lying in their beds	2, 85/17
let him alone. And as	simple	as that example is, yet	2, 33/5

as she wist herself too	simple	to be his wife, so	2, 61/24
be bastards, But that invention,	simple	as it was, it liked	2, 66/12
made her their proctor, which	simple	woman was well named and	2, 72/1
men might, as methinketh, without	sin	somewhat less regard than they	2, 29/23
and glad were to see	sin	corrected, yet pitied they more	2, 55/4
to say the truth (for	sin	it were to belie the	2, 56/14
for his wanton lust and	sinful	affection bereft her from her	2, 72/2
whose Grace it were as	singular	comfort to have his natural	2, 34/12
people whom he had as	singular	a cause well and kindly	2, 72/22
which in his noble person	singularly	abound, the nobles and commons	2, 74/5
realm, by his evil company,	sinister	procuring, and ungracious example, as	2, 53/23
sending thither, was there appointed	Sir	Anthony Woodville, Lord Rivers and	2, 14/10
arrested the Lord Richard and	Sir	Thomas Vaughan, knight, in the	2, 19/24
and the Lord Richard, with	Sir	Thomas Vaughan, into the north	2, 20/11
Notwithstanding,	Sir	, quoth he, my Lord sendeth	2, 21/11
be in jeopardy? Nay, verily,	Sir	, quoth she, nor why they	2, 36/27
to send him away. Ah,	Sir	, quoth the Queen, hath the	2, 37/21
own hand. God send grace,	Sir	, quoth the messenger, and went	2, 50/25
and by the order of	Sir	Richard Ratchiff, knight, whose service	2, 57/21
this people be so still?	Sir	, quoth the Mayor, percase they	2, 75/7
whom he specially trusted, unto	Sir	Robert Brackenbury, constable of the	2, 83/16
credence also that the same	Sir	Robert should in any wise	2, 83/18
will do nothing for me.	Sir	, quoth his page, there lieth	2, 83/27
would refuse, meaning this by	Sir	James Tyrell, which was a	2, 83/30
under by the means of	Sir	Richard Ratchiff and Sir William	2, 84/5
of Sir Richard Ratcliff and	Sir	William Catesby, which longing for	2, 84/6
which he found in bed	Sir	James and Sir Thomas Tyrell	2, 84/16
in bed Sir James and	Sir	Thomas Tyrell, of person like	2, 84/16
so soon! and calling up	Sir	James, broke to him secretly	2, 84/19
he was commanded to deliver	Sir	James all the keys of	2, 84/22
delivered and the keys received,	Sir	James appointed the night next	2, 84/25
them of that wretchedness. For	Sir	James Tyrell devised that they	2, 85/10
upon the bed, and fetched	Sir	James to see them. Which	2, 85/27
heap of stones. Then rode	Sir	James in great haste to	2, 85/29
say that a priest of	Sir	Robert Brackenbury took up the	2, 86/6
that at such time as	Sir	James Tyrell was in the	2, 86/10
hanged ere he die ; but	Sir	James Tyrell died at Tower	2, 87/3
their ear. In good faith,	Sir	, said the Bishop, if it	2, 93/13
King merrily to them: What,	Sirs	, be ye in bed so	2, 84/18
King, no longer enduring to	sit	up, laid him down on	2, 13/24
there where the King himself	sitteth	and ministreth the law: because	2, 81/20
cast away. These lords so	sitting	together communing of this matter	2, 47/2
and the Duke of Buckingham,	sitting	in the Council, and after	2, 53/17
for this communication had he	sitting	at the draught?, a convenient	2, 84/14
three years, seven months, and	six	days, and thereof reigned two	2, 3/2

country, to the number of	six	hundred horse, was come, on	2, 88/18
for King Henry's sake the	Sixth	, whom he deposed, was well	2, 4/4
own hands King Henry the	Sixth	, being prisoner in the Tower	2, 8/14
had deposed King Henry the	Sixth	and was in peaceable possession	2, 60/3
wife unto King Henry the	Sixth	, was married unto one John	2, 60/18
up again King Henry the	Sixth	, which was before by King	2, 65/28
death of King Henry the	Sixth	, entailed by authority of parliament	2, 67/11
up, nothing left but rivelled?	skin	and hard bone. And yet	2, 55/31
of the realm at Wakefield	slain	, leaving three sons, Edward, George	2, 6/25
the same day to have	slain	the Lord Protector and the	2, 53/16
was at the same field	slain	. After which done, and the	2, 60/23
up in prison, and privily	slain	and murdered, their bodies cast	2, 86/18
as ye shall hereafter hear,	slain	in the the field, hacked	2, 87/5
yet might he run into	slander	and suspicion of fraud. And	2, 36/1
the Proclamation devised to the	slander	of the Lord Chamberlain, as	2, 53/20
thereby shall be ceased the	slanderous	rumour and obloquy now going	2, 27/4
ceased there cruel death and	slaughter	, till his own destruction ended	2, 82/15
called Black Will or William	Slaughter	except, set to serve them	2, 85/6
he plucked up his doublet	sleeve	to his elbow upon his	2, 48/10
and watch, rather slumbered than	slept	, troubled with fearful dreams, suddenly	2, 87/17
life withstood his purpose. He	slew	with his own hands King	2, 8/13
on the Easter Day field,	slew	the Earl of Warwick with	2, 66/3
thing the lords esteemed no	slight	, though it seem light, well	2, 34/27
shall think this woman too	slight	a thing to be written	2, 56/26
be restored, and the bastard	slip	pulled up ere it can	2, 67/4
maintained by men's authority and	slipper	? youth underpropped with elder counsel	2, 11/22
the better appear upon how	slipper	? a ground the Protector built	2, 66/10
that is to say, bastard	slips	shall never take deep root	2, 66/28
with care and watch, rather	slumbered	than slept, troubled with fearful	2, 87/17
turneth unto worse, or a	small	displeasure done us either our	2, 12/6
him consider that sometimes without	small	things greater cannot stand. And	2, 26/15
a werish? withered arm and	small	, as it was never other	2, 48/11
either for none or very	small	rewards, and those rather gay	2, 56/21
might be restored unto such	small	lands as her late husband	2, 60/30
that he had already. For	small	pleasure taketh a man of	2, 63/20
into fines, fines into ransoms,	small	trespass to misprision, misprision into	2, 70/6
either by feigned quarrels or	small	matters aggrieved with heinous names	2, 70/31
mouths, that within a while,	smothered	and stifled, their breath failing	2, 85/20
in good speed, with a	sober	company. Now was the King	2, 17/7
able soon to pierce a	soft	, tender heart. But when the	2, 55/16
that matter, said unto them	softly	, What meaneth this, that this	2, 75/6
to York and there had	solemn	funeral service for King Edward	2, 88/3
realm, came thick to that	solemnity	. But the Protector and the	2, 44/15
in Council, devising he honourable	solemnity	of the King's Coronation, of	2, 46/32
with great feast and honourable	solemnity	married Elizabeth Gray, and her	2, 65/8

the same month. And that	solemnity	was furnished for the most	2, 82/10
would not, proceed to the	solemnization	of this wedding till these	2, 64/31
King, yet, when she was	solemnly	sworn to say the truth	2, 65/2
her with child. This examination	solemnly	taken, when it was clearly	2, 65/7
whom and them had been	sometime	debate, to fear and suspect	2, 16/18
mother, but that occasion may	sometime	be such that it should	2, 35/27
reigning, as this place was	sometime	to the King's? enemy, in	2, 39/23
no farther. For they that	sometime	step up and play with	2, 81/9
troubled with fearful dreams, suddenly	sometime	started up, leaped out of	2, 87/18
time tossed in either fortune,	sometimes	in wealth, oft in adversity	2, 3/14
Sundry victories had he, and	sometimes	overthrows, but never in default	2, 8/2
not always for great causes.	Sometimes	a thing right well intended	2, 12/5
King) let him consider that	sometimes	without small things greater cannot	2, 26/15
without wind swelleth of himself	sometimes	before a tempest, or were	2, 44/27
mute nor full of babble,	sometimes	taunting without displeasure and not	2, 56/4
order though, And men must	sometimes	, for the manner sake, not	2, 80/26
days, with over liberal diet,	somewhat	corpulent and burly and nevertheless	2, 4/18
entreat, it is therefore convenient	somewhat	to show you ere we	2, 6/10
he called of dispense and	somewhat	above his power liberal, with	2, 8/4
which he resisted openly, howbeit	somewhat	(as men deemed) more faintly	2, 8/24
this dissension between his friends	somewhat	irked him, yet in his	2, 10/11
in his good health he	somewhat	the less regarded it, because	2, 10/11
Council at London, saving that	somewhat	they must say. Unto which	2, 19/17
the contrary, these commotions were	somewhat	appeased, but specially by that	2, 23/27
might, as methinketh, without sin	somewhat	less regard than they do	2, 29/23
breach of privilege, to be	somewhat	more homely with them that	2, 32/21
that some one man haply	somewhat	perceiving, filled many men with	2, 44/28
men what he knew. Howbeit,	somewhat	the dealing self made men	2, 44/29
loved better; albeit his heart	somewhat	grudged that he was not	2, 47/33
Shore's wife, on whom he	somewhat	doted in the King's life	2, 48/20
with his Prince, of living	somewhat	dissolute, plain and open to	2, 52/19
and very well married, saving	somewhat	too soon, her husband an	2, 55/9
you would have wished her	somewhat	higher. Thus say they that	2, 55/25
visaged. Whose judgment seemeth me	somewhat	like as though men should	2, 55/28
bed. The other two were	somewhat	greater personages, and nevertheless of	2, 56/10
greatly increased that she durst	somewhat	the more boldly say her	2, 61/21
it well or otherwise. Howbeit,	somewhat	to satisfy her, he said	2, 63/5
this business about this marriage	somewhat	the more at length because	2, 66/9
whom it sufficed to have	somewhat	to say, while they were	2, 66/13
help. And by and by,	somewhat	louder, he rehearsed them the	2, 75/9
he claimed by inheritance was	somewhat	interlaced with the title to	2, 89/11
that she shall send him	somewhere	out of the realm? Verily	2, 29/26
sorrowfully repented. Richard, the third	son	, of whom we now entreat	2, 7/16
Lord Marquis Dorset, the Queen's	son	by her first husband, and	2, 10/27
departed, the noble Prince his	son	drew towards London, which at	2, 14/1

such word sent unto her	son	, and unto her brother being	2, 17/2
wise, that the King, her	son	, was taken, her brother, her	2, 20/19
was taken, her brother, her	son	and her other friends arrested	2, 20/20
haste possible with her younger	son	and her daughters out of	2, 20/29
any other King than your	son	, whom they now have with	2, 22/7
use and behoof of your	son	. And therewith he betook her	2, 22/11
to fear, either for her	son	or for herself. For as	2, 28/22
such time as your dearest	son	, then Prince and now King	2, 35/29
as for this gentleman, my	son	, I mind that he shall	2, 37/8
ever He was. But my	son	can deserve no sanctuary, and	2, 38/2
benefit of it) mine other	son	, now King, was born and	2, 39/12
Sanctuary, and the Sanctuary my	son	since I fear to put	2, 39/28
if they should procure her	son	to be delivered into his	2, 40/22
child : Farewell, my own sweet	son	, God send you good keeping	2, 42/9
that the Protector's only lawful	son	should marry the Duke's daughter	2, 44/2
to the very lawfully begotten	son	of the fore-remembered noble Duke	2, 74/2
would have wished, King Henry's	son	had had the crown and	2, 92/7
I pray God that my	son's	palace may be as great	2, 39/22
at Wakefield slain, leaving three	sons	, Edward, George, and Richard. All	2, 6/25
kinsfolk, and got both her	sons	into his own hands, then	2, 43/5
because they were a King's	sons	. Lo, the honourable courage of	2, 86/5
intent were perceived, he should	soon	have made peace between the	2, 10/8
hearts were far asunder. As	soon	as the King was departed	2, 13/31
is light of belief and	soon	persuaded. Ye remember, I trow	2, 15/3
other, the Duke of Gloucester	soon	set afire them that were	2, 15/27
matter might mean. Whom, as	soon	as they saw, they began	2, 18/19
for both companies. And as	soon	as they came in his	2, 18/30
and then should all be	soon	in rest! Howbeit, there is	2, 28/24
fetch'd thence. For she will	soon	think that if men were	2, 29/16
all this horrible treason. Thereupon	soon	after, that is to wit	2, 46/29
little while, departed thence. And	soon	, after one hour, between ten	2, 47/14
say, ' ye shall have	soon	.' But so little wist	2, 51/10
his head was off so	soon	after, there met he with	2, 51/15
well married, saving somewhat too	soon	, her husband an honest citizen	2, 55/9
other wanton wealth, was able	soon	to pierce a soft, tender	2, 55/16
sermon lost his honesty and	soon	after his life, for very	2, 59/5
be ye in bed so	soon	! and calling up Sir James	2, 84/19
the means. The Prince, as	soon	as the Protector left that	2, 84/27
time in rest. For hereupon,	soon	after, began the conspiracy or	2, 87/22
for certain been informed, as	soon	as the Duke of Gloucester	2, 88/2
at Gloucester. From whence, as	soon	as the Duke came home	2, 89/4
manner, departed at Gloucester. But	soon	after his coming home to	2, 90/17
by benefits, but he should	sooner	destroy himself than save the	2, 43/18
is," quoth he, yonder	sorceress	my brother's wife and others	2, 47/29
see in what wise that	sorceress	and that other witch of	2, 48/7

their affinity, have by their	sorcery	and witchcraft wasted my body	2, 48/8
perceived his natural strength so	sore	enfeebled that he despaired all	2, 10/15
Her kindred also bore him	sore	, as well for that the	2, 11/4
the matter was nothing so	sore	as she took it for	2, 22/1
so that the Protector so	sore	thirsted for the finishing of	2, 25/11
not but she now as	sore	mindeth? it as we the	2, 29/28
hath a while been so	sore	diseased, vexed with sickness, and	2, 35/6
call it a thing so	sore	against my child's honour and	2, 36/19
kindle and chafe and speak	sore	biting words against the Protector	2, 40/10
the lords much dismayed and	sore	marveling of this manner of	2, 47/18
question all the lords sat	sore	astonished, musing much by whom	2, 47/24
And thereupon every man's mind	sore	misgave them, well perceiving that	2, 48/12
King's days, albeit he was	sore	enamoured upon her, yet he	2, 55/22
York, his mother, was so	sore	moved therewith that she dissuaded	2, 62/1
have long time lacked and	sore	longed for, that ye would	2, 69/17
of himself and also longed	sore	to wit what they meant	2, 78/6
had an high heart and	sore	longed upward, not rising yet	2, 84/4
At which word the Prince,	sore	abashed, began to sigh and	2, 85/1
lay long waking and musing,	sore	wearied with care and watch	2, 87/17
farther. Then longed the Duke	sore	to hear what he would	2, 92/17
of themselves, which whether they	sorer	thirsted after their own weal	2, 15/8
following, and that in the	sorest	wise, that the King, her	2, 20/19
and dissension, what loss, what	sorrow	, what trouble hath within these	2, 13/1
turn both me to great	sorrow	, the realm to much harm	2, 41/17
not able to dissemble their	sorrow	, were fain at his back	2, 77/4
outward, much fear, anguish and	sorrow	within. For I have heard	2, 87/9
was done, piteously bewailed and	sorrowfully	repented. Richard, the third son	2, 7/15
that they would be as	sorry	of his harm as herself	2, 29/4
he, I was never so	sorry	, nor never stood in so	2, 52/9
in good faith I am	sorry	to speak of, saving that	2, 72/4
set, whereof we be very	sorry	that they will not suffer	2, 79/30
that we were a wise	sort	of counsellors about a King	2, 29/31
the other side what a	sort	there be commonly therein, of	2, 30/26
were well handled, he craftily	sought	the ways to prick him	2, 91/26
dare take it upon my	soul	, she well knoweth she needeth	2, 28/21
lay his own body and	soul	both in pledge, not only	2, 40/14
body than curious of her	soul	. And many good folk, also	2, 55/3
is, God forgive it his	soul	. In whose time and by	2, 71/15
of King Edward, whose both	souls	our Lord pardon. A marvelous	2, 49/24
up to God their innocent	souls	into the joys of heaven	2, 85/21
thing once minded that should	sound	amiss towards me but it	2, 45/19
but as it were the	sound	of a swarm of bees	2, 76/15
was the thing which highly	sounded	, not only to the great	2, 34/10
lay bastardy in King Edward	sounded	openly to the rebuke of	2, 59/24
all changed, with a wonderful	sour	angry countenance, knitting the brows	2, 47/16

the Sultan is percase a	souter	.? Yet if one should can	2, 81/2
honourable brother, and, after my	sovereign	Lord himself, my most dear	2, 27/2
many princes, by a long-continued	sovereignty	, decline into a proud port	2, 5/10
and the execrable desire of	sovereignty	provoked him to their destruction	2, 5/29
and desire of vainglory and	sovereignty	, which among states? where he	2, 12/23
ere ever they should have	space	to dispute and digest the	2, 58/8
where he remained for the	space	of two years, leaving his	2, 65/23
more folks' folly, so long	space	abusing the world, was as	2, 82/23
noblemen in his company, unto	Spain	, to intreat? and conclude a	2, 60/7
and the King's daughter of	Spain	. In which thing the Earl	2, 60/9
and thereupon, praying them to	spare	him for a little while	2, 47/11
we shall for his honour	spare	to speak of; howbeit, this	2, 71/30
where his advantage grew, he	spared	no man's death whose life	2, 8/12
aslope craftily, as though men	spared	in that point to speak	2, 59/31
mistrusted his own brother? Whom	spared	he that killed his own	2, 71/27
he was not likely to	speak	it of naught. But now	2, 9/17
that ever I look to	speak	with you, I exhort you	2, 13/18
to kindle and chafe and	speak	sore biting words against the	2, 40/10
so fast, and heard him	speak	so terrible words, that he	2, 46/18
traitors, not suffering them to	speak	and declare their innocence lest	2, 57/28
spared in that point to	speak	all the truth, for fear	2, 59/31
King beheld and heard her	speak	, as she was both fair	2, 61/6
that worshipful man's loss? What,	speak	we of loss? his utter	2, 70/26
for his honour spare to	speak	of; howbeit, this wot you	2, 71/30
faith I am sorry to	speak	of, saving that it is	2, 72/4
each looked that other should	speak	first, not one word was	2, 75/15
they might see him and	speak	to him, as though he	2, 77/28
this leave and pardon to	speak	, then waxed he bold to	2, 78/10
before devised that in the	speaking	of these words the Protector	2, 67/33
While these words were in	speaking	the Protector, accompanied with the	2, 68/21
prosperity and fortune, without a	special	grace, hardly refraineth. This fault	2, 4/21
King's brother, from him whose	special	pleasure and comfort were to	2, 25/22
he the tuition? of some	special	privilege, which is the only	2, 32/7
put no man in so	special	trust, reckoning himself to no	2, 45/24
this land, and by the	special	favour of the Lord Chamberlain	2, 45/28
Hastings had not put so	special	trust, the Lord Stanley and	2, 45/33
to be partner and one	special	contriver of all this horrible	2, 46/27
whom the King therefore took	special	pleasure, for many he had	2, 56/13
that very noble Prince, that	special	pattern of knightly prowess, as	2, 67/28
the very noble Prince, the	special	pattern of knightly prowess, which	2, 68/15
this noble city, as his	special	chamber and the special, well-renowned	2, 72/24
his special chamber and the	special	, well-renowned city of his realm	2, 72/25
his wars bore ever your	special	favour to his part; which	2, 72/28
a king, and unto yourselves	special	commodity, to whom his Majesty	2, 74/30
policy, partly more by God's	special	providence than man's provision, repressed	2, 79/11

this occasion offered, of very	special	friendship he took his time	2, 84/11
in secret trust and very	special	favour; which he nothing deceived	2, 91/4
people; nor he himself so	specially	in any part of his	2, 3/25
Chamberlain, against whom the Queen	specially	grudged, for the great favour	2, 11/1
in other places about as	specially	in the city, the people	2, 22/17
this demeanour attempted not so	specially	against other lords as against	2, 22/25
commotions were somewhat appeased, but	specially	by that that the Dukes	2, 23/27
of angels, by night so	specially	hallowed and dedicated to God	2, 28/4
and that in two places	specially	, the one at the elbow	2, 30/29
which he wist well she	specially	tendered) not only great comfort	2, 34/23
elder of them both, but	specially	the younger, which besides his	2, 35/5
meet for the matter, and	specially	to the Duke, who being	2, 43/7
with many others, and also	specially	with Shore's wife, which was	2, 53/26
great matters : which they shall	specially	think, that haply shall esteem	2, 56/27
knight, whose service the Protector	specially	used in the counsel and	2, 57/22
widow, born of noble blood,	specially	by her mother, which was	2, 60/15
were begotten in bast,? and	specially	in adultery. Of which though	2, 66/33
after said that he was	specially	chosen by God and in	2, 68/6
in every part annoyed, yet	specially	ye here, the citizens of	2, 72/18
also of this realm, and	specially	of the north parts, not	2, 74/6
all kind of men, but	specially	the lawyers of this realm	2, 81/24
one John Green, whom he	specially	trusted, unto Sir Robert Brackenbury	2, 83/15
wit, short and rude in	speech	, rough and boisterous of behaviour	2, 57/25
liked, either person or favour,	speech	, pace, or countenance, but, without	2, 72/9
admitted to the presence and	speech	of his master. And the	2, 88/8
as opportunity and likelihood of	speed	? putteth a man in courage	2, 9/24
great haste, not in good	speed	, with a sober company. Now	2, 17/7
Chamberlain, whom the Protector bade	speed	and shrive him apace, for	2, 49/12
those days had business to	speed	, as many other men were	2, 57/2
toward and willing that he	speedily	, according to his instructions, without	2, 60/10
there they build, there they	spend	, and bid their creditors go	2, 31/10
down in council, wherein they	spent	a great part of the	2, 17/22
and yet all the meantime	spent	in much pain and trouble	2, 87/8
for himself, so had he	spials	? for the Duke and trains	2, 43/24
Peter, his own person in	spirit	, accompanied with great multitude of	2, 28/3
of kindred or affinity, which	spiritual	kindred of affinity, if the	2, 12/14
and good part of the	spiritual	also, thinking none hurt earthly	2, 33/21
city to their appetite. Of	spiritual	men they took such as	2, 58/19
that albeit marriage being a	spiritual	thing ought rather to be	2, 63/6
others as were of the	spirituality	present, that it were not	2, 27/28
the Duke's request with many	spiteful	and minatory? words, which so	2, 89/14
was fain to pill? and	spoil	in other places and get	2, 8/6
and thereby to pill and	spoil	whom they list, uncontrolled. And	2, 53/19
we of loss? his utter	spoil	and undeserved destruction, only for	2, 70/26
dwelled not with her) and	spoiled	her of all that ever	2, 54/16

a good town ransacked and	spoiled	by them that have been	2, 71/22
Howbeit, she said his Grace	spoke	so loving words unto her	2, 65/3
he was a very well	spoken	man) in goodly wise to	2, 18/23
of whom we before have	spoken	. In which meantime the Earl	2, 65/26
was in every man's mouth	spoken	of him much shame, it	2, 68/32
and of nature marvellously well	spoken	) he said unto the people	2, 69/9
that was for a word	spoken	in haste cruelly beheaded, by	2, 70/14
which things shall not be	spoken	for me, as the thing	2, 73/25
been accustomed there to be	spoken	unto but by the Recorder	2, 75/20
office that he never had	spoken	to the people before and	2, 75/25
any matter at anything here	spoken	, for it shall never come	2, 93/12
he took for his theme,	Spuria	vitulamina non agent radices altas	2, 66/27
provided, I purpose not to	spurn	against a prick nor labour	2, 92/13
own horsekeeper, a big, broad,	square	, strong knave. Then, all the	2, 85/15
unto one John? Gray, a	squire	, whom King Henry made knight	2, 60/19
shrive him apace, for by	St	. Paul, quoth he, I will	2, 49/12
incontinent upon it, but at	St	. Mary's Hospital at the Easter	2, 59/10
the ministers, Miles Forest at	St	. Martin's piecemeal rotted away; Dighton	2, 87/1
of that party, and so	stably	attained the crown again that	2, 66/5
own will. And in a	stage	play all the people know	2, 81/1
King's games, as it were	stage	plays, and for the more	2, 81/7
would not have his honour	stained	for any crown; in which	2, 78/34
to bury them at the	stair	foot, meetly deep in the	2, 85/28
time as they thought to	stand	with his pleasure, there in	2, 13/28
without small things greater cannot	stand	. And verily it redoundeth greatly	2, 26/16
let it a God's name	stand	in force, as far forth	2, 31/23
can by no lawful process	stand	in jeopardy. And he that	2, 33/14
ye were, if it might	stand	with your pleasure to be	2, 35/20
in such place as might	stand	with their honour. But if	2, 35/21
the world is turned: now	stand	mine enemies in the danger	2, 52/11
that part, and able to	stand	them in stead, either by	2, 58/14
place where the doctors commonly	stand	, in the upper storey, where	2, 68/23
royal person. The prosperity whereof	standeth	, quoth he, not all in	2, 26/6
body of that man that	standeth	in danger abroad, not of	2, 31/29
his own name while he	standeth	in his majesty, one of	2, 81/4
example, neither in what unsurety	standeth	this worldly weal, or what	2, 86/22
schoolmaster of Paul's, of chance	standing	by, and comparing the shortness	2, 54/10
could not well otherwise do,	standing	that the Earl of Warwick	2, 62/6
Bishop of Ely, the Lord	Stanley	, and the Lord Hastings, then	2, 44/17
far forth that the Lord	Stanley	, that was after Earl of	2, 45/12
so special trust, the Lord	Stanley	and he had departed with	2, 45/33
let fly at the Lord	Stanley	, which shrunk at the stroke	2, 49/2
before his death, the Lord	Stanley	sent a trusty secret messenger	2, 49/30
the Council came unto the	Star	Chamber at Westminster. And the	2, 33/26
with the Council in the	Star	Chamber, departed into the Sanctuary	2, 33/28

they brought him into the	Star	Chamber, where the Protector took	2, 42/14
with fearful dreams, suddenly sometime	started	up, leaped out of his	2, 87/18
he least suspected; for the	state	of things and the dispositions	2, 43/26
set the realm in good	state	; which was already in this	2, 79/8
he made them not so	stately	, but so friendly and so	2, 5/16
so were they great and	stately	of stomach, greedy and ambitious	2, 6/27
three, as they were great	states	? of birth, so were they	2, 6/26
and such as is in	states	? called warlike, in other men	2, 7/21
vainglory and sovereignty, which among	states	? where he once entereth creepeth	2, 12/24
to set variance among the	states	,? and to subdue and destroy	2, 19/11
under them both, little of	stature	, ill-featured of limbs, crook-backed, his	2, 7/19
a good favour, moderate of	stature	, well made, and very wise	2, 61/6
Chamberlain by the way to	stay	his horse and commune a	2, 51/6
stood many men in great	stead	, either for none or very	2, 56/20
able to stand them in	stead	, either by power or policy	2, 58/14
set her virtue in the	stead	of possession and riches, and	2, 61/28
other places and get him	steadfast	hatred. He was close and	2, 8/6
they new robberies, nightly they	steal	out, they rob and reive	2, 31/14
farther. For they that sometime	step	up and play with them	2, 81/9
wont elsewhere to be so	stiffly	said nay, so much esteemed	2, 61/26
within a while, smothered and	stified	, their breath failing, they gave	2, 85/21
Chamberlain, and some others, kept	still	their offices that they had	2, 25/10
Then, when he had sat	still	awhile, thus he began: What	2, 47/20
that this people be so	still	? Sir, quoth the Mayor, percase	2, 75/7
before, but all was as	still	as the midnight, not so	2, 75/16
death, and after long lying	still	, to be thoroughly dead: they	2, 85/25
hundred horse, and from thence	still	continued, with partner of all	2, 89/2
beating. Thieves bring thither their	stolen	goods, and there live thereon	2, 31/13
payment of his debts and	stolen	goods to the owner, and	2, 32/30
they great and stately of	stomach	, greedy and ambitious of authority	2, 6/27
be deeper settled in their	stomachs	than a long accustomed malice	2, 15/24
they had been turned into	stones	, for Wonder of this shameful	2, 68/25
under a great heap of	stones	. Then rode Sir James in	2, 85/29
and be with him at	Stony	Stratford eleven miles thence, early	2, 17/14
this, in the highway towards	Stony	Stratford, where the King lay	2, 18/1
got out of Northampton towards	Stony	Stratford, till they should give	2, 18/4
and took the way to	Stony	Stratford, where they found the	2, 18/27
with the King's Grace from	Stony	Notwithstanding, Sir	2, 21/11
the King at Northampton and	Stony	Stratford; which thing was done	2, 57/19
by the band, more than	stood	either with his honour, or	2, 15/6
as though the one brother	stood	in danger and peril of	2, 34/15
The Queen with these words	stood	a good while in a	2, 40/24
into the King's indignation, and	stood	in great fear of himself	2, 51/22
never so sorry, nor never	stood	in so great dread in	2, 52/9
with the Duke of Buckingham,	stood	harnessed in old ill faring	2, 52/28

matter, said unto them that	stood	about him, Here is a	2, 54/11
in many weighty suits she	stood	many men in great stead	2, 56/20
the upper storey, where he	stood	to hearken the sermon. But	2, 68/24
crying King Richard! that they	stood	as they had been turned	2, 68/25
the Protector's name, the Duke	stood	up and (as he was	2, 69/8
things in times past ye	stood	ever more in doubt. For	2, 69/23
of all the people that	stood	before, but all was as	2, 75/16
people, which always after one?	stood	as they had been men	2, 75/31
of joy. And they that	stood	before cast back their heads	2, 76/21
not down unto them, but	stood	above in a gallery over	2, 77/27
in what peril the Duke	stood	if he fell once in	2, 90/5
King and there so suddenly	stopped	, and exhorted him so familiarly	2, 92/18
pleased God for the better	store	, to have given him some	2, 93/23
commonly stand, in the upper	storey	, where he stood to hearken	2, 68/23
with the tedious impression and	stormy	remembrance of his abominable deed	2, 87/20
had once begun, he would	stoutly	go through. And therefore to	2, 43/31
a privy messenger unto him	straight	after of King Edward's death	2, 43/1
them, because it was too	strait	for both companies. And as	2, 18/29
of which he was never	strange	. He was a goodly personage	2, 4/9
to whom such adversity was	strange	. But himself had been all	2, 20/8
inheritance by new affinity in	strange	lands, [it] is	2, 64/3
on both parts made so	strange	, as though neither had ever	2, 80/21
which he found him nothing	strange	. Wherefore, on the morrow, he	2, 84/21
the proposition, he looked very	strangely	thereat, and answered that, all	2, 78/25
play cannot endure, nor any	stranger	for the convenience of their	2, 34/28
agree much worse than with	strangers	. But the child cannot require	2, 38/20
be with him at Stony	Stratford	eleven miles thence, early ere	2, 17/14
in the highway towards Stony	Stratford	, where the King lay, they	2, 18/1
out of Northampton towards Stony	Stratford	, till they should give other	2, 18/4
took the way to Stony	Stratford	, where they found the King	2, 18/27
the King's Grace from Stony	Stratford	quoth	2, 21/11
King at Northampton and Stony	Stratford	; which thing was done in	2, 57/20
lord, you have very good	strawberries	at your garden in Holborn	2, 47/6
servant for a mess of	strawberries	. The Protector set the lords	2, 47/10
Pottier, dwelling in Red Cross	Street	without Cripplegate ; and when he	2, 9/10
to Crosbie's Place in Bishopsgate	Street	, where the Protector kept his	2, 44/32
he met in the Tower	Street	, broke his tale and said	2, 51/7
when he perceived his natural	strength	so sore enfeebled that he	2, 10/15
you be wise. Power and	strength	to keep him if ye	2, 42/2
his purpose, he thought his	strength	more than half increased. The	2, 43/8
his realm, whereupon depended great	strength	to his estate by the	2, 62/4
courageous warrior, and of such	strength	, what for his lands, his	2, 65/30
good will as he had	strength	and wit. The man had	2, 84/3
him, out of their own	strengths	, while no man wist what	2, 58/6
could any one man's pleasure	stretch	and extend to the displeasure	2, 4/23

power she wist well far	stretched	. And thus should all the	2, 16/23
log of timber and there	stricken	off, and afterwards his body	2, 49/22
brought in frame again. Which	strife	, if it should hap, as	2, 23/22
like one always ready to	strike	again; he took ill rest	2, 87/16
harp no more upon that	string	; and then said he to	2, 36/33
would with a dead man	strive	against the quick. So was	2, 92/10
Stanley, which shrunk at the	stroke	and fell under the table	2, 49/3
visage lovely, of body mighty,	strong	and clean made: howbeit in	2, 4/17
the King to come up	strong	. For whereas now every lord	2, 16/13
And I trust God as	strong	now to withstand His adversaries	2, 38/1
horsekeeper, a big, broad, square,	strong	knave. Then, all the others	2, 85/15
him much shame, it so	struck	him to the heart that	2, 68/33
wretches perceived, first by the	struggling	with the pains of death	2, 85/24
wife, a vile and abominable	strumpet	, than to all the lords	2, 71/32
other, and none other thing	studied	upon but about the Coronation	2, 16/14
good while in a great	study	, and forasmuch her seemed the	2, 40/24
But now was all the	study	by what mean this matter	2, 58/10
was all the labour and	study	in the device of some	2, 59/15
well perceiveth the labour and	study	both of mind and of	2, 74/14
carriage and conveyance of her	stuff	into Sanctuary, chests, coffers, packs	2, 21/21
with the carts of their	stuff	that were taken (among which	2, 24/4
that were taken (among which	stuff	no marvel though some were	2, 24/5
treasure and of his household	stuff	. And when they were thus	2, 44/8
his horse twice or thrice	stumbled	with him almost to the	2, 50/28
among the states,? and to	subdue	and destroy the noble blood	2, 19/12
help, to get again and	subdue	, and establish for ever in	2, 80/11
lost and that party utterly	subdued	, the other, for his fast	2, 91/1
princely to marry his own	subject	, no great occasion leading thereunto	2, 62/9
so heartily beloved with the	substance	of the people; nor he	2, 3/24
and goodly and of good	substance	. But forasmuch as they were	2, 55/10
out of acquaintance, after good	substance	, after as great favour with	2, 56/31
good men and honest, great	substance	of goods to be lashed	2, 69/29
men so greedy without any	substantial	cause to have him, this	2, 37/10
all the haste for many	substantial	men out of the City	2, 52/26
her husband, a right honest	substantial	young man among you. And	2, 72/3
honourable preacher, ye well remember,	substantially	declared unto you, at Paul's	2, 73/9
again, which knew better the	subtle	wit of the Protector, deny	2, 43/2
broken unto the Duke by	subtle	folks and such as were	2, 43/9
approached that the pageants and	subtleties	were in making, day and	2, 46/34
been that his child had	succeeded	him. Howbeit, if the secret	2, 92/11
power, the one by long	succession	from his ancestry, the other	2, 15/30
Council, and profit to herself,	succour	to her Friends that were	2, 34/22
and flee into Holland for	succour	; where he remained for the	2, 65/18
might fear. These things and	suchlike	being beaten into the Duke's	2, 43/28
marveling of this manner of	sudden	change, and what thing should	2, 47/19

their backs, except that some	sudden	necessity had constrained them. And	2, 52/30
clock that same forenoon : which	sudden	fear drove them to put	2, 53/4
think that an hoverly ^o kindness,	suddenly	contracted in one hour, continued	2, 15/23
overmuch lightness that he so	suddenly	had yielded up the Great	2, 22/30
so late before, he was	suddenly	fallen in so great trust	2, 24/26
message came on her so	suddenly	, nothing less looking for than	2, 40/30
conspiracy had contrived to have	suddenly	destroyed him and the Duke	2, 53/1
to hear it then so	suddenly	so highly taken, that she	2, 54/23
when he beheld coming, he	suddenly	left the matter with which	2, 68/12
hall among the press, began	suddenly	at men's backs to cry	2, 76/18
such number unto him so	suddenly	, without any warning or knowledge	2, 77/19
came into the chamber and	suddenly	lapped them up among the	2, 85/18
slept, troubled with fearful dreams,	suddenly	sometime started up, leaped out	2, 87/18
the King and there so	suddenly	stopped, and exhorted him so	2, 92/18
that she delighted to be	sued	unto and to show what	2, 56/22
us no little jeopardy to	suffer	our well-proved evil-willers to grow	2, 15/1
great is growing, if we	suffer	this young King in our	2, 15/15
would be as loath to	suffer	him from the King as	2, 28/31
theirs and hers also, to	suffer	him in sanctuary, as though	2, 34/14
all their honours there to	suffer	him bide where no man	2, 36/21
farther be other men to	suffer	you to keep him, lest	2, 37/13
sorry that they will not	suffer	in any wise King Edward's	2, 79/30
in any wise to be	suffered	, that the young King, their	2, 14/22
neither his servants nor himself	suffered	to go out, perceiving well	2, 18/10
a longer would not be	suffered	, the Protector made so much	2, 49/15
conceived, he would never have	suffered	him to escape his hands	2, 90/9
that they were traitors, not	suffering	them to speak and declare	2, 57/28
men, your faithfulness haply would	suffice	. But childhood must be maintained	2, 11/21
convenient for you, should yet	suffice	, as meseemeth, to refrain you	2, 62/25
the proclaiming could scant have	sufficed	unto the bare writing alone	2, 54/8
liked them to whom it	sufficed	to have somewhat to say	2, 66/13
so far forth that fifteenths?	sufficed	not nor any usual names	2, 69/31
the crown by battle, it	sufficed	in a rich man for	2, 71/3
of other parts might have	sufficed	, saving that we such love	2, 76/5
in your concord. For it	sufficeth	not that all you love	2, 11/19
means to so much as	sufficeth	to get and keep well	2, 64/5
serve. And if examples be	sufficient	to obtain privilege for my	2, 39/7
some for their business made	suit	to them that had the	2, 45/3
the Prince, after as great	suit	and seeking to with all	2, 57/1
there came to make a	suit	by petition to the King	2, 60/12
this poor lady made humble	suit	unto the King, that she	2, 60/27
always least rule, and more	suit	was in his days unto	2, 71/31
and finally, in many weighty	suits	she stood many men in	2, 56/20
that he that playeth the	Sultan	is percase a souter.? Yet	2, 81/2
show you is the whole	sum	and effect of this our	2, 72/31

far forth that in the	summer	, the last that ever he	2, 5/13
cross in procession upon a	Sunday	, with a taper in her	2, 54/28
this device, Doctor Shaw the	Sunday	after at Paul's Cross, in	2, 66/25
you, at Paul's Cross on	Sunday	last past, the right and	2, 73/10
more meetly than for peace.	Sundry	victories had he, and sometimes	2, 8/1
fear of themselves, assembled in	sundry	companies and went flockmele? in	2, 22/20
without your great cost and	sundry	perils and jeopardies, in all	2, 72/27
not fear. But go to	suppose	that she fear (as who	2, 29/12
this is a gay matter.	Suppose	he could not ask it	2, 38/23
he could not ask it,	suppose	he would not ask it	2, 38/23
he would not ask it,	suppose	he would ask to go	2, 38/23
Then may no man, I	suppose	, take my ward from me	2, 38/31
not. We need not, I	suppose	, to rehearse of these any	2, 70/28
receive) a marvellous fortress and	sure	armour, if division and dissension	2, 5/27
of his intent and a	sure	ground for the foundation of	2, 10/2
the Duke of Gloucester was	sure	and fastly faithful to his	2, 23/5
place could I reckon him	sure	, if he be not sure	2, 37/30
sure, if he be not	sure	in this, the Sanctuary, whereof	2, 37/30
a play fellow, be ye	sure	! I pray God send them	2, 38/13
And may the nephews be	sure	of their uncle? Each of	2, 41/27
one safe and both be	sure	, and nothing for them both	2, 41/30
ensure him I am as	sure	of the man that he	2, 50/24
liketh me. And I am	sure	that my cousin of Warwick	2, 63/28
conscience, that the King was	sure	to dame Elizabeth Lucy and	2, 64/28
to say, while they were	sure	to be compelled to no	2, 66/14
print of his visage, the	sure	undoubted image, the plain, express	2, 67/32
print of his visage, the	sure	undoubted image, the plain, express	2, 68/19
and of whom, I am	sure	, ye will better believe it	2, 73/2
beside, yet were they not	sure	how his Grace would take	2, 78/4
serve them and see them	sure	. After which time the Prince	2, 85/7
mind, he never thought himself	sure	: where he went abroad, his	2, 87/12
Chamberlain's power chiefly lay. But	surely	great pity was it that	2, 45/30
all to the best: so	surely	thought he that there could	2, 46/5
the household, were reckoned very	surely	for the children of the	2, 67/24
I had weened would most	surely	serve me, even those fail	2, 83/26
whereof that change grew. And	surely	the occasion of their variance	2, 89/6
in fair manner departed. But	surely	some right secret at these	2, 90/2
reign, my lord Morton answered:	Surely	, my lord, folly were it	2, 92/4
peace long after not much	surer	than war. So that no	2, 71/24
surety ; when he reckoned himself	surest	, he lost his life, and	2, 52/15
ambition, and either for the	surety	or increase of his estate	2, 8/11
which I reckon the only	surety	to rest in your concord	2, 11/19
own country, or your own	surety	. And therewithal the King, no	2, 13/24
also to his Grace no	surety	to have the mightiest of	2, 14/31
himself, he determined upon the	surety	of his own conscience to	2, 18/17

put under arrest for their	surety	, not for the King's jeopardy	2, 23/10
they think it for their	surety	, let them keep it. But	2, 33/11
God were rather here in	surety	with me than I were	2, 36/24
pledge, not only for his	surety	but also for his estate	2, 40/15
circumspectly to see to his	surety	, if she with her own	2, 41/11
pass me than the vain	surety	of man's mind so near	2, 51/13
nor never in so great	surety	. Oh good God, the blindness	2, 52/13
feared, he was in good	surety	; when he reckoned himself surest	2, 52/14
was his honour, profit, and	surety	also, to marry in a	2, 62/3
thing is that? Certes, the	surety	of your own bodies, the	2, 69/21
were neither your goods in	surety	and yet they brought your	2, 71/7
that it was now no	surety	to retreat, as for that	2, 79/18
to bear out a new	surfeit	. And albeit there might be	2, 35/13
bastardy that they devised to	surmise	in King Edward's child, that	2, 59/32
Howard, and after Earl of	Surrey	. And Katherine, which long time	2, 3/13
sometime debate, to fear and	suspect	lest they should gather this	2, 16/18
men had it ever inwardly	suspect	, as many well counterfeited jewels	2, 82/29
from them whom he least	suspected	; for the state of things	2, 43/26
he run into slander and	suspicion	of fraud. And where they	2, 36/2
perceiving, filled many men with	suspicion	though he showed few men	2, 44/28
if he fell once in	suspicion	of that tyrant) that either	2, 90/5
mistrust your wits, nor so	suspicious	to mistrust your truths. Of	2, 41/15
were the sound of a	swarm	of bees, till at the	2, 76/15
lie, for if I would	swear	the contrary, your lordship would	2, 92/5
the child : Farewell, my own	sweet	son, God send you good	2, 42/9
as the sea without wind	swelleth	of himself sometimes before a	2, 44/26
fame of this lord's death	swiftly	through the city, and so	2, 52/23
yet, when she was solemnly	sworn	to say the truth, she	2, 65/2
a dish from his own	table	to the Lord Rivers, praying	2, 20/3
stroke and fell under the	table	, or else his head had	2, 49/3
which oftentimes more esteem and	take	for greater kindness a little	2, 5/20
prevent? his time and to	take	upon him the rule in	2, 6/23
cannot, in this tender youth,	take	in the company of ancient	2, 26/9
if it please him to	take	the pain. Which I doubt	2, 26/31
wise to be attempted to	take	him out against her will	2, 27/29
of Buckingham, for I dare	take	it upon my soul, she	2, 28/20
manquellers,? whom God bade to	take	from the altar and kill	2, 30/18
not broken it, let us	take	a pain therewith, and let	2, 31/23
wrong ? That no man unlawfully	take	hurt, that liberty, the King	2, 32/4
if a man's wife will	take	sanctuary because she list to	2, 32/33
any displeasure to Saint Peter,	take	her out of Saint Peter's	2, 33/2
then, if a child will	take	sanctuary because he feareth to	2, 33/4
incontinent, maugre? his mind to	take	him, and to leave her	2, 34/2
too ? Ye may not hence	take	my horse from me, and	2, 38/27
from me, and may you	take	my child from me? He	2, 38/28

may no man, I suppose,	take	my ward from me out	2, 38/31
question whether my child may	take	benefit of it) mine other	2, 39/11
which were not likely to	take	it well, if all his	2, 62/7
would gladly that she should	take	it well, yet was at	2, 63/4
way when I come to	take	orders : for I understand it	2, 64/18
say, bastard slips shall never	take	deep root. Thereupon, when he	2, 66/28
his good will, list to	take	, which never asked little, but	2, 70/4
at our humble request, to	take	upon him the guiding and	2, 74/10
he will be loath to	take	upon him, as he whose	2, 74/13
say he will if he	take	it. Which room, I warn	2, 74/15
as I have said, to	take	it upon him, yet shall	2, 74/22
sure how his Grace would	take	it, whom they would in	2, 78/4
to depose the Prince and	take	himself the crown. With which	2, 78/33
for the weal universal to	take	that way although they had	2, 79/19
would like his Grace to	take	the crown upon him, they	2, 79/21
but that either he must	take	it or else he and	2, 79/28
we of all titles possible	take	for most effectual: we be	2, 80/4
to the same, here we	take	upon us the royal estate	2, 80/8
and at the third time	take	it as compelled thereunto by	2, 80/31
the audience that he would	take	upon him the crown in	2, 81/19
this new world he would	take	such part as he would	2, 88/12
much profit the realm should	take	by his reign, my lord	2, 92/4
by what occasion we have	taken	so great hurt afore, that	2, 13/8
unready. Now had these Dukes	taken	also into their custody the	2, 17/28
Tower of London, and thence	taken	out the King's treasure, and	2, 19/14
the King, her son, was	taken	, her brother, her son and	2, 20/20
lords and knights which were	taken	had contrived the destruction of	2, 23/31
of their stuff that were	taken	(among which stuff no marvel	2, 24/5
greatly reprov'd, and the Seal	taken	from him and delivered to	2, 25/4
And if nobody may be	taken	out of sanctuary that saith	2, 33/3
first time that I have	taken	sanctuary, for when my lord	2, 39/15
not come to it. For	taken	out of sanctuary, would I	2, 40/6
that he should incontinent be	taken	thence: and to convey him	2, 40/28
the Queen's kindred that were	taken	before and should that day	2, 52/7
Council, and after to have	taken	upon them to rule the	2, 53/17
his demerits, being so openly	taken	in his falsely conceived treason	2, 53/32
then so suddenly so highly	taken	, that she was naught of	2, 54/24
before departed by her scalp?	taken	out of the charnel house	2, 55/29
lords and knights that were	taken	from the King at Northampton	2, 57/19
that it might be well	taken	. To this counsel they took	2, 58/12
with child. This examination solemnly	taken	, when it was clearly perceived	2, 65/7
of this sentence certain examples	taken	out of the Old Testament	2, 67/6
his presence, might have been	taken	among the hearers as though	2, 68/3
the poorer people reputed and	taken	for the younger of those	2, 82/24
the realm, by traitorous tyranny	taken	, deprived of their estate, shortly	2, 86/17

well known and not ill	taken	, nor any demand of the	2, 90/15
as ye before heard, was	taken	in the Council at the	2, 90/20
after King Edward's death first	taken	by the tyrant for his	2, 91/6
as it shall not be	taken	as the party meant it	2, 92/29
I was about to say,	taken	as well as afore God	2, 93/14
deserve but thank. And yet	taken	as I ween it would	2, 93/15
in question, while either Party	taketh	other as traitors, I will	2, 30/12
in jeopardy. And he that	taketh	one out of sanctuary to	2, 33/17
he that against my will	taketh	out him, breaketh the sanctuary	2, 38/25
had already. For small pleasure	taketh	a man of all that	2, 63/20
as he was of the	taking	of her kindred and of	2, 48/3
waxed enamoured on her, and	taking	her afterwards secretly aside, began	2, 61/8
possession and riches, and thus,	taking	counsel of his desire, determined	2, 61/28
Duke was marvelously abashed and,	taking	the Mayor nearer to him	2, 75/5
redress and amendment thereof, by	taking	upon him the crown and	2, 78/16
King Richard, after his Coronation,	taking	his way to Gloucester to	2, 83/7
with him. And the other,	taking	it in evil part, sent	2, 89/18
ways to prick him forward,	taking	always the occasion of his	2, 91/26
the Tower Street, broke his	tale	and said merrily to him	2, 51/7
lives heard so evil a	tale	so well told. But, were	2, 75/14
the Recorder so tempered his	tale	that he showed everything as	2, 75/28
he that told him the	tale	used him with good words	2, 85/3
ever I think on Aesop's	tale	, that when the lion had	2, 93/2
Duke laughed merrily at the	tale	, and said, My lord, I	2, 93/11
For while we, quoth he,	talk	of one matter in the	2, 45/16
little wot we whereof they	talk	in the other place. My	2, 45/16
pray you come on. Whereto	talk	you so long with that	2, 51/8
gave him great pleasure to	talk	with him thereof, with whom	2, 51/30
I love not much to	talk	much of Princes, as thing	2, 92/27
with whom he had before	talked	thereof in the same place	2, 51/30
old friend what the people	talked	of him, all were it	2, 68/30
well showed him that they	talked	no good, yet when the	2, 68/31
gave him. But much they	talked	and marvelled of the manner	2, 80/20
day. And after a little	talking	with them, he said unto	2, 47/5
aside, began to enter in	talking	more familiarly, whose appetite when	2, 61/9
called) and the people departed,	talking	diversely of the matter, every	2, 80/19
among so many taxes and	tallages	?, of which there was never	2, 69/26
upon a Sunday, with a	taper	in her hand, in which	2, 54/28
wise to excuse himself, they	tarried	not the end of his	2, 18/23
not enduring so long to	tarry	, but intending under pretext of	2, 6/21
if you appoint yourself to	tarry	here, then think they yet	2, 35/22
thoroughly determined no longer to	tarry	, but had his horse ready	2, 50/8
Protector found by the way	tarrying	?, lest he should prevent? those	2, 68/8
nor full of babble, sometimes	taunting	without displeasure and not without	2, 56/4
and polling, among so many	taxes	and tallages?, of which there	2, 69/26

any usual names of known	taxes	but, under an easy name	2, 69/31
after, both so full of	tedious	flattery that no man's ears	2, 59/1
tossed and tumbled with the	tedious	impression and stormy remembrance of	2, 87/20
had been cleft to the	teeth	: for as shortly as he	2, 49/4
I leave for preachers to	tell	you, and yet I wot	2, 12/9
feareth, which, as learned men	tell	me, forbiddeth every man the	2, 39/31
a man could not well	tell	whom he might trust or	2, 43/27
with ' ands '? I	tell	thee they have so done	2, 48/25
reason of his day thoughts?	Tell	him it is plain witchcraft	2, 50/13
of him that can better	tell	it and of whom, I	2, 73/1
were removed they could nothing	tell	. And thus, as I have	2, 86/13
as I was about to	tell	you, by the long and	2, 91/18
himself. But the Recorder so	tempered	his tale that he showed	2, 75/28
of himself sometimes before a	tempest	, or were it that some	2, 44/27
mischief, and trouble of the	tempestuous	world that followed, highly towards	2, 4/2
the Duke had done, the	temporal	men wholly, and good part	2, 33/20
for the regard of any	temporal	advantage, yet nevertheless him seemed	2, 63/8
soon, after one hour, between	ten	and eleven, he returned into	2, 47/14
he never had knowledge before	ten	of the clock that same	2, 53/4
covertly demeaned, one thing re	tended	and another meant, that there	2, 82/26
by the occasion of the	tender	age of the young Princes	2, 9/23
the Prince, whose mind in	tender	youth infected, shall readily fall	2, 11/30
which he cannot, in this	tender	youth, take in the company	2, 26/9
to all the world his	tender	youth proveth. And so sanctuary	2, 32/11
custody of their mother, the	tender	age considered of the elder	2, 35/4
lord, his uncle, for the	tender	love he beareth him, lest	2, 37/19
Queen, hath the Protector so	tender	zeal to him that he	2, 37/22
soon to pierce a soft,	tender	heart. But when the King	2, 55/16
bear so much the more	tender	favour, in how much he	2, 74/31
the young King and his	tender	brother, whose death and final	2, 82/19
two noble Princes, these innocent,	tender	children, born of most royal	2, 86/15
he wist well she specially	tendered	) not only great comfort and	2, 34/23
trusty man such as both	tendereth	the King's weal and the	2, 26/27
kept him, or is more	tenderly	like to cherish him than	2, 35/16
and heard him speak so	terrible	words, that he durst no	2, 46/18
taken out of the Old	Testament	and other ancient histories, then	2, 67/7
the truth well and openly	testified	. Whereupon dame Elizabeth Lucy was	2, 64/33
chamber window see all the	Thames	full of boats of the	2, 22/14
more cause have we to	thank	God that this noble personage	2, 74/19
meant it, could deserve but	thank	. And yet taken as I	2, 93/15
and all is (God be	thanked	) quiet, and likely right well	2, 13/10
be well enough. And he	thanked	the Duke, and prayed the	2, 20/5
that remember I well and,	thanked	be God, they got no	2, 52/3
they made him, but also	thanked	them for the love and	2, 79/3
favour. The Bishop right humbly	thanked	him and said : In good	2, 92/27

hath wrought His will, and	thanks	be to His grace that	2, 15/14
might be amended, with great	thanks	of God and no breach	2, 31/19
murder, who gave him great	thanks	and, as some say, there	2, 86/2
The messenger, sent back with	thanks	and some secret instruction of	2, 88/14
'ands '? I tell	thee	they have so done, and	2, 48/25
the Lord Hastings: I arrest	thee	, traitor. What, me, my lord	2, 48/31
my lord? quoth he. Yea,	thee	, Traitor, quoth the Protector. And	2, 48/31
thou remembered when I met	thee	here once with an heavy	2, 52/2
the lion meant not by	thee	, for it is none horn	2, 93/8
preaching) he took for his	theme	, Spuria vitulamina non agent radices	2, 66/27
come and had him from	thenceforth	both in secret trust and	2, 91/3
proposition, he looked very strangely	thereat	, and answered that, all were	2, 78/25
immoderate appetite of worship,? and	thereby	of debate and dissension, what	2, 12/28
most dear nephew: considered that	thereby	shall be ceased the slanderous	2, 27/3
good, nor ye none harm	thereby	. Thou wouldst say so, quoth	2, 52/4
realm at their pleasure, and	thereby	to pill and spoil whom	2, 53/18
at length because it might	thereby	the better appear upon how	2, 66/10
and others, that they might	thereby	see how little the Protector	2, 77/21
glory of the King, and	thereby	feeling him easy to fall	2, 91/24
not so proud to look	therefor	, that ye should reckon my	2, 73/3
stolen goods, and there live	thereon	; there devise they new robberies	2, 31/14
mark the matter and muse	thereon	: so far forth that the	2, 45/11
seeing the King so set	thereon	that she could not pull	2, 64/21
which he should be driven	thereto	; for his tribute out of	2, 5/4
all agreed also to be	thereto	most convenient, took upon him	2, 27/24
craft after they once fall	thereto	, it is pity the Sanctuary	2, 30/16
those words, hasted his matter	thereto	: he was come to them	2, 68/11
what he should say, and	thereto	so good and virtuous that	2, 73/6
of so sad? age and	thereto	of so great wisdom joined	2, 74/21
parts of the realm, came	thick	to that solemnity. But the	2, 44/14
* Now fell there mischiefs	thick	. And as the thing evil	2, 82/13
place that may defend a	thief	may not save an innocent	2, 38/4
for both. But as for	thieves	, of which these places be	2, 30/15
naught. What a rabble of	thieves	, murderers, and malicious heinous traitors	2, 30/28
with their husbands for beating.	Thieves	bring thither their stolen goods	2, 31/13
none horn that is in	thine	head.' ' No, marry	2, 93/9
money (which is the only	thing	that withdraweth the hearts of	2, 5/2
the city, that no one	thing	, in many days before, got	2, 5/18
if he had intended that	thing	, have appointed that butcherly office	2, 8/20
anything knew that he such	thing	purposed, or otherwise had any	2, 9/15
looked therefore. For of one	thing	was he certain, that if	2, 10/7
for great causes. Sometimes a	thing	right well intended our misconstruction	2, 12/5
any of our undoing, which	thing	God and good provision forbid	2, 15/18
loved other, and none other	thing	studied upon but about the	2, 16/14
perceiving well so great a	thing	without his knowledge not begun	2, 18/11

judged or appeased. But one	thing	he advised them beware, that	2, 23/15
his brother honourable, and a	thing	that should cease great murmur	2, 27/21
induced to deliver him. Which	thing	the Archbishop of York, whom	2, 27/23
For it would be a	thing	that should turn to the	2, 27/29
with reason contented, and all	thing	in good manner obtained. And	2, 28/15
knoweth she needeth no such	thing	to fear, either for her	2, 28/21
in that place was the	thing	which highly sounded, not only	2, 34/9
both disport and recreation: which	thing	the lords esteemed no slight	2, 34/26
where they call it a	thing	so sore against my child's	2, 36/19
mistrust your truths. Of which	thing	I purpose to make you	2, 41/16
him here. But only one	thing	I beseech you, for the	2, 42/5
thence, never can there be	thing	once minded that should sound	2, 45/19
God I had some better	thing	as ready to your pleasure	2, 47/8
of sudden change, and what	thing	should him ail. Then, when	2, 47/19
almost to the falling, which	thing	, albeit each man wot well	2, 50/29
in his life: which self	thing	is often seen a sign	2, 51/12
heinously to her charge the	thing	that herself could not deny	2, 54/22
longed. Which was haply the	thing	that the more easily made	2, 55/12
this woman too slight a	thing	to be written of and	2, 56/26
Northampton and Stony Stratford; which	thing	was done in the presence	2, 57/20
they devised. But the chief	thing	and the weighty of all	2, 59/18
daughter of Spain. In which	thing	the Earl of Warwick found	2, 60/9
since it is an unfitting	thing	, and a very blemish, and	2, 62/26
albeit marriage being a spiritual	thing	ought rather to be made	2, 63/6
not reckoned it a greater	thing	to make a king than	2, 65/33
noble city. For why, that	thing	that we wot well ye	2, 69/16
gone far to fetch, that	thing	we be come hither to	2, 69/19
cost, adventure or jeopardy. What	thing	is that? Certes, the surety	2, 69/20
to keep in counsel that	thing	that all men know, the	2, 72/5
God's grace, better shall, which	thing	to show you is the	2, 72/31
he would not say the	thing	which he wist he should	2, 73/7
spoken for me, as the	thing	wherein every man forbearth to	2, 73/25
noble Duke of York. Which	thing	well considered, and the great	2, 74/3
right and just title. Which	thing	, I wot it well, he	2, 74/12
to move you to that	thing	which peradventure we not so	2, 76/3
gladly do without you that	thing	in which to be partners	2, 76/7
him by the hand. Which	thing	the common people rejoiced at	2, 82/1
mischiefs thick. And as the	thing	evil got is never well	2, 82/13
days so covertly demeaned, one	thing	re tended and another meant	2, 82/26
he rode to fulfill that	thing	which he before had intended	2, 83/9
do your Grace pleasure, the	thing	were right hard that he	2, 83/29
of all secret trust. Which	thing	this page well had marked	2, 84/9
the King's pleasure in such	thing	as he had given him	2, 84/24
talk much of Princes, as	thing	not all out of peril	2, 92/28
Bishop, if it did, the	thing	that I was about to	2, 93/13

course of his life many	things	unnaturally committed. None evil captain	2, 7/29
as we well remember. Which	things	if I could as well	2, 13/3
so many heads. But since	things	past cannot be gaincalled, ^o	2, 13/6
you love. Of which two	things	, the less loss were they	2, 13/12
yet was he in many	things	ruled by the band, more	2, 15/5
to the sea. All which	things	these Dukes wist well were	2, 19/15
parties were in all other	things	equal, yet should the authority	2, 23/23
consider that sometimes without small	things	greater cannot stand. And verily	2, 26/15
determined, nor persons appointed, all	things	unready this message came on	2, 40/30
had brought to pass the	things	before rehearsed. But when he	2, 43/4
suspected; for the state of	things	and the dispositions of men	2, 43/26
whom he might fear. These	things	and suchlike being beaten into	2, 43/28
it that before such great	things	, men's hearts of a secret	2, 44/25
new about him. Thus many	things	coming together, partly by chance	2, 45/8
if they were tokens of	things	to come, why, thinketh he	2, 50/14
father, enticing him to many	things	highly redounding to the diminishing	2, 53/22
as well in many other	things	as in the vicious living	2, 53/24
for King. In which divers	things	they devised. But the chief	2, 59/18
we first repeat you some	things	long before done about King	2, 60/1
she were in all other	things	convenient for you, should yet	2, 62/24
your goods: of all which	things	in times past ye stood	2, 69/22
most plenty of all such	things	as minister matter to such	2, 72/19
accoupling?, and also of other	things	which the said worshipful doctor	2, 73/23
than fully explained, and which	things	shall not be spoken for	2, 73/25
that he partly knew the	things	by them alleged to be	2, 78/26
for that also that all	things	were in late days so	2, 82/25
and his despiteous tormentors. Which	things	on every part well pondered	2, 86/20
before the Coronation, among other	things	required of the Protector the	2, 89/9
And they that thus deem,	think	that he long time in	2, 8/26
cause he had so to	think	hard it is to say	2, 9/14
an old foe, or to	think	that an hoverly ^o kindness, suddenly	2, 15/22
brother? And if any man	think	this consideration [light]	2, 26/13
[light] (which I	think	no man thinketh that loveth	2, 26/14
were there no cause to	think	that we should hate the	2, 28/28
there. And we all (I	think	) content that both be with	2, 29/6
thence. For she will soon	think	that if men were set	2, 29/16
him there. And I would	think	, without any scruple of conscience	2, 32/19
Verily, quoth the Duke, I	think	you say very truth. And	2, 32/32
to need it, if they	think	it for their surety, let	2, 33/11
yourself to tarry here, then	think	they yet more convenient that	2, 35/22
And many be there that	think	that he can have no	2, 37/15
to deliver him, I verily	think	they will so much dread	2, 37/18
that as far as ye	think	that I fear too much	2, 42/6
afar off, whether he could	think	it possible to win the	2, 46/15
by other men's falsehood than	think	it were either our own	2, 50/21

I doubt not some shall	think	this woman too slight a	2, 56/26
matters : which they shall specially	think	, that haply shall esteem her	2, 56/27
no man wist what to	think	nor whom to trust, ere	2, 58/7
Howbeit some doubt, and many	think	, that Penker was not of	2, 59/8
misprision into treason. Whereof, I	think	, no man looketh that we	2, 70/12
and many right wise men	think	it unlikely (the deep dissimulating	2, 90/3
of mistrust. And utterly men	think	that if King Richard had	2, 90/8
construe it. And ever I	think	on Aesop's tale, that when	2, 93/1
which I think no man	thinketh	that loveth the King) let	2, 26/14
herself no wiser than she	thinketh	some that be here, of	2, 29/2
lest he should escape him?	Thinketh	he that I would send	2, 37/23
of things to come, why,	thinketh	he not that we might	2, 50/14
part of the spiritual also,	thinking	none hurt earthly meant towards	2, 33/21
and sorrowfully repented. Richard, the	third	son, of whom we now	2, 7/16
merriest, another the wiliest, the	third	the holiest harlot in his	2, 56/8
say nay, and at the	third	time take it as compelled	2, 80/31
themselves, which whether they sorer	thirsted	after their own weal or	2, 15/8
that the Protector so sore	thirsted	for the finishing of that	2, 25/11
wit : Edward the Prince, a	thirteen	year of age; Richard, Duke	2, 3/6
wit, on the Friday, the	thirteenth	day of June many lords	2, 46/30
life of his father sent	thither	, to the end that the	2, 14/7
young Prince, at his sending	thither	, was there appointed Sir Anthony	2, 14/10
of Gloucester and Buckingham came	thither	. Where remained behind the Lord	2, 17/9
favourable necessity compelled to go	thither	. And then see on the	2, 30/25
yea, and rich men run	thither	with poor men's goods, there	2, 31/9
whistle them. Men's wives run	thither	with their husbands' plate, and	2, 31/11
husbands for beating. Thieves bring	thither	their stolen goods, and there	2, 31/13
some of those that came	thither	with the Duke, not able	2, 77/4
of the Sanctuary by (for	thither	had he fled, for fear	2, 81/34
service for King Edward, sent	thither	in the most secret wise	2, 88/4
the Protector to haste him	thitherward	, with whom he was of	2, 51/3
was after honourably married unto	Thomas	, then Lord Howard, and after	2, 3/13
the Lord Richard and Sir	Thomas	Vaughan, knight, in the King's	2, 19/24
the Lord Richard, with Sir	Thomas	Vaughan, into the north country	2, 20/11
bed Sir James and Sir	Thomas	Tyrell, of person like and	2, 84/17
his heart, that he was	thoroughly	determined no longer to tarry	2, 50/7
long lying still, to be	thoroughly	dead: they laid their bodies	2, 85/26
punishment. What! quoth the Protector.	Thou	servest me, I ween, with	2, 48/24
he said, Ah, Hastings, art	thou	remembered when I met thee	2, 52/2
nor ye none harm thereby.	Thou	wouldst say so, quoth he	2, 52/4
say so, quoth he, if	thou	knewest as much as I	2, 52/5
life, as I did when	thou	and I met here. And	2, 52/10
enemies in the danger (as	thou	mayest hap to hear more	2, 52/12
' quoth the fox, '	thou	mayest abide well enough; the	2, 93/7
letting? to kiss whom he	thought	to kill; dispiteous and cruel	2, 8/9

envying other's authority, he now	thought	that their division should be	2, 10/1
less regarded it, because he	thought	, whatsoever business should fall between	2, 10/12
and also for that she	thought	him secretly familiar with the	2, 11/3
for the time as they	thought	to stand with his pleasure	2, 13/28
for his comfort, who he	thought	had more need of comfort	2, 20/7
the only man chosen and	thought	most meet to be Protector	2, 24/28
that he had begun, that	thought	every day a year till	2, 25/12
will to deliver him, then	thought	he, and such others as	2, 27/27
his pleasure, or as they	thought	, agreed plainly that, by the	2, 32/28
should be fetched. Howbeit, they	thought	it all best, in the	2, 33/23
unto her that it was	thought	unto the Protector and unto	2, 34/7
that matter, in which she	thought	that he and all others	2, 40/19
hand, so that she verily	thought	she could not keep him	2, 40/27
out of sanctuary, which she	thought	to be now beset in	2, 41/2
untaken, and partly, as she	thought	it might fortune her fear	2, 41/4
would not be corrupted. Then	thought	she it should yet make	2, 41/10
that of likelihood as he	thought	. Thereupon forthwith they brought him	2, 42/18
Although I know that many	thought	that this Duke was privy	2, 42/28
fear to them whom he	thought	meet for the matter, and	2, 43/7
won to his purpose, he	thought	his strength more than half	2, 43/8
to the best: so surely	thought	he that there could be	2, 46/5
for the love between them	thought	he might be boldest with	2, 47/26
a dream, in which him	thought	that a boar with his	2, 50/3
out of the way, then	thought	the Protector that while men	2, 58/4
took divers, such as they	thought	meetly to be trusted, likely	2, 58/13
to be his wife, so	thought	she herself too good to	2, 61/24
of his own, which he	thought	likely to bear him so	2, 63/11
yet if outward alliance were	thought	so requisite, he would find	2, 63/14
marvelled that heard him, and	thought	that they never had in	2, 75/13
known it should peradventure be	thought	that it were his own	2, 78/32
retreat, as for that they	thought	it for the weal universal	2, 79/19
right to the realm, he	thought	therefore without delay to rid	2, 83/12
he took such displeasure and	thought	that the same night he	2, 83/23
babe his brother lingered in	thought	and heaviness till this traitorous	2, 85/9
in his mind, he never	thought	himself sure: where he went	2, 87/12
bold to say whatsoever he	thought	, whereof he faithfully promised there	2, 92/20
by reason of his day	thoughts	? Tell him it is plain	2, 50/13
year of our redemption a	thousand	four hundred four score and	2, 3/5
value of two or three	thousand	marks, and sent her body	2, 54/17
wait upon him with a	thousand	good fellows, if need were	2, 88/13
he had lived fifty and	three	years, seven months, and six	2, 3/2
four hundred four score and	three	, leaving much fair issue, that	2, 3/5
realm at Wakefield slain, leaving	three	sons, Edward, George, and Richard	2, 6/25
Edward, George, and Richard. All	three	, as they were great states	2, 6/26
the value of two or	three	thousand marks, and sent her	2, 54/17

would say that he had	three	concubines which in three divers	2, 56/6
had three concubines which in	three	divers properties diversely excelled : one	2, 56/7
he took within less than	three	years of the mischief that	2, 87/7
with the Protector himself, with	three	hundred horse, and from thence	2, 89/2
King Richard! King Richard! and	threw	up their caps in token	2, 76/20
beheaded, his horse twice or	thrice	stumbled with him almost to	2, 50/28
out as loud as their	throats	would give: King Richard! King	2, 76/19
my husband, was banished and	thrust	out of his kingdom, I	2, 39/16
some prentices and lads that	thrust	into the hall among the	2, 76/18
his wealth.? And they that	thus	deem, think that he long	2, 8/26
wist well far stretched. And	thus	should all the realm fall	2, 16/23
Highness out of that town:	thus	bore they folk in hand	2, 18/7
keep your rooms.° And	thus	in a goodly array they	2, 19/3
stuff. And when they were	thus	at a point? between themselves	2, 44/8
and set new about him.	Thus	many things coming together, partly	2, 45/8
he had sat still awhile,	thus	he began: What were they	2, 47/21
that within two hours after.	Thus	ended this honou able man	2, 52/16
have wished her somewhat higher.	Thus	say they that knew her	2, 55/26
other lords and knights were	thus	beheaded and rid out of	2, 58/4
of possession and riches, and	thus	, taking counsel of his desire	2, 61/28
her. And after he was	thus	appointed, and had between them	2, 61/29
more than half the realm.	Thus	were neither your goods in	2, 71/7
they could nothing tell. And	thus	, as I have learned of	2, 86/13
joined the honour of Cardinal,	thus	living many days in as	2, 91/15
I will make good on	thy	body, traitor! And therewith, as	2, 48/26
to dinner till I see	thy	head off. It booted him	2, 49/13
this messenger, leaneth my lord	thy	master so much to such	2, 50/11
heart. And therefore go to	thy	master, man, and commend me	2, 50/22
the city. But anon the	tidings	of this matter came hastily	2, 20/18
God wot what. With which	tidings	the Queen, in great flight	2, 20/26
his servants that he had	tidings	of so great importance that	2, 21/7
which time the Prince never	ted	his points, nor aught wraught	2, 85/7
upon a long log of	timber	and there stricken off, and	2, 49/22
Surrey. And Katherine, which long	time	tossed in either fortune, sometimes	2, 3/14
such governance and behaviour in	time	of peace (for in war	2, 3/21
his life as at the	time	of his death. Which favour	2, 3/26
him more increased. At such	time	as he died, the displeasure	2, 4/3
and well left. In which	time	of his latter days this	2, 4/25
And albeit that all the	time	of his reign he was	2, 5/7
this noble King, in that	time	in which his life was	2, 5/22
the realm, to prevent? his	time	and to take upon him	2, 6/23
deem, think that he long	time	in King Edward's life forethought	2, 8/26
to us all, from this	time	forward, all griefs forgotten, each	2, 13/20
could, and answering for the	time	as they thought to stand	2, 13/28
towards London, which at the	time	of his decease kept his	2, 14/1

the lords which at that	time	were about the King intended	2, 16/5
her own infortune, damning the	time	that ever she dissuaded the	2, 20/27
of the day. By which	time	he might in his chamber	2, 22/13
that England had in his	time	. Divers lords and knights were	2, 25/8
in this matter for this	time	, except any of your lordships	2, 27/15
to show) that from that	time	hitherward was there never so	2, 28/6
broken to her, if her	time	would in any wise serve	2, 34/4
well appeareth that at such	time	as your dearest son, then	2, 35/29
this is not the first	time	that I have taken sanctuary	2, 39/15
him elsewhere neither had she	time	to serve her, nor place	2, 40/29
obtain it in King Edward's	time	. Besides these requests of the	2, 44/5
King's Coronation, of which the	time	appointed then so near approached	2, 46/33
a mean man at that	time	, and now of great authority	2, 51/4
put in remembrance of another	time	in which it had happened	2, 51/17
same place. At which other	time	the Lord Chamberlain had been	2, 51/19
prepared before. For all the	time	between his death and the	2, 54/7
comparing the shortness of the	time	with the length of the	2, 54/11
crown, ere men could have	time	to devise any ways to	2, 58/10
after his Queen, at that	time	a widow, born of noble	2, 60/14
his enemy's wife and many	time	had prayed full heartily for	2, 65/11
wot well ye have long	time	lacked and sore longed for	2, 69/17
since the King, preventing? the	time	of his inheritance, attained the	2, 71/3
those that were at any	time	the King's enemies, which was	2, 71/6
enemies, which was at one	time	and other more than half	2, 71/6
it his soul. In whose	time	and by whose occasion, what	2, 71/16
than war. So that no	time	was there in which rich	2, 71/24
so was he from that	time	called) and the people departed	2, 80/18
may, and at the third	time	take it as compelled thereunto	2, 80/31
well kept, through all the	time	of his reign never ceased	2, 82/14
But as he finished his	time	with the best death and	2, 82/16
hereafter happen to write the	time	of the late noble Prince	2, 83/1
special friendship he took his	time	to put him forward and	2, 84/11
see them sure. After which	time	the Prince never tied his	2, 85/7
fellow fleshed in murder before	time	. To him he joined one	2, 85/14
well known, that at such	time	as Sir James Tyrell was	2, 86/9
had he outward no long	time	in rest. For hereupon, soon	2, 87/21
that the Duke, at such	time	as the crown was first	2, 90/11
other men were in their	times	, which be now famous only	2, 57/2
of all which things in	times	past ye stood ever more	2, 69/23
profit ; and we have already	title	by that means to so	2, 64/5
Lord Protector, and declared the	title	of his heirs unto the	2, 67/9
last past, the right and	title	that the most excellent Prince	2, 73/10
parliament entailed, the right and	title	of the same is by	2, 73/33
his very right and just	title	. Which thing, I wot it	2, 74/12
according to his right and	title	lawfully descended unto him, and	2, 78/20

crown can by so just	title	appertain as to ourself, as	2, 79/33
Duke of York, to which	title	is now joined your election	2, 80/2
inheritor. And forasmuch as the	title	which he claimed by inheritance	2, 89/10
was somewhat interlaced with the	title	to the crown by the	2, 89/12
purpose not to dispute his	title	. But for the weal of	2, 93/19
realm, which we of all	titles	possible take for most effectual	2, 80/4
bloods in one, whose several	titles	had long unquieted the land	2, 91/11
that bind man and man	together	, without any respect of God	2, 6/6
Lord forbid that you love	together	the worse for the self	2, 12/18
law most ought to agree	together	. Such a pestilent serpent is	2, 12/21
other, and joined their hands	together	, when (as it after appeared	2, 13/30
party, in this point accorded	together	with the Duke of Gloucester	2, 16/1
and by, the lords assembled	together	at London. Towards which meeting	2, 22/27
and these lords were come	together	in presence, the Lord Cardinal	2, 34/6
wealth it were to be	together	, as well for many greater	2, 34/25
knoweth when we shall kiss	together	again. And therewith she kissed	2, 42/10
him. Thus many things coming	together	, partly by chance, partly of	2, 45/8
away. These lords so sitting	together	communing of this matter, the	2, 47/2
to meet in like manner	together	in the same place. At	2, 51/18
to gather and assemble themselves	together	in making some great commotion	2, 53/34
inclineth the parties to love	together	, as he trusted it was	2, 63/7
the mingling of whose bloods	together	hath been the effusion of	2, 73/20
themselves	together	, resorted unto Baynard's Castle, where	2, 77/10
in his top,? joined gentlemen	together	in aid of King Henry	2, 91/7
a great rap. At which	token	given, one cried Treason without	2, 48/28
and custom observed as a	token	oftentimes notably foregoing some great	2, 50/31
threw up their caps in	token	of joy. And they that	2, 76/20
Should have avoided, or the	tokens	of that he could not	2, 49/26
dreams, which if they were	tokens	of things to come, why	2, 50/14
cannot require the privilege. Who	told	him so? He shall hear	2, 38/21
evil a tale so well	told	. But, were it for wonder	2, 75/14
my kingdom. Then he that	told	him the tale used him	2, 85/3
we require ye that ye	tomorrow	go with us and we	2, 76/32
our own affection or evil	tongues	agrieveth. But this wot I	2, 12/7
of his answer, but shortly	took	him and put him in	2, 18/24
forthwith went to horseback and	took	the way to Stony Stratford	2, 18/27
back unto Northampton, where they	took	again further counsel. And there	2, 19/30
wise the Duke of Gloucester	took	upon himself the order and	2, 20/15
and every man weaponed, he	took	the Great Seal with him	2, 21/18
nothing so sore as she	took	it for, and that he	2, 22/1
to be thereto most convenient,	took	upon him to move her	2, 27/24
dishonour, and as much regard	took	to his wealth as to	2, 28/30
his father, when he first	took	him in his arms. And	2, 39/21
And at the last she	took	the young Duke by the	2, 41/13
Star Chamber, where the Protector	took	him in his arms and	2, 42/16

ask why, but heavily he	took	a priest at adventure and	2, 49/14
King died, the Lord Chamberlain	took	her, which in the King's	2, 55/21
in whom the King therefore	took	special pleasure, for many he	2, 56/13
and relief. Where the King	took	displeasure, she would mitigate and	2, 56/16
taken. To this counsel they	took	divers, such as they thought	2, 58/13
appetite. Of spiritual men they	took	such as had wit and	2, 58/19
point? in his own mind,	took	she it well or otherwise	2, 63/5
understood of this marriage, he	took	it so highly that his	2, 65/13
meantime the Earl of Warwick	took	out of prison and set	2, 65/27
number to his preaching) he	took	for his theme, Spuria vitulamina	2, 66/27
so much of every man	took	as no man would of	2, 70/1
sight of the people, he	took	him by the hand. Which	2, 82/1
and praised, but wise men	took	it for vanity. In his	2, 82/2
in his way. Wherewith he	took	such displeasure and thought that	2, 83/23
of very special friendship he	took	his time to put him	2, 84/11
Protector left that name and	took	himself as King, had it	2, 84/28
priest of Sir Robert Brackenbury	took	up the bodies again and	2, 86/7
and the mischief that he	took	within less than three years	2, 87/7
ready to strike again; he	took	ill rest o' nights, lay	2, 87/16
set this Duke in his	top	,? joined gentlemen together in aid	2, 91/7
his majesty, one of his	tormentors	? might hap to break his	2, 81/5
of heaven, leaving to the	tormentors	their bodies dead in the	2, 85/22
unnatural uncle and his dispiteous	tormentors	. Which things on every part	2, 86/20
dead, his hair in despite	torn	and tugged like a cur	2, 87/6
And Katherine, which long time	tossed	in either fortune, sometimes in	2, 3/14
was his restless heart continually	tossed	and tumbled with the tedious	2, 87/20
his good,? not presuming to	touch	a King's concubine) left her	2, 55/18
that the matter should be	touched	aslope craftily, as though men	2, 59/30
princely virtues, as much goodly	towardness	? as their age could receive	2, 5/26
to say, whether he, being	toward°	him, anything knew that he	2, 9/15
Sixth, being prisoner in the	Tower	, as men constantly say, and	2, 8/15
Marquis had entered into the	Tower	of London, and thence taken	2, 19/14
the city honourably into the	Tower	out of which after that	2, 42/22
all folk withdrew from the	Tower	and drew to Crosbie's Place	2, 44/31
many lords assembled in the	Tower	, and there sat in Council	2, 46/31
beside the Chapel within the	Tower	, and his head laid down	2, 49/21
in the riding towards the	Tower	, the same morning in which	2, 50/27
whom he met in the	Tower	Street, broke his tale and	2, 51/7
his death. Upon the very	Tower	wharf, so near the place	2, 51/14
of the City unto the	Tower	; and at their coming, himself	2, 52/27
Chamberlain was beheaded in the	Tower	of London, and about the	2, 57/17
Robert Brackenbury, constable of the	Tower	, with a letter and credence	2, 83/17
before our Lady in the	Tower	, who plainly answered that he	2, 83/20
all the keys of the	Tower	for one night, to the	2, 84/23
James Tyrell was in the	Tower	, for treason committed against the	2, 86/10

Sir James Tyrell died at	Tower	Hill, beheaded for treason, King	2, 87/3
in the Council at the	Tower	, waxed with him familiar, whose	2, 90/20
King's Highness out of that	town	: thus bore they folk in	2, 18/7
land, beside many a good	town	ransacked and spoiled by them	2, 71/22
in his new honour the	town	of which he bare the	2, 83/8
the Protector, with a great	train	, went to Westminster hall and	2, 81/12
spials? for the Duke and	trains	? to catch him, if he	2, 43/24
make good on thy body,	traitor	! And therewith, as in a	2, 48/26
Lord Hastings: I arrest thee,	traitor	. What, me, my lord? quoth	2, 48/31
lord? quoth he. Yea, thee,	Traitor	, quoth the Protector. And another	2, 49/1
with divers others of his	traitorous	purpose, had before conspired the	2, 53/15
thought and heaviness till this	traitorous	death delivered them of that	2, 85/9
rule in the realm, by	traitorous	tyranny taken, deprived of their	2, 86/17
barrels of harness that these	traitors	had privily conveyed in their	2, 24/9
either Party taketh other as	traitors	, I will well there be	2, 30/12
thieves, murderers, and malicious heinous	traitors	, and that in two places	2, 30/29
to be punished as heinous	traitors	, whatsoever they were. And all	2, 47/28
people about that they were	traitors	, not suffering them to speak	2, 57/28
might, peradventure, easily have been	trapped	and brought to confusion some	2, 15/11
among so many grins? and	traps	as was set therefore, among	2, 69/25
so much ado in her	travail	that she could not be	2, 7/24
king: at the leastwise, heinous	treason	was there laid to his	2, 7/9
contriver of all this horrible	treason	. Thereupon soon after, that is	2, 46/28
which token given, one cried	treason	without the chamber. Thereupon a	2, 48/28
well known. Of which their	treason	he never had knowledge before	2, 53/3
secret counsel of this heinous	treason	, with whom he lay nightly	2, 53/27
taken in his falsely conceived	treason	, and also lest the delaying	2, 53/32
trespass to misprision, misprision into	treason	. Whereof, I think, no man	2, 70/6
man for a pretext of	treason	to have been of kindred	2, 71/4
was in the Tower, for	treason	committed against the most famous	2, 86/10
at Tower Hill, beheaded for	treason	, King Richard himself, as ye	2, 87/4
thence taken out the King's	treasure	, and sent men to the	2, 19/15
great quantity of the King's	treasure	and of his household stuff	2, 44/7
finer, fines into ransoms, small	trespass	to misprision, misprision into treason	2, 70/6
be driven thereto; for his	tribute	out of France he had	2, 5/4
master so much to such	trifles	and hath such faith in	2, 50/11
a matter upon such a	trifling	pretext; as though there could	2, 38/15
Edward was departed. By my	troth	, man, quoth Pottier, then will	2, 9/12
by the cruelty, mischief, and	trouble	of the tempestuous world that	2, 4/1
what loss, what sorrow, what	trouble	hath within these few years	2, 13/1
oft the occasion of more	trouble	than profit ; and we have	2, 64/4
spent in much pain and	trouble	outward, much fear, anguish and	2, 87/9
watch, rather slumbered than slept,	troubled	with fearful dreams, suddenly sometime	2, 87/17
soon persuaded. Ye remember, I	trow	, King Edward himself, albeit he	2, 15/4
be. But it is, I	trow	, no great marvel though I	2, 36/28

Would God he had not!	Troweth	the Protector (I pray God	2, 38/8
he may prove a protector),	troweth	he that I perceive not	2, 38/9
of Clarence had kept him	TRUE	to his nephew, the young	2, 9/4
as likely to make them	TRUE	by our going, if we	2, 50/15
all the world wist was	TRUE	, and that nevertheless every man	2, 54/22
they were good men, too	TRUE	to the King and too	2, 58/2
by them alleged to be	TRUE	, yet such entire love he	2, 78/26
well counterfeited jewels make the	TRUE	opinion	2, 82/30
hard but it should be	TRUE	, King Richard, after his Coronation	2, 83/7
more farther to deliver him.	Truly	, Madam, quoth he, and the	2, 37/12
Sanctuary, chests, coffers, packs, fardels,	trusses	, all on men's backs, no	2, 21/21
love other. Which I verily	trust	you will, if ye anything	2, 13/21
is so unwise oversoon to	trust	a new friend made of	2, 15/21
suddenly fallen in so great	trust	that, at the Council next	2, 24/26
good man's life. And I	trust	, quoth he, with God's grace	2, 28/12
we should do it. I	trust	that she shall be with	2, 28/14
not in this matter to	trust	any one man alone, or	2, 33/32
put no person earthly in	trust	with his keeping but myself	2, 35/8
matter jeopardy. Whereby should I	trust	that? quoth the Queen, In	2, 37/3
presume to break? And I	trust	God as strong now to	2, 38/1
betook him to them of	trust	. And at the last she	2, 41/12
I beseech you, for the	trust	that his father put in	2, 42/5
you ever and for the	trust	that I put in you	2, 42/6
well tell whom he might	trust	or whom he might fear	2, 43/27
no man in so special	trust	, reckoning himself to no man	2, 45/24
had not put so special	trust	, the Lord Stanley and he	2, 45/33
the Lord Chamberlain of very	trust	showed unto Catesby the mistrust	2, 46/19
to think nor whom to	trust	, ere ever they should have	2, 58/7
Mayor of London, which upon	trust	of his own advancement, whereof	2, 58/17
pray you be content. I	trust	in God she shall bring	2, 64/16
Ah, whom shall a man	trust	? Those that I have brought	2, 83/25
drifts out of all secret	trust	. Which thing this page well	2, 84/9
a chamberer of like secret	trust	with the Duke of Gloucester	2, 88/6
from thenceforth both in secret	trust	and very special favour; which	2, 91/4
could, showing her that he	trusted	the matter was nothing so	2, 21/30
they were not to be	trusted	with the King's brother, that	2, 25/30
the rather for that he	trusted	by his death to obtain	2, 46/25
they thought meetly to be	trusted	, likely to be induced to	2, 58/13
to love together, as he	trusted	it was in his, than	2, 63/8
out of peril. For whom	trusted	he that mistrusted his own	2, 71/27
John Green, whom he specially	trusted	, unto Sir Robert Brackenbury, constable	2, 83/15
knoweth, whose truth she well	trusteth	, it is easy to perceive	2, 29/11
very faithful, and trusty enough,	trusting	too much. Now flew the	2, 52/22
propose what him liked, verily	trusting	, for the good mind that	2, 78/7
of this matter some honourable	trusty	man such as both tendereth	2, 26/26

the Lord Stanley sent a	trusty	secret messenger unto him at	2, 49/30
well beloved; very faithful, and	trusty	enough, trusting too much. Now	2, 52/22
he could, one Persall, his	trusty	servant, who came to John	2, 88/5
benefits, in most loving and	trusty	manner, departed at Gloucester. But	2, 90/17
ever froward.? It is for	truth	reported that the Duchess, his	2, 7/23
of hatred report above the	truth	, or else that nature changed	2, 7/28
meeting the Lord Hastings, whose	truth	towards the King no man	2, 23/3
forth ere they knew the	truth	nor, turning their private grudges	2, 23/17
whose wisdom she knoweth, whose	truth	she well trusteth, it is	2, 29/10
I think you say very	truth	. And what if a man's	2, 32/32
herself, lacked either wit or	truth	. Wit, if they were so	2, 40/20
perceive what the Protector intended ;	truth	, if they should procure her	2, 40/21
had not had either more	truth	or less wit. For his	2, 45/31
where Catesby was. And of	truth	the Protector and the Duke	2, 46/9
no further break. And of	truth	, the Lord Chamberlain of very	2, 46/19
to the Council, but of	truth	sent by the Protector to	2, 51/2
mistrusted the matter which, of	truth	, no man believed. Yet for	2, 53/10
whose favour, to say the	truth	(for sin it were to	2, 56/14
point to speak all the	truth	, for fear of his displeasure	2, 59/31
were clearly purged and the	truth	well and openly testified. Whereupon	2, 64/32
solemnly sworn to say the	truth	, she confessed that they were	2, 65/2
of the world and the	truth	hid from knowledge, inherited for	2, 66/34
their blood long but, the	truth	coming to light, the rightful	2, 67/2
all other nations where the	truth	were not well known it	2, 78/31
by grace obtained as much	truth	and good will as he	2, 84/2
since come to light. Very	truth	is it and well known	2, 86/9
to escape his hands. Very	truth	it is, the Duke was	2, 90/9
say that he was of	truth	not well at ease, and	2, 90/14
by the tyrant for his	truth	to the King, found the	2, 91/6
so suspicious to mistrust your	truths	. Of which thing I purpose	2, 41/15
that he had on Shrove	Tuesday	at Saint Albans? against King	2, 60/22
consumed away. Then, on the	Tuesday	following this sermon, there came	2, 69/1
hair in despite torn and	tugged	like a cur dog; and	2, 87/6
King's nearest friends, to the	tuition	of his own royal person	2, 25/32
peril, there needeth he the	tuition	? of some special privilege, which	2, 32/7
restless heart continually tossed and	tumbled	with the tedious impression and	2, 87/20
to ruin, but if ^o grace	turn	him to wisdom: which if	2, 12/1
be a thing that should	turn	to the great grudge of	2, 27/30
both lacked in you, might	turn	both me to great sorrow	2, 41/17
not be amended, he would	turn	it as much as he	2, 43/34
seem). And that they might	turn	both the eyes and minds	2, 44/10
warned that it might haply	turn	them to no good to	2, 45/5
if they have an evil	turn	, to write it in marble	2, 57/5
whoso doth us a good	turn	, we write it in dust	2, 57/6
fain at his back to	turn	their face to the wall	2, 77/5

it would, might happen to	turn	me to little good and	2, 93/16
favour, the Duke of Gloucester	turned	unto their destruction, and upon	2, 14/18
kissed him and blessed him,	turned	her back and wept and	2, 42/11
lo how the world is	turned	: now stand mine enemies in	2, 52/11
helped them, that the mischief	turned	upon them that would have	2, 53/6
stood as they had been	turned	into stones, for Wonder of	2, 68/25
hawsed? above the measure: amercements?	turned	into fines, fines into ransoms	2, 70/5
obstinate silence, and therewith he	turned	into the people again with	2, 76/2
saw this manner, they wisely	turned	it to their purpose, and	2, 76/26
came home, he so lightly	turned	from him and so highly	2, 89/5
right well intended our misconstruction	turneth	unto worse, or a small	2, 12/6
with division and variance he	turneth	all to mischief. First longing	2, 12/25
they knew the truth nor,	turning	their private grudges into the	2, 23/17
that a boar with his	tusks	so raced? them both by	2, 50/4
to race? us with his	tusks	, as folk that fled for	2, 50/17
to kindle, and in especial	twain	, Edward, Duke of Buckingham, and	2, 15/28
appointed, and had between them	twain	ensured her, then asked he	2, 61/30
him so familiarly between the	twain	to be bold to say	2, 92/19
and thereof reigned two and	twenty	years, one month, and eight	2, 3/3
were dead in more than	twenty	years of his reign, a	2, 4/6
he was beheaded, his horse	twice	or thrice stumbled with him	2, 50/28
more English blood than hath	twice	the winning of France. In	2, 71/18
of that the Duke had	twice	rehearsed them himself. But the	2, 75/27
And yet must he be	twice	asked whether he will be	2, 80/29
or no, and he must	twice	say nay, and at the	2, 80/30
six days, and thereof reigned	two	and twenty years, one month	2, 3/3
age; Richard, Duke of York,	two	years younger; Elizabeth, whose fortune	2, 3/7
and you love. Of which	two	things, the less loss were	2, 13/12
and the King's favour. These	two	, not bearing each to other	2, 15/31
heinous traitors, and that in	two	places specially, the one at	2, 30/29
that he much disliked these	two	several councils. For while we	2, 45/15
his life, and that within	two	hours after. Thus ended this	2, 52/16
was this Proclamation made within	two	hours after that he was	2, 54/4
had, above the value of	two	or three thousand marks, and	2, 54/17
to his bed. The other	two	were somewhat greater personages, and	2, 56/10
after that, never. Of these	two	, the one had a sermon	2, 58/27
remained for the space of	two	years, leaving his new wife	2, 65/23
preeminence, and kingdom of the	two	noble realms, England and France	2, 80/9
for the younger of those	two	, but for that also that	2, 82/25
in any wise put the	two	children to death. This John	2, 83/18
had to lie, were these	two	noble Princes, these innocent, tender	2, 86/15
by the conjunction of those	two	bloods in one, whose several	2, 91/10
in the realm, by traitorous	tyranny	taken, deprived of their estate	2, 86/17
Sanctuary, whereof was there never	tyrant	yet so devilish that durst	2, 37/31
once in suspicion of that	tyrant	) that either the Protector would	2, 90/6

death first taken by the	tyrant	for his truth to the	2, 91/6
meaning this by Sir James	Tyrell	, which was a man of	2, 83/30
Sir James and Sir Thomas	Tyrell	, of person like and brethren	2, 84/17
that wretchedness. For Sir James	Tyrell	devised that they should be	2, 85/10
such time as Sir James	Tyrell	was in the Tower, for	2, 86/10
he die ; but Sir James	Tyrell	died at Tower Hill, beheaded	2, 87/3
of their friends had not	unarmed	them and left them destitute	2, 5/28
of Gloucester, by nature their	uncle	, by office their protector, to	2, 6/3
the Lord Rivers, the King's	uncle	, intending on the morrow to	2, 17/13
and the Lord Rivers, his	uncle	, had compassed to rule the	2, 19/10
dare well answer for mine	uncle	Rivers and my brother here	2, 19/20
dread hath my lord, his	uncle	, for the tender love he	2, 37/19
nephews be sure of their	uncle	? Each of these children is	2, 41/27
should not reign, but his	uncle	should have the crown. At	2, 84/29
said: Alas, I would my	uncle	would let me have my	2, 85/2
cruel ambition of their unnatural	uncle	and his dispiteous tormentors. Which	2, 86/20
and burly and nevertheless not	uncomely	. He was of youth greatly	2, 4/19
and spoil whom they list,	uncontrolled	. And much matter was there	2, 53/19
and reivers° walking at liberty	uncorrected	. And for this encheason? the	2, 14/6
any demand of the Duke's	uncourteously	rejected, but he both with	2, 90/15
not be delivered of him	uncut	; and that he came into	2, 7/25
men's authority and slipper? youth	underpropped	with elder counsel, which neither	2, 11/22
King, lifting up himself and	underset	with pillows, as it is	2, 11/9
to take orders : for I	understand	it is forbidden a priest	2, 64/18
concluded, the Duke of Gloucester,	understanding	that the lords which at	2, 16/4
But when the Lord Rivers	understood	the gates closed and the	2, 18/8
when the Earl of Warwick	understood	of this marriage, he took	2, 65/13
loss? his utter spoil and	undeserved	destruction, only for that it	2, 70/26
hitherward was there never so	undevout	a King that durst that	2, 28/7
commandment to any of our	undoing	, which thing God and good	2, 15/17
of his visage, the sure	undoubted	image, the plain, express likeness	2, 67/32
of his visage, the sure	undoubted	image, the plain, express likeness	2, 68/19
of the King, which would	undoubtedly	, if he had intended that	2, 8/20
of the best learned men	undoubtedly	that England had in his	2, 25/7
him much in company. And	undoubtedly	the Protector loved him well	2, 46/12
marriage, since it is an	unfitting	thing, and a very blemish	2, 62/26
in the more beggarly condition,	unfriended	and worn out of acquaintance	2, 56/30
Peter were the patrons of	ungracious	living. Now unthrifths riot and	2, 31/5
evil company, sinister procuring, and	ungracious	example, as well in many	2, 53/24
was the less marvel if	ungracious	living brought him to an	2, 53/28
the foundation of all his	unhappy	building. For whomsoever he perceived	2, 14/19
living brought him to an	unhappy	ending : which he was now	2, 53/29
were for the more part	unhappy	, which were begotten in bast	2, 66/32
the commodities of concord and	unity	, he made an open proclamation	2, 81/29
his honour and to the	universal	hurt of his realm, by	2, 53/23

thought it for the weal	universal	to take that way although	2, 79/19
of lawful hurt. For against	unlawful	harms, neither Pope nor King	2, 31/30
another wrong? That no man	unlawfully	take hurt, that liberty, the	2, 32/4
Duke of York, but begotten	unlawfully	by other persons by the	2, 66/20
and (as he was neither	unlearned	, and of nature marvellously well	2, 69/9
matter to wise men more	unlikely	, well perceiving that the intenders	2, 24/11
right wise men think it	unlikely	(the deep dissimulating nature of	2, 90/3
the King's pleasure, was full	unmeetly	to be matched with his	2, 14/28
before his honour, was full	unmeetly	to be matched with his	2, 73/19
the cruel ambition of their	unnatural	uncle and his dispiteous tormentors	2, 86/20
of God or the world,	unnaturally	contrived to bereave them, not	2, 6/7
of his life many things	unnaturally	committed. None evil captain was	2, 7/29
on men's backs, no man	unoccupied	, some lading, some going, some	2, 21/22
even worldly considered, was not	unprofitable	, for he reckoned the amity	2, 63/10
whose several titles had long	unquieted	the land, he fled the	2, 91/11
the Lord Rivers' servants were	unready	. Now had these Dukes taken	2, 17/28
nor persons appointed, all things	unready	this message came on her	2, 40/30
I love, nor is so	unreasonable	to look that I should	2, 63/32
rather grew of riot and	unreasonable	waste than any necessary or	2, 69/28
Sanctuary, nor none could pass	unsearched	. Then was there great commotion	2, 22/16
large gifts he got him	unsteadfast	friendship, for which he was	2, 8/5
notable example, neither in what	unsurety	standeth this worldly weal, or	2, 86/22
could not be conveyed out	untaken	, and partly, as she thought	2, 41/3
therein, of them whom willful	unthriftiness	hath brought to naught. What	2, 30/27
patrons of ungracious living. Now	unthrifts	riot and run in debt	2, 31/7
to be lashed out among	unthrifts	, so far forth that fifteenths	2, 69/30
the fame runneth) also not	untoothed	whether men of hatred report	2, 7/27
that they had unwisely, and	untruly	also, broken the amity and	2, 16/27
us, I believe, is so	unwise	oversoon to trust a new	2, 15/21
lords, I neither am so	unwise	to mistrust your wits, nor	2, 41/14
drift by the Queen not	unwisely	devised, whereby her blood might	2, 14/16
and say that they had	unwisely	, and untruly also, broken the	2, 16/27
doctors commonly stand, in the	upper	storey, where he stood to	2, 68/23
and humble reverence he conveyed	upward	towards the city. But anon	2, 20/17
high heart and sore longed	upward	, not rising yet so fast	2, 84/4
been all his days in	ure	therewith, ^o and therefore could	2, 20/9
it unto you, to the	use	and behoof of your son	2, 22/11
not so evil. For men	use	, if they have an evil	2, 57/5
him that so would so	use	it, as he that would	2, 79/1
should like the King to	use	him, he would do his	2, 79/7
and that himself intended to	use	his faithful secret advice and	2, 92/22
and whom he very familiarly	used	, and in his most weighty	2, 45/23
whose service the Protector specially	used	in the counsel and in	2, 57/22
abusions? before in the same	used	any longer to continue, have	2, 74/7
that told him the tale	used	him with good words and	2, 85/3

fifteenths? sufficed not nor any	usual	names of known taxes but	2, 69/31
contrived their destruction, with the	usurpation	of the regal dignity upon	2, 9/26
speak we of loss? his	utter	spoil and undeserved destruction, only	2, 70/26
he had a goodly Prince)	utterly	rejected, the crown was by	2, 6/18
of Gloucester, that they would	utterly	amove ^o from the King's company	2, 16/2
him; for he was disposed	utterly	no longer to bide: he	2, 49/32
Protector occasion of mistrust. And	utterly	men think that if King	2, 90/7
which lost and that party	utterly	subdued, the other, for his	2, 91/1
and therein to do his	uttermost	endeavour. Howbeit, if she could	2, 27/25
declared and enforced to the	uttermost	. The colour and pretext whereof	2, 59/34
him, he would do his	uttermost	endeavour to set the realm	2, 79/7
well perceived, when he said,	Vae	regno cuius rex puer est	2, 74/17
anything pass me than the	vain	surety of man's mind so	2, 51/13
saving that it is in	vain	to keep in counsel that	2, 72/4
is ambition and desire of	vainglory	and sovereignty, which among states	2, 12/22
a right honourable man, as	valiant	of hand as politic in	2, 14/13
ever she had, above the	value	of two or three thousand	2, 54/17
wise men took it for	vanity	. In his return homeward, whomsoever	2, 82/2
than his manhood where he	vanquished	. He was of visage lovely	2, 4/16
lords whom he knew at	variance	, himself in his death-bed appeased	2, 4/31
before him that were at	variance	, and in especial the Lord	2, 10/26
God forbid) find you at	variance	, might hap to fall themselves	2, 11/17
good plain ways prosper. Great	variance	hath there long been between	2, 12/4
far till with division and	variance	he turneth all to mischief	2, 12/25
whomsoever he perceived either at	variance	with them, or bearing himself	2, 14/20
more regard to their old	variance	than their new atonement. For	2, 16/21
the realm, and to set	variance	among the states,? and to	2, 19/11
surely the occasion of their	variance	is of divers men diversely	2, 89/7
Lord Richard and Sir Thomas	Vaughan	, knight, in the King's presence	2, 19/24
Lord Richard, with Sir Thomas	Vaughan	, into the north country into	2, 20/11
so familiar cheer, and sent	venison	from thence so freely into	2, 5/17
you love other. Which I	verily	trust you will, if ye	2, 13/21
things greater cannot stand. And	verily	it redoundeth greatly to the	2, 26/16
mind she nothing doubteth, but	verily	believeth and knoweth that they	2, 29/3
somewhere out of the realm?	Verily	, I look for none other	2, 29/27
break no sanctuary therefore. For	verily	since the privileges of that	2, 30/2
the labour of his hands.	Verily	, quoth the Duke, I think	2, 32/32
there none at all. And	verily	I have often heard of	2, 33/8
should be in jeopardy? Nay,	verily	, Sir, quoth she, nor why	2, 36/27
refuse to deliver him, I	verily	think they will so much	2, 37/18
at hand, so that she	verily	thought she could not keep	2, 40/27
words unto her that she	verily	hoped he would have married	2, 65/4
also dame Elizabeth Lucy was	verily	the wife of King Edward	2, 66/22
to propose what him liked,	verily	trusting, for the good mind	2, 78/7
of other that the Duke	verily	looked to have been murdered	2, 89/24

King Henry the Eighth, in	very	prosperous estate, and worthy her	2, 3/17
was a goodly personage and	very	princely to behold, of heart	2, 4/10
extend to the displeasure of	very	many, and was without violence	2, 4/24
began (as he was a	very	well spoken man) in goodly	2, 18/22
and on their knees in	very	humble wise saluted his Grace	2, 19/4
Grace, which received them in	very	joyous and amiable manner, nothing	2, 19/5
the common people were therewith	very	well satisfied, and said it	2, 24/14
city, the other in the	very	bowels. I dare well avow	2, 30/30
the King, the law, and	very	nature? forbiddeth in every place	2, 32/4
Duke, I think you say	very	truth. And what if a	2, 32/32
nay but that it were	very	convenient that this gentleman, whom	2, 34/32
well content therewith yourself. Not	very	well content, quoth the Queen	2, 35/32
lord, even with all my	very	heart. And he said in	2, 42/17
council, albeit there were adhibited?	very	few, and they very secret	2, 44/21
adhibited? very few, and they	very	secret, yet began there, here	2, 44/22
secret counsel, and whom he	very	familiarly used, and in his	2, 45/23
the Duke of Buckingham made	very	good semblance unto the Lord	2, 46/10
truth, the Lord Chamberlain of	very	trust showed unto Catesby the	2, 46/19
Ely: My lord, you have	very	good strawberries at your garden	2, 47/6
near his death. Upon the	very	Tower wharf, so near the	2, 51/14
man, and passing well beloved;	very	faithful, and trusty enough, trusting	2, 52/22
friended, honestly brought up, and	very	well married, saving somewhat too	2, 55/8
were well ripe, she not	very	fervently loved, for whom she	2, 55/11
stead, either for none or	very	small rewards, and those rather	2, 56/21
soon after his life, for	very	shame of the world, into	2, 59/5
difficulty, brought the matter to	very	good conclusion. Now happed it	2, 60/11
of stature, well made, and	very	wise, he not only pitied	2, 61/7
an unfitting thing, and a	very	blemish, and high disparagement to	2, 62/26
embassy was deluded that for	very	anger and disdain he at	2, 65/14
by the discord of his	very	friends or falsehood of his	2, 66/7
begotten, nor were not the	very	children of the Duke of	2, 66/20
Then showed he that his	very	right heir of his body	2, 67/12
in the household, were reckoned	very	surely for the children of	2, 67/24
Lord Protector, he said, that	very	noble Prince, that special pattern	2, 67/27
of his visage, represented the	very	face of the noble Duke	2, 67/30
is his own countenance, the	very	print of his visage, the	2, 67/31
words again: This is the	very	noble Prince, the special pattern	2, 68/15
of his visage representeth the	very	face of the noble Duke	2, 68/17
is his own countenance, the	very	print of his visage, the	2, 68/19
as the King (living his	very	? wife dame Elizabeth Lucy) was	2, 73/16
Lord Protector, as to the	very	lawfully begotten son of the	2, 74/2
the same, according to his	very	right and just title. Which	2, 74/12
glad semblance that were not	very	merry, and some of those	2, 77/3
the Protector, as he was	very	gentle of himself and also	2, 78/5
heard the proposition, he looked	very	strangely thereat, and answered that	2, 78/25

so set, whereof we be	very	sorry that they will not	2, 79/30
appertain as to ourself, as	very	right heir, lawfully begotten of	2, 80/1
Wherefore, this occasion offered, of	very	special friendship he took his	2, 84/11
never since come to light.	Very	truth is it and well	2, 86/9
they departed, as it seemed,	very	great friends at Gloucester. From	2, 89/3
him to escape his hands.	Very	truth it is, the Duke	2, 90/9
man of great natural wit,	very	well learned, and honourable in	2, 90/22
both in secret trust and	very	special favour; which he nothing	2, 91/4
got by great experience, the	very	mother and mistress of wisdom	2, 91/20
while been so sore diseased,	vexed	with sickness, and is so	2, 35/6
keeping from enemies or ill	viands	, but partly also in recreation	2, 26/7
other things as in the	vicious	living and inordinate abuse of	2, 53/24
out of heaven into this	vicious	world for the amendment of	2, 54/26
meetly than for peace. Sundry	victories	had he, and sometimes overthrows	2, 8/1
safe again and had the	victory	, then went I hence to	2, 39/19
night, at Westminster, and much	victual	killed therefore that afterwards was	2, 47/1
days unto Shore's wife, a	vile	and abominable strumpet, than to	2, 71/32
heard, that burying in so	vile	a corner, saying that he	2, 86/3
than to have such a	villainy	done them ; and all were	2, 72/16
that durst that sacred place	violate	, or so holy a Bishop	2, 28/8
very many, and was without	violence	, and, over that, in his	2, 4/24
horse of the citizens in	violet	, received him reverently at Hornsey	2, 24/19
fair: Bridget, which representing the	virtue	of her whose name she	2, 3/10
and worthy her birth and	virtue	. This noble Prince deceased at	2, 3/17
both of more learning than	virtue	, of more fame than learning	2, 58/25
chastity that he set her	virtue	in the stead of possession	2, 61/27
that no part of his	virtues	was more esteemed, yet that	2, 5/9
of nature, as many princely	virtues	, as much goodly towardness? as	2, 5/26
knightly prowess pondered, with manifold	virtues	which in his noble person	2, 74/4
some of such other excellent	virtues	meet for the rule of	2, 93/24
a corrupt intent than any	virtuous	affection. This woman was born	2, 55/6
men than him, from whose	virtuous	conditions, he said, also, that	2, 67/26
and thereto so good and	virtuous	that he would not say	2, 73/6
appetite when she perceived, she	virtuously	denied him. But that did	2, 61/16
he vanquished. He was of	visage	lovely, of body mighty, strong	2, 4/17
than his right, hard-favoured of	visage	, and such as is in	2, 7/21
such, whoso well advise her	visage	might guess and devise which	2, 55/32
lineaments and favour of his	visage	, represented the very face of	2, 67/29
the very print of his	visage	, the sure undoubted image, the	2, 67/31
lineaments and favour of his	visage	representeth the very face of	2, 68/17
the very print of his	visage	, the sure undoubted image, the	2, 68/19
never to have been well	visaged	. Whose judgment seemeth me somewhat	2, 55/27
his way to Gloucester to	visit	in his new honour the	2, 83/8
took for his theme, Spuria	vitulamina	non agent radices altas,? that	2, 66/27
other manner, with none other	voice	or semblance, than to his	2, 23/29

his sermon so lost his	voice	that he was fain to	2, 59/2
a clear and a loud	voice	in this manner of wise	2, 69/10
so evidently and plain, with	voice	, gesture and countenance so comely	2, 75/11
among themselves secretly, that the	voice	was neither loud nor distinct	2, 76/14
hear, every man with one	voice	, no man saying nay. Wherefore	2, 76/27
saving that he set his	voluptuous	pleasure before his honour, was	2, 73/18
should ween that they would	vouchsafe	to have put upon their	2, 52/29
so humbly besought him to	vouchsafe	that they might resort to	2, 77/24
it well, if all his	voyage	were in such wise frustrated	2, 62/7
part as he would and	wait	upon him with a thousand	2, 88/13
rest, they letted? not to	wake	him, nor he to admit	2, 21/8
nobles of the realm at	Wakefield	slain, leaving three sons, Edward	2, 6/24
rest o' nights, lay long	waking	and musing, sore wearied with	2, 87/16
his household at Ludlow in	Wales	. Which country, being far off	2, 14/2
the country keep household in	Wales	far out of your company	2, 35/31
other lands (as evil words	walk	far), that the King's brother	2, 26/19
rotted away; Dighton, indeed, yet	walketh	alive, in good possibility to	2, 87/2
waxen wild, robbers and reivers°	walking	at liberty uncorrected. And for	2, 14/5
turn their face to the	wall	while the dolour of their	2, 77/5
more, some breaking down the	walls	to bring in the next	2, 21/24
familiar with the King in	wanton	company. Her kindred also bore	2, 11/3
apparel, ease, pleasure, and other	wanton	wealth, was able soon to	2, 55/16
the King, or for that	wanton	women and wealthy be not	2, 56/24
maid, only for a little	wanton	dotage upon her person. In	2, 62/12
till the King for his	wanton	lust and sinful affection bereft	2, 72/2
youth greatly given to fleshly	wantonness	: from which health of body	2, 4/20
time of peace (for in	war	each party must needs be	2, 3/21
peace just and merciful, in	war	sharp and fierce, in the	2, 4/13
fear of outward enemies, no	war	in hand, nor none towards	2, 4/27
a mighty, began not by	war	, but by law, to challenge	2, 6/14
captain was he in the	war	, as to which his disposition	2, 7/30
hap to fall themselves at	war	ere their discretion would serve	2, 11/17
and in manner of open	war	, whereof the end he wist	2, 16/9
man that will be at	war	with women. Would God some	2, 28/23
the common adventure of open	war	, which albeit that is it	2, 71/9
of France. In which inward	war	among ourselves hath been so	2, 71/19
after not much surer than	war	. So that no time was	2, 71/24
for that only that Perkin	Warbeck	, by many folks' malice and	2, 82/22
him and put him in	ward	, and, that done, forthwith went	2, 18/25
me? He is also my	ward	; for, as my learned counsel	2, 38/28
man, I suppose, take my	ward	from me out of sanctuary	2, 38/31
as though I were a	ward	that were bound to marry	2, 63/33
servant, who came to John	Ward	, a chamberer of like secret	2, 88/5
too much, be you well	ware	that you fear not as	2, 42/7
he well wist, but nothing	ware	that the axe hung over	2, 52/8

yet make them the more	warily	to look to him, and	2, 41/11
as is in states? called	warlike	, in other men otherwise; he	2, 7/21
take it. Which room, I	warn	you well, is no child's	2, 74/16
were by their friends secretly	warned	that it might haply turn	2, 45/4
this that followeth was no	warning	, but an enemiou? scorn. The	2, 50/32
him so suddenly, without any	warning	or knowledge whether they came	2, 77/19
it to hear either the	warnings	of that he Should have	2, 49/25
and said, My lord, I	warrant	you, neither the lion nor	2, 93/11
wise man and a courageous	warrior	, and of such strength, what	2, 65/30
than wisdom would, adventurous. Whose	wars	, whoso well consider, he shall	2, 4/15
and jeopardies, in all his	wars	bore ever your special favour	2, 72/28
in embassy the Earl of	Warwick	, with other noblemen in his	2, 60/6
which thing the Earl of	Warwick	found the parties so toward	2, 60/9
done, and the Earl of	Warwick	being in his embassy about	2, 60/24
standing that the Earl of	Warwick	had so far moved already	2, 62/6
sure that my cousin of	Warwick	neither loveth me so little	2, 63/29
But when the Earl of	Warwick	understood of this marriage, he	2, 65/13
which meantime the Earl of	Warwick	took out of prison and	2, 65/27
power of the Earl of	Warwick	, which was a wise man	2, 65/29
field, slew the Earl of	Warwick	with many other great estates	2, 66/4
same to King Richard at	Warwick	, yet in his way. Wherewith	2, 83/22
grew of riot and unreasonable	waste	than any necessary or honourable	2, 69/28
by their sorcery and witchcraft	wasted	my body. And therewith he	2, 48/9
sore wearied with care and	watch	, rather slumbered than slept, troubled	2, 87/17
the Duke of Gloucester's servants,	watching	that no man should go	2, 22/15
not common people only, that	wave	with the wind, but wise	2, 45/9
Cardinal, perceiving that the Queen	waxed	ever the longer the farther	2, 40/8
only pitied her but also	waxed	enamoured on her, and taking	2, 61/7
and pardon to speak, then	waxed	he bold to show him	2, 78/10
the Council at the Tower,	waxed	with him familiar, whose wisdom	2, 90/20
far out of goodwill and	waxen	wild, robbers and reivers ^o walking	2, 14/5
weakened,	waxeth	the less able to bear	2, 35/13
was the King in his	way	to London gone from Northampton	2, 17/7
to horseback and took the	way	to Stony Stratford, where they	2, 18/27
to bring in the next?	way	, and some yet drew to	2, 21/24
helped to carry a wrong	way	. The Queen herself sat alone	2, 21/25
unto the people all the	way	as they went: Lo, here	2, 24/8
and wept and went her	way	, leaving the child weeping as	2, 42/12
avail, for there was no	way	left to redeem his offence	2, 43/17
where he had repented the	way	that he had entered, yet	2, 43/30
cost fall in peril one	way	or other, yet had I	2, 50/20
the messenger, and went his	way	. Certain is it also that	2, 50/25
the Lord Chamberlain by the	way	to stay his horse and	2, 51/6
and rid out of the	way	, then thought the Protector that	2, 58/4
hardly? lay it in my	way	when I come to take	2, 64/18

the Protector found by the	way	tarrying?, lest he should prevent	2, 68/8
weal universal to take that	way	although they had not yet	2, 79/19
saw there was none other	way	but that either he must	2, 79/27
those babes, not after every	way	that I have heard, but	2, 83/5
have heard, but after that	way	that I have so heard	2, 83/5
after his Coronation, taking his	way	to Gloucester to visit in	2, 83/8
at Warwick, yet in his	way	. Wherewith he took such displeasure	2, 83/23
horse, was come, on his	way	to Londonward; and after secret	2, 88/18
but wryed? his head another	way	. But men say that he	2, 90/13
to naught and good plain	ways	prosper. Great variance hath there	2, 12/4
the gates closed and the	ways	on every side beset, neither	2, 18/9
have time to devise any	ways	to resist. But now was	2, 58/10
in behaviour, lacking no wise	ways	to win favour. He had	2, 90/23
handled, he craftily sought the	ways	to prick him forward, taking	2, 91/26
nature, being forlaboured, forwearied and	weakened	, waxeth the less able to	2, 35/12
sorer thirsted after their own	weal	or our woe, it were	2, 15/9
as both tendereth the King's	weal	and the honour of his	2, 26/27
request. Which for your own	weal	we doubt not but ye	2, 74/25
to be partners is your	weal	and honour, which, as it	2, 76/7
shall redound unto your great	weal	and commodity, we require ye	2, 76/31
they thought it for the	weal	universal to take that way	2, 79/19
what unsurety standeth this worldly	weal	, or what mischief worketh the	2, 86/22
his title. But for the	weal	of this realm whereof his	2, 93/19
in either fortune, sometimes in	wealth	, oft in adversity, at the	2, 3/15
were heartily minded to his	wealth	.? And they that thus deem	2, 8/25
King's sake and ours, and	wealth	of the young Duke himself	2, 27/1
much regard took to his	wealth	as to her own will	2, 28/31
man, to his honour and	wealth	, out of that place in	2, 31/26
Duke himself, whose both great	wealth	it were to be together	2, 34/25
ease, pleasure, and other wanton	wealth	, was able soon to pierce	2, 55/16
of this realm, to the	wealth	and increase of the same	2, 74/11
honour to his Grace as	wealth	to all the realm beside	2, 78/3
blood, brought up in great	wealth	, likely long to live to	2, 86/16
while that party was in	wealth	, and nevertheless left it not	2, 90/24
right well to prosper in	wealthful	peace under your cousins, my	2, 13/11
for that wanton women and	wealthy	be not always covetous. I	2, 56/24
about him, and every man	weaponed	, he took the Great Seal	2, 21/18
long waking and musing, sore	wearied	with care and watch, rather	2, 87/17
I, by God's grace, so	wed	myself to mine own will	2, 27/17
them that like them to	wed	them. No more is it	2, 63/27
to the solemnization of this	wedding	till these same were clearly	2, 64/32
brother. Some wise men also	ween	that his drift?, covertly conveyed	2, 8/22
woe, it were hard I	ween	to guess. And if some	2, 15/9
sanctuary. For every man will	ween	that no man will so	2, 26/21
from her husband? I would	ween	, if she can allege none	2, 32/34

Protector. Thou servest me, I	ween	, with ' ifs ' and	2, 48/25
such as no man should	ween	that they would vouchsafe to	2, 52/29
your lordship would not, I	ween	, believe, but that if the	2, 92/6
more good than he would	ween	, and that himself intended to	2, 92/21
And yet taken as I	ween	it would, might happen to	2, 93/15
myself, those that I had	weened	would most surely serve me	2, 83/26
present that could refrain from	weeping	. But the lords, recomforting him	2, 13/26
her way, leaving the child	weeping	as fast. When the Lord	2, 42/12
I dare well avow it,	weigh	the good that they do	2, 30/31
either you see not or	weigh	not. Wherefore we require you	2, 76/8
of Christ's Church bear that	weight	with us that would God	2, 12/16
used, and in his most	weighty	matters put no man in	2, 45/23
remission; and finally, in many	weighty	suits she stood many men	2, 56/20
the chief thing and the	weighty	of all that invention rested	2, 59/18
a matter right great and	weighty	, and no less weighty than	2, 69/14
and weighty, and no less	weighty	than pleasing unto God and	2, 69/14
then went I hence to	welcome	him home, and from hence	2, 39/19
him, with these words: Now	welcome	, my lord, even with all	2, 42/16
Sixth, whom he deposed, was	well	assuaged, and in effect quenched	2, 4/5
would, adventurous. Whose wars, whoso	well	consider, he shall no less	2, 4/15
his latter days lessened and	well	left. In which time of	2, 4/25
divineth upon conjectures may as	well	shoot too far as too	2, 9/6
himself. And forasmuch as he	well	wist, and helped to maintain	2, 9/27
than that that happened, yet	well	foreseeing that many harms might	2, 10/17
also bore him sore, as	well	for that the King had	2, 11/4
causes. Sometimes a thing right	well	intended our misconstruction turneth unto	2, 12/5
agrieveth. But this wot I	well	: ye never had so great	2, 12/8
realm, I pray God as	well	forget as we well remember	2, 13/2
as well forget as we	well	remember. Which things if I	2, 13/2
things if I could as	well	have foreseen as I have	2, 13/3
thanked) quiet, and likely right	well	to prosper in wealthful peace	2, 13/10
defence, whose power she wist	well	far stretched. And thus should	2, 16/23
suffered to go out, perceiving	well	so great a thing without	2, 18/10
as he was a very	well	spoken man) in goodly wise	2, 18/22
which things these Dukes wist	well	were done for good purposes	2, 19/16
in good faith, I dare	well	answer for mine uncle Rivers	2, 19/19
good cheer, all should be	well	enough. And he thanked the	2, 20/4
you that all shall be	well	. I assure him, quoth the	2, 21/13
the Archbishop, be it as	well	as it will, it will	2, 21/14
it will never be so	well	as we have seen it	2, 21/14
great commotion and murmur, as	well	in other places about as	2, 22/17
to wise men more unlikely,	well	perceiving that the intenders of	2, 24/11
common people were therewith very	well	satisfied, and said it were	2, 24/14
his prey in his hand:	well	witting that if he deposed	2, 25/14
company he shall be so	well	cherished and so honourably entreated	2, 27/11

best, that ye shall all	well	perceiveth at no lack of	2, 28/17
it upon my soul, she	well	knoweth she needeth no such	2, 28/21
she knoweth, whose truth she	well	trusteth, it is easy to	2, 29/10
other as traitors, I will	well	there be some places refuge	2, 30/13
the very bowels. I dare	well	avow it, weigh the good	2, 30/30
over that (which he wist	well	she specially tendered) not only	2, 34/23
were to be together, as	well	for many greater causes, as	2, 34/25
slight, though it seem light,	well	pondering that their youth without	2, 34/27
rather a little amended than	well	recovered, that I dare put	2, 35/7
him elsewhere. Which in this	well	appeareth that at such time	2, 35/28
your company, your Grace was	well	content therewith yourself. Not very	2, 35/31
content therewith yourself. Not very	well	content, quoth the Queen; And	2, 35/32
upon the matter examined, do	well	enough. And as towards her	2, 37/1
fear to be false, so	well	she wist it was either	2, 41/5
be deceived, so was she	well	assured they would not be	2, 41/9
ye be, that wot I	well	, and I know well you	2, 42/1
I well, and I know	well	you be wise. Power and	2, 42/2
fear too much, be you	well	ware that you fear not	2, 42/7
that a man could not	well	tell whom he might trust	2, 43/27
all should not long be	well	, though they neither wist what	2, 44/24
mine ears ere it were	well	out of their mouths. This	2, 45/20
man so lief, [?] since he	well	wist there was no man	2, 45/25
Catesby, which was a man	well	learned in the laws of	2, 45/27
undoubtedly the Protector loved him	well	and loath was to have	2, 46/12
man's mind sore misgave them,	well	perceiving that this matter was	2, 48/12
was but a quarrel. For	well	they wist that the Queen	2, 48/14
man was there present but	well	knew that his arm was	2, 48/18
thing, albeit each man wot	well	daily happeneth to them to	2, 50/29
same place, that jeopardy so	well	passed, it gave him great	2, 51/29
quoth he, that remember I	well	and, thanked be God, they	2, 52/3
beheaded at Pomfret: which he	well	wist, but nothing ware that	2, 52/8
a loving man, and passing	well	beloved; very faithful, and trusty	2, 52/22
further was as yet not	well	known. Of which their treason	2, 53/3
procuring, and ungracious example, as	well	in many other things as	2, 53/24
hope now being by his	well	deserved death politically repressed, all	2, 54/2
written in parchment, in so	well	a set hand, and therewith	2, 54/5
process, that every child might	well	perceive that it was prepared	2, 54/6
honestly brought up, and very	well	married, saving somewhat too soon	2, 55/8
were coupled ere she were	well	ripe, she not very fervently	2, 55/11
her never to have been	well	visaged. Whose judgment seemeth me	2, 55/27
yet, being even such, whoso	well	advise her visage might guess	2, 55/32
she, and could both read	well	and write, merry in company	2, 56/3
content with the deed self	well	done, or for that she	2, 56/22
wise that it might be	well	taken. To this counsel they	2, 58/12
and pretext whereof cannot be	well	perceived but if we first	2, 59/34

good favour, moderate of stature,	well	made, and very wise, he	2, 61/7
good manner and words so	well	set, that she rather kindled	2, 61/17
and many great promises, she	well	espied the King's affection towards	2, 61/19
and that he could not	well	otherwise do, standing that the	2, 62/5
not likely to take it	well	, if all his voyage were	2, 62/7
that she should take it	well	, yet was at a point	2, 63/4
own mind, took she it	well	or otherwise. Howbeit, somewhat to	2, 63/5
sufficeth to get and keep	well	in one man's days. That	2, 64/5
clearly purged and the truth	well	and openly testified. Whereupon dame	2, 64/33
pattern of knightly prowess, as	well	in all princely behaviour as	2, 67/28
of knightly prowess, which as	well	in all princely behaviour as	2, 68/16
it that his own conscience	well	showed him that they talked	2, 68/31
unlearned, and of nature marvellously	well	spoken) he said unto the	2, 69/9
that thing that we wot	well	ye have long time lacked	2, 69/16
nigh friends have known as	well	their goods as their persons	2, 70/30
of; howbeit, this wot you	well	all, that whoso was best	2, 71/30
proctor, which simple woman was	well	named and honest, till the	2, 72/1
of this noble city, as	well	for that among you is	2, 72/18
had as singular a cause	well	and kindly to entreat as	2, 72/22
It shall not, I wot	well	, need that I rehearse you	2, 72/33
lie; which honourable preacher, ye	well	remember, substantially declared unto you	2, 73/9
this realm. Whereby it may	well	seem that marriage not well	2, 73/21
well seem that marriage not	well	made of which there is	2, 73/22
Duke of York. Which thing	well	considered, and the great knightly	2, 74/3
Which thing, I wot it	well	, he will be loath to	2, 74/12
him, as he whose wisdom	well	perceiveth the labour and study	2, 74/13
come therewith to whomsoever so	well	occupy the room as I	2, 74/15
Which room, I warn you	well	, is no child's office, and	2, 74/16
that the great wise man	well	perceived, when he said, Vae	2, 74/17
percase they perceive? you not	well	. That shall we mend, quoth	2, 75/8
order and other words, so	well	and ornately, and nevertheless so	2, 75/10
so evil a tale so	well	told. But, were it for	2, 75/14
where the truth were not	well	known it should peradventure be	2, 78/31
the praise given to God)	well	begun, in that the malice	2, 79/9
licence, a little rounded? as	well	with other noblemen about him	2, 79/13
and commons: Since we perceive	well	that all the realm is	2, 79/29
against their wills, and we	well	also perceive that no man	2, 79/32
thereof before, when they themselves	well	wist there was no man	2, 80/22
heard them but he perceived	well	enough that all the matter	2, 80/23
a bishop, every man wotteth	well	, by the paying for his	2, 80/28
all the people know right	well	that he that playeth the	2, 81/1
thing evil got is never	well	kept, through all the time	2, 82/14
abusing the world, was as	well	with princes as the poorer	2, 82/24
ever inwardly suspect, as many	well	counterfeited jewels make the true	2, 82/30
pallet without, that I dare	well	say, to do your Grace	2, 83/28

better Prince, if he had	well	served God and by grace	2, 84/2
trust. Which thing this page	well	had marked and known. Wherefore	2, 84/10
Very truth is it and	well	known, that at such time	2, 86/9
Which things on every part	well	pondered, God never gave this	2, 86/21
he was of truth not	well	at ease, and that both	2, 90/14
that both to King Richard	well	known and not ill taken	2, 90/14
of great natural wit, very	well	learned, and honourable in behaviour	2, 90/22
honour as one man might	well	wish, ended them so godly	2, 91/16
his death, with God's mercy,	well	changed his life. This man	2, 91/17
and often alternate proof as	well	of prosperity as adverse fortune	2, 91/18
out if the matter were	well	handled, he craftily sought the	2, 91/25
fox, ' thou mayest abide	well	enough; the lion meant not	2, 93/8
he, ' that wot I	well	enough, But what an he	2, 93/9
about to say, taken as	well	as afore God I meant	2, 93/14
little jeopardy to suffer our	well-proved	evil-willers to grow in overgreat	2, 15/1
special chamber and the special,	well-renowned	city of his realm, much	2, 72/25
ward, and, that done, forthwith	went	to horseback and took the	2, 18/26
assembled in sundry companies and	went	flockmele? in harness, and many	2, 22/20
all the way as they	went	: Lo, here be the barrels	2, 24/8
and had the victory, then	went	I hence to welcome him	2, 39/19
her back and wept and	went	her way, leaving the child	2, 42/12
avoided, he bent himself and	went	through, and determined that, since	2, 43/33
a point? between themselves, they	went	about to prepare for the	2, 44/9
Sir, quoth the messenger, and	went	his way. Certain is it	2, 50/25
the manner sake, that she	went	about, to bewitch him and	2, 54/19
her hand, in which she	went	in countenance and pace demure	2, 54/29
save her kirtle only, yet	went	she so fair and lovely	2, 54/31
with the Duke of Buckingham,	went	through the people into the	2, 68/22
Richard! And then the lords	went	up to the King (for	2, 80/17
Protector, with a great train,	went	to Westminster hall and there	2, 81/12
oration as he could, he	went	about to win unto him	2, 81/23
thought himself sure: where he	went	abroad, his eyes whirled about	2, 87/13
land, he fled the realm,	went	to Rome, never minding more	2, 91/12
him. At which dealing he	wept	and was nothing content; but	2, 20/2
him, turned her back and	wept	and went her way, leaving	2, 42/11
arm, where he showed a	werish	? withered arm and small, as	2, 48/10
and eight days, died at	Westminster	the ninth day of April	2, 3/4
deceased at his palace of	Westminster	, and, with great funeral honour	2, 3/18
out of the Palace of	Westminster	, in which she then lay	2, 20/30
his place not far from	Westminster	. And for that he showed	2, 21/5
unto the Star Chamber at	Westminster	. And the Lord Cardinal, leaving	2, 33/26
making, day and night, at	Westminster	, and much victual killed therefore	2, 46/34
leaving his new wife in	Westminster	in Sanctuary, where she was	2, 65/23
a great train, went to	Westminster	hall and there when he	2, 81/12
death. Upon the very Tower	wharf	, so near the place where	2, 51/14

regarded it, because he thought,	whatsoever	business should fall between them	2, 10/12
keep safe if I would,	whatsoever	any man say. And I	2, 41/21
be punished as heinous traitors,	whatsoever	they were. And all the	2, 47/28
to be bold to say	whatsoever	he thought, whereof he faithfully	2, 92/20
great friends at Gloucester. From	whence	, as soon as the Duke	2, 89/4
the Queen not unwisely devised,	whereby	her blood might of youth	2, 14/16
could be any matter jeopardy.	Whereby	should I trust that? quoth	2, 37/2
noble blood of this realm.	Whereby	it may well seem that	2, 73/21
pray you so to do,	whereby	you shall do great profit	2, 74/29
insight in politic worldly drifts;	whereby	, perceiving now this Duke glad	2, 91/21
I pray you come on.	Whereto	talk you so long with	2, 51/8
he went abroad, his eyes	whirled	about, his body privily fenced	2, 87/13
words the people began to	whisper	among themselves secretly, that the	2, 76/13
and bid their creditors go	whistle	them. Men's wives run thither	2, 31/11
goldsmith, then Mayor, with William	White	and John Matthew, sheriffs, and	2, 24/17
ministreth in effect all the	whole	matter whereof this book shall	2, 6/9
purposes and necessary by the	whole	Council at London, saving that	2, 19/17
the Protector and unto the	whole	Council that her keeping of	2, 34/8
to show you is the	whole	sum and effect of this	2, 72/31
perceive it is all your	whole	minds to have this noble	2, 76/29
had done, the temporal men	wholly	, and good part of the	2, 33/20
some of us ere this.	Why	not as easily as they	2, 15/12
sanctuary with another man's goods,	why	should not the King, leaving	2, 32/23
there in jeopardy with them.	Why	, madam, quoth another lord, know	2, 36/25
another lord, know you anything	why	they should be in jeopardy	2, 36/26
verily, Sir, quoth she, nor	why	they should be in prison	2, 36/27
booted him not to ask	why	, but heavily he took a	2, 49/13
tokens of things to come,	why	, thinketh he not that we	2, 50/14
of this noble city. For	why	, that thing that we wot	2, 69/16
in the handling of such	wicked	devices, who declared unto him	2, 43/10
through. And therefore to this	wicked	enterprise, which he believed could	2, 43/32
with the most piteous and	wicked	, I mean the lamentable murder	2, 82/17
Queen, at that time a	widow	, born of noble blood, specially	2, 60/15
between the King and this	widow	; in whose person albeit there	2, 62/16
days. That she is a	widow	and hath already children, by	2, 64/10
maids also, whereas the only	widowhood	of Elizabeth Gray, though she	2, 62/24
was after to be Queen,	wife	unto King Henry the Seventh	2, 3/8
And what if a man's	wife	will take sanctuary because she	2, 32/33
he, yonder sorceress my brother's	wife	and others with her, meaning	2, 47/30
witch of her counsel, Shore's	wife	, with their affinity, have by	2, 48/8
all folk least make Shore's	wife	of counsel, whom of all	2, 48/16
of King Edward kept Shore's	wife	, on whom he somewhat doted	2, 48/20
and also specially with Shore's	wife	, which was one also of	2, 53/26
into the house of Shore's	wife	(for her husband dwelled not	2, 54/15
the merriest was this Shore's	wife	, in whom the King therefore	2, 56/12

in service with Queen Margaret,	wife	unto King Henry the Sixth	2, 60/18
too simple to be his	wife	, so thought she herself too	2, 61/24
should in choice of a	wife	rather be ruled by his	2, 63/32
Queen that was his enemy's	wife	and many time had prayed	2, 65/10
two years, leaving his new	wife	in Westminster in Sanctuary, where	2, 65/23
Elizabeth Lucy was verily the	wife	of King Edward, and so	2, 66/22
in his days unto Shore's	wife	, a vile and abominable strumpet	2, 71/32
the King (living his very?	wife	dame Elizabeth Lucy) was never	2, 73/16
and her kindred in the	wight	? and say that they had	2, 16/27
out of goodwill and waxen	wild	, robbers and reivers ^o walking at	2, 14/5
one the merriest, another the	wiliest	, the third the holiest harlot	2, 56/8
our Lord hath wrought His	will	, and thanks be to His	2, 15/14
precisely set upon her own	will	, that neither his wise and	2, 27/7
wed myself to mine own	will	, but that I shall be	2, 27/17
wise entreated with her good	will	to deliver him, then thought	2, 27/27
take him out against her	will	. For it would be a	2, 27/29
wealth as to her own	will	, she would be as loath	2, 28/31
God she had as good	will	as she hath shrewd wit	2, 29/1
taketh other as traitors, I	will	well there be some places	2, 30/12
as far forth as reason	will	. Which is not fully so	2, 31/24
need to require it. What	will	then hath yonder babe? Which	2, 32/16
get him with her good	will	. And thereupon all the Council	2, 33/25
place, which neither can have	will	to ask it nor malice	2, 37/16
say he that against my	will	taketh out him, breaketh the	2, 38/25
name of benevolence and good	will	, the Commissioners so much of	2, 69/32
man would of his good	will	have given; as though that	2, 70/1
what himself of his good	will	list to grant, but what	2, 70/3
the King, of his good	will	, list to take, which never	2, 70/4
that is it ever the	will	and occasion of much mischief	2, 71/10
compelled thereunto by his own	will	. And in a stage play	2, 80/31
And they that wise be	will	meddle no farther. For they	2, 81/8
might get him the good	will	of the people, when he	2, 81/27
as much truth and good	will	as he had strength and	2, 84/3
them, only one called Black	Will	or William Slaughter except, set	2, 85/6
he rode on with evil	will	, and that notwithstanding, on the	2, 89/20
them, if their murder were	willful	. And where it is otherwise	2, 30/18
commonly therein, of them whom	willful	unthriftiness hath brought to naught	2, 30/27
Shaw, goldsmith, then Mayor, with	William	White and John Matthew, sheriffs	2, 24/17
Sir Richard Ratcliff and Sir	William	Catesby, which longing for no	2, 84/6
one called Black Will or	William	Slaughter except, set to serve	2, 85/6
constrained fear, but in a	willing	and loving obedience; among themselves	2, 4/29
the parties so toward and	willing	that he speedily, according to	2, 60/10
of the north parts, not	willing	any bastard blood to have	2, 74/6
more place than the parties'	wills	. Nor none of us, I	2, 15/21
earthly can govern against their	wills	, and we well also perceive	2, 79/32

of the other: and then	win	to his purpose as many	2, 10/5
rather by pleasant advice to	win	themselves favour than by profitable	2, 10/24
could think it possible to	win	the Lord Hastings into their	2, 46/15
could, he went about to	win	unto him the nobles, the	2, 81/23
lacking no wise ways to	win	favour. He had been fast	2, 90/23
them, as the sea without	wind	swelleth of himself sometimes before	2, 44/26
only, that wave with the	wind	, but wise men also and	2, 45/10
forth farther about like a	wind	in every man's ear. But	2, 52/24
he might in his chamber	window	see all the Thames full	2, 22/13
thence conveyed, was interred at	Windsor	. A king of such governance	2, 3/20
saw, his Highness, being at	Windsor	in hunting, sent for the	2, 5/14
with the head, interred at	Windsor	, beside the body of King	2, 49/23
garland, keeping it, losing and	winning	again, it hath cost more	2, 71/17
blood than hath twice the	winning	of France. In which inward	2, 71/18
and nevertheless no farther than	wisdom	would, adventurous. Whose wars, whoso	2, 4/14
shall no less commend his	wisdom	where he avoided than his	2, 4/15
if ^o grace turn him to	wisdom	: which if God send, then	2, 12/1
the counsel of them whose	wisdom	she knoweth, whose truth she	2, 29/10
sanctuary man that neither hath	wisdom	to desire it nor malice	2, 33/13
maiden's fortune than the master's	wisdom	. And yet therein, she said	2, 62/13
upon him, as he whose	wisdom	well perceiveth the labour and	2, 74/13
and thereto of so great	wisdom	joined with so great experience	2, 74/21
waxed with him familiar, whose	wisdom	abused his pride to his	2, 90/21
for his fast faith and	wisdom	, not only was content to	2, 91/2
very mother and mistress of	wisdom	, a deep insight in politic	2, 91/20
his own born brother. Some	wise	men also ween that his	2, 8/22
it is reported on this	wise	said unto them: My lords	2, 11/10
was reason nor in any	wise	to be suffered, that the	2, 14/22
The Queen, being in this	wise	persuaded, such word sent unto	2, 17/1
well spoken man) in goodly	wise	to excuse himself, they tarried	2, 18/23
their knees in very humble	wise	saluted his Grace, which received	2, 19/4
in conclusion beheaded. In this	wise	the Duke of Gloucester took	2, 20/15
and that in the sorest	wise	, that the King, her son	2, 20/19
it made the matter to	wise	men more unlikely, well perceiving	2, 24/11
Russell, Bishop of Lincoln, a	wise	man and a good and	2, 25/5
own will, that neither his	wise	and faithful advertisement? can move	2, 27/8
she could be in no	wise	entreated with her good will	2, 27/26
it were not in any	wise	to be attempted to take	2, 27/28
say that we were a	wise	sort of counsellors about a	2, 29/30
much of this mischief, if	wise	men would set their hands	2, 31/18
her time would in any	wise	serve her. When the Queen	2, 34/5
in one place. For what	wise	merchant adventureth all his goods	2, 41/31
I know well you be	wise	. Power and strength to keep	2, 42/2
wave with the wind, but	wise	men also and some lords	2, 45/10
shall all see in what	wise	that sorceress and that other	2, 48/7

that the Queen was too	wise	to go about any such	2, 48/14
the Queen's brother, in such	wise	that he was for the	2, 51/21
to the people in such	wise	that it might be well	2, 58/12
stature, well made, and very	wise	, he not only pitied her	2, 61/7
his voyage were in such	wise	frustrated and his appointments deluded	2, 62/8
of Warwick, which was a	wise	man and a courageous warrior	2, 65/30
voice in this manner of	wise	: Friends, for the zeal and	2, 69/10
man so cunning and so	wise	that no man better wotteth	2, 73/5
office, and that the great	wise	man well perceived, when he	2, 74/16
whom they would in no	wise	offend, Then the Protector, as	2, 78/4
will not suffer in any	wise	King Edward's line to govern	2, 79/30
the lookers-on. And they that	wise	be will meddle no farther	2, 81/8
rejoiced at and praised, but	wise	men took it for vanity	2, 82/2
Sir Robert should in any	wise	put the two children to	2, 83/18
him forward and by such	wise	do him good that all	2, 84/12
is of divers folk diverse	wise	pretended. This Duke, as I	2, 88/1
thither in the most secret	wise	he could, one Persall, his	2, 88/4
deny this and many right	wise	men think it unlikely (the	2, 90/2
honourable in behaviour, lacking no	wise	ways to win favour. He	2, 90/23
was after Earl of Derby,	wisely	mistrusted it, and said unto	2, 45/13
But that did she so	wisely	, and with so good manner	2, 61/16
Mayor saw this manner, they	wisely	turned it to their purpose	2, 76/26
wit), she reckoneth herself no	wiser	than she thinketh some that	2, 29/2
as one man might well	wish	, ended them so godly that	2, 91/16
member, I was about to	wish	that to those good abilities	2, 93/21
but if you would have	wished	her somewhat higher. Thus say	2, 55/25
gone as I would have	wished	, King Henry's son had had	2, 92/7
he commanded it) when he	wist	it was done, piteously bewailed	2, 7/14
And forasmuch as he well	wist	, and helped to maintain, a	2, 9/27
war, whereof the end he	wist	was doubtuous and in which	2, 16/9
their defence, whose power she	wist	well far stretched. And thus	2, 16/23
All which things these Dukes	wist	well were done for good	2, 19/16
arrested, and sent no man	wist	whither, to be done with	2, 20/21
himself believed, of part he	wist	the contrary, these commotions were	2, 23/26
and over that (which he	wist	well she specially tendered) not	2, 34/23
be false, so well she	wist	it was either needless or	2, 41/5
my blood, that if they	wist	where any of it lay	2, 41/22
be well, though they neither	wist	what they feared nor wherefore	2, 44/24
so lief,? since he well	wist	there was no man to	2, 45/25
meant, of which every man	wist	himself clear. Then the Lord	2, 47/25
a quarrel. For well they	wist	that the Queen was too	2, 48/14
soon.' But so little	wist	the other what he meant	2, 51/10
at Pomfret: which he well	wist	, but nothing ware that the	2, 52/8
deny, that all the world	wist	was true, and that nevertheless	2, 54/22
own strengths, while no man	wist	what to think nor whom	2, 58/7

him plain that as she	wist	herself too simple to be	2, 61/23
play merrily, as he that	wist	himself out of her rule	2, 63/3
a priest; but I never	wist	it yet that it was	2, 64/19
say the thing which he	wist	he should not say, in	2, 73/7
too near them till he	wist	what they meant. And thereupon	2, 77/29
before, when they themselves well	wist	there was no man so	2, 80/23
for him whose pride they	wist	would bear no peer, kept	2, 84/8
fair issue, that is to	wit	: Edward the Prince, a thirteen	2, 3/6
we now entreat, was in	wit	and courage equal with either	2, 7/17
For if she have any	wit	(as would God she had	2, 28/32
will as she hath shrewd	wit	), she reckoneth herself no wiser	2, 29/1
also, save herself, lacked either	wit	or truth. Wit, if they	2, 40/19
lacked either wit or truth.	Wit	, if they were so dull	2, 40/20
which knew better the subtle	wit	of the Protector, deny that	2, 43/2
either more truth or less	wit	. For his dissimulation only, kept	2, 45/31
soon after, that is to	wit	, on the Friday, the thirteenth	2, 46/29
pleasant behaviour. For a proper	wit	had she, and could both	2, 56/2
the world and a shrewd	wit	, short and rude in speech	2, 57/24
they took such as had	wit	and were in authority among	2, 58/20
before remembered, that is to	wit	, for lack of other issue	2, 73/29
and also longed sore to	wit	what they meant, gave him	2, 78/6
else, as every man may	wit	, would never of likelihood have	2, 79/26
most righteous, that is to	wit	, his own: so began he	2, 82/17
as he had strength and	wit	. The man had an high	2, 84/3
a man of great natural	wit	, very well learned, and honourable	2, 90/22
Duke yet much more to	wit	what it was. Whereupon the	2, 93/17
that sorceress and that other	witch	of her counsel, Shore's wife	2, 48/8
have by their sorcery and	witchcraft	wasted my body. And therewith	2, 48/9
Tell him it is plain	witchcraft	to believe in such dreams	2, 50/13
to destroy the noble lords	withal	. This device, albeit that it	2, 24/10
is the only thing that	withdraweth	the hearts of Englishmen from	2, 5/2
little and little all folk	withdrew	from the Tower and drew	2, 44/31
where he showed a werish?	withered	arm and small, as it	2, 48/11
now is she old, lean,	withered	, and dried up, nothing left	2, 55/30
within few days after he	withered	and consumed away. Then, on	2, 68/34
God as strong now to	withstand	His adversaries as ever He	2, 38/1
no man's death whose life	withstood	his purpose. He slew with	2, 8/13
so unwise to mistrust your	wits	, nor so suspicious to mistrust	2, 41/15
enemies' hand, which without his	witting	might abuse the name of	2, 15/16
prey in his hand: well	witting	that if he deposed the	2, 25/14
hath beside, if he be	wived	against his appetite. And I	2, 63/21
creditors go whistle them. Men's	wives	run thither with their husbands'	2, 31/11
bodies, the quiet of your	wives	and your daughters, the safeguard	2, 69/21
house, the chastity of their	wives	and their children, that them	2, 72/14
their own weal or our	woe	, it were hard I ween	2, 15/9

from the Lord Chamberlain. Ah,	woe	worth him! quoth she, for	2, 22/4
regno cujus rex puer est,	Woe	is that realm that hath	2, 74/18
not nor forsook it in	woe	, but fled the realm with	2, 90/25
lamb was betaken to the	wolf	to keep. At which Council	2, 24/30
than any virtuous affection. This	woman	was born in London, worshipfully	2, 55/7
not some shall think this	woman	too slight a thing to	2, 56/26
her their proctor, which simple	woman	was well named and honest	2, 72/1
the realm intolerable. For no	woman	was there anywhere, young or	2, 72/7
destruction of many a good	woman	and great dolour to their	2, 72/12
but the mother's dread and	womanish	fear shall be the let	2, 28/18
fear shall be the let.	Womanish	fear! Nay, womanish frowardness ! quoth	2, 28/19
the let. Womanish fear! Nay,	womanish	frowardness ! quoth the Duke of	2, 28/19
countenance and pace demure, so	womanly	, and albeit she were out	2, 54/30
maligned the King's kindred (as	women	commonly, not of malice but	2, 7/6
will be at war with	women	. Would God some of the	2, 28/23
men of her kin were	women	too, and then should all	2, 28/24
of counsel, whom of all	women	she most hated, as that	2, 48/16
King, or for that wanton	women	and wealthy be not always	2, 56/24
those that could not be	won	might be lost ere they	2, 10/7
oath) I would never have	won	the courtesy of men's knees	2, 13/5
to the Duke, who being	won	to his purpose, he thought	2, 43/8
miss), that her great shame	won	her much praise among those	2, 55/1
been turned into stones, for	Wonder	of this shameful sermon. After	2, 68/26
told. But, were it for	wonder	or fear or that each	2, 75/14
them, all changed, with a	wonderful	sour angry countenance, knitting the	2, 47/16
and lovely, namely while the	wondering	of the people cast a	2, 54/32
he that had not been	wont	elsewhere to be so stiffly	2, 61/26
horned beast abide in that	wood	, one that had in his	2, 93/3
was there appointed Sir Anthony	Woodville	, Lord Rivers and brother unto	2, 14/11
ere she married the Lord	Woodville	, her father. Howbeit, this dame	2, 60/16
to receive him but also	woed	him to come and had	2, 91/3
after many a meeting, much	wooing	, and many great promises, she	2, 61/18
in this wise persuaded, such	word	sent unto her son, and	2, 17/1
my Lord sendeth your Lordship	word	that there is no fear	2, 21/12
to fall off for a	word	. And in conclusion she showed	2, 61/23
forgotten, that was for a	word	spoken in haste cruelly beheaded	2, 70/14
as the preacher's of the	word	of God, namely, a man	2, 73/4
and mute and not one	word	answered thereunto. Wherewith the Duke	2, 75/4
should speak first, not one	word	was there answered of all	2, 75/15
And thereupon the Duke sent	word	unto the Lord Protector of	2, 77/14
have the crown. At which	word	the Prince, sore abashed, began	2, 85/1
in evil part, sent him	word	to rise and come ride	2, 89/19
out of peril, though the	word	be without fault, forasmuch as	2, 92/28
wot ne'er whether any preacher's	words	ought more to move you	2, 12/10
again. Wherefore in these last	words	that ever I look to	2, 13/17

recomforting him with as good	words	as they could, and answering	2, 13/27
his presence (as by their	words	appeared) each forgave other, and	2, 13/29
many years rooted. With these	words	and writings and such other	2, 15/26
they must say. Unto which	words	, the King answered, What my	2, 19/18
in other lands (as evil	words	walk far), that the King's	2, 26/19
chafe and speak sore biting	words	against the Protector, and such	2, 40/10
intended. The Queen with these	words	stood a good while in	2, 40/24
and kissed him, with these	words	: Now welcome, my lord, even	2, 42/16
Catesby to prove with some	words	, cast out afar off, whether	2, 46/14
heard him speak so terrible	words	, that he durst no further	2, 46/18
meaning the Queen, At these	words	many of the other lords	2, 47/30
declare their innocence lest their	words	might have inclined men to	2, 57/29
with so good manner and	words	so well set, that she	2, 61/17
prince. The Duchess with these	words	nothing appeased, and seeing the	2, 64/20
God. By reason of which	words	such obstacle was made in	2, 64/30
his Grace spoke so loving	words	unto her that she verily	2, 65/3
not been for such kind	words	she would never have shown	2, 65/5
in the speaking of these	words	the Protector should have come	2, 67/33
to the end that those	words	, meeting with his presence, might	2, 68/2
lest he should prevent? those	words	, and the doctor, fearing that	2, 68/9
sermon could come to those	words	, hasted his matter thereto: he	2, 68/10
frame, began to repeat those	words	again: This is the very	2, 68/15
while he liveth. While these	words	were in speaking the Protector	2, 68/21
that ye should reckon my	words	of as great authority as	2, 73/3
in other order and other	words	, so well and ornatly, and	2, 75/10
showed everything as the Duke's	words	and no part his own	2, 75/29
the people again with these	words	: Dear friends, we come to	2, 76/2
King or not, At these	words	the people began to whisper	2, 76/13
noble man that would. These	words	much moved the Protector, which	2, 79/25
hurt. For upon this page's	words	King Richard arose (for this	2, 84/14
tale used him with good	words	and put him in the	2, 85/3
with many spiteful and minatory?	words	, which so wounded his heart	2, 89/14
him, fed him with fair	words	and many pleasant praises, and	2, 91/22
worldly weal, or what mischief	worketh	the proud enterprise of an	2, 86/23
and trouble of the tempestuous	world	that followed, highly towards him	2, 4/2
respect of God or the	world	, unnaturally contrived to bereave them	2, 6/6
that he came into the	world	with the feet forward, as	2, 7/26
she least would,? all the	world	would put her and her	2, 16/26
honourably entreated that all the	world	shall, to our honour and	2, 27/12
letting her alone), all the	world	would say that we were	2, 29/30
whose innocence to all the	world	his tender youth proveth. And	2, 32/10
both afore God and the	world	. Faithful ye be, that wot	2, 42/1
here. And lo how the	world	is turned: now stand mine	2, 52/11
not deny, that all the	world	wist was true, and that	2, 54/22
of heaven into this vicious	world	for the amendment of men's	2, 54/26

him, having experience of the	world	and a shrewd wit, short	2, 57/24
for very shame of the	world	, into which he durst never	2, 59/6
by the ignorance of the	world	and the truth hid from	2, 66/34
murmur or grudge of the	world	, he would importunley pursue his	2, 72/10
so long space abusing the	world	, was as well with princes	2, 82/23
pondered, God never gave this	world	a more notable example, neither	2, 86/21
him that in this new	world	he would take such part	2, 88/12
what need in that green?	world	the Protector had of the	2, 90/4
more to meddle with the	world	, till the noble Prince, King	2, 91/13
believe, but that if the	world	would have gone as I	2, 92/6
meddled too much with the	world	, and would from that day	2, 92/16
seemed that this marriage, even	worldly	considered, was not unprofitable, for	2, 63/9
in what unsurety standeth this	worldly	weal, or what mischief worketh	2, 86/22
a deep insight in politic	worldly	drifts; whereby, perceiving now this	2, 91/20
more beggarly condition, unfriended and	worn	out of acquaintance, after good	2, 56/30
intended our misconstruction turneth unto	worse	, or a small displeasure done	2, 12/6
that you love together the	worse	for the self? cause that	2, 12/18
more part, they agree much	worse	than with strangers. But the	2, 38/20
Of which immoderate appetite of	worship	,? and thereby of debate and	2, 12/28
judgment. What, Coke, your own	worshipful	neighbour, alderman and Mayor of	2, 70/21
that he pitieth not, that	worshipful	man's loss? What, speak we	2, 70/25
the same. For, as the	worshipful	man groundly? made open unto	2, 73/14
other things which the said	worshipful	doctor rather signified than fully	2, 73/24
graciously incline if ye, the	worshipful	citizens of this the chief	2, 74/24
woman was born in London,	worshipfully	friended, honestly brought up, and	2, 55/8
Wherefore, methinketh it were not	worst	to send unto the Queen	2, 26/25
in dust : which is not	worst	proved by her, for at	2, 57/6
the Lord Chamberlain. Ah, woe	worth	him! quoth she, for he	2, 22/4
York, since he hath nothing	worthily	acquitted, there is of that	2, 72/30
in very prosperous estate, and	worthy	her birth and virtue. This	2, 3/17
he began: What were they	worthy	to have that compass and	2, 47/21
and said that they were	worthy	to be punished as heinous	2, 47/27
so heinously done, they be	worthy	heinous punishment. What! quoth the	2, 48/24
chance so much the more	worthy	to be remembered, in how	2, 56/29
that would not were not	worthy	to have it. Notwithstanding, he	2, 79/1
to break his head, and	worthy	, for marring of the play	2, 81/5
personage and for nature's gifts	worthy	to have served a much	2, 84/1
evil tongues agrieveth. But this	wot	I well: ye never had	2, 12/7
tell you, and yet I	wot	ne'er whether any preacher's words	2, 12/10
to be done with God	wot	what. With which tidings the	2, 20/21
since so long ago, I	wot	ne'er what Pope and what	2, 31/20
world. Faithful ye be, that	wot	I well, and I know	2, 42/1
in the one place, little	wot	we whereof they talk in	2, 45/16
which thing, albeit each man	wot	well daily happeneth to them	2, 50/29
why, that thing that we	wot	well ye have long time	2, 69/16

to speak of; howbeit, this	wot	you well all, that whoso	2, 71/30
errand. It shall not, I	wot	well, need that I rehearse	2, 72/33
just title. Which thing, I	wot	it well, he will be	2, 74/12
murdered, their bodies cast God	wot	where, by the cruel ambition	2, 86/19
‘ In faith, I neither	wot	nor reck, so I were	2, 93/6
’ quoth he, ‘ that	wot	I well enough, But what	2, 93/9
of the man that he	wotteth	of as I am of	2, 50/24
wise that no man better	wotteth	what he should say, and	2, 73/5
of a bishop, every man	wotteth	well, by the paying for	2, 80/28
ye none harm thereby. Thou	wouldst	say so, quoth he, if	2, 52/4
and minatory? words, which so	wounded	his heart with hatred and	2, 89/14
men otherwise; he was malicious,	wrathful	, envious, and, from afore his	2, 7/22
tied his points, nor aught	wraught	of himself, but with that	2, 85/8
hearts, hard it is to	wrest	out, and may grow to	2, 26/23
high heart, or finally, what	wretched	end ensueth such despiteous cruelty	2, 86/24
death delivered them of that	wretchedness	. For Sir James Tyrell devised	2, 85/10
bed. Which after that the	wretches	perceived, first by the struggling	2, 85/23
could both read well and	write	, merry in company, ready and	2, 56/3
have an evil turn, to	write	it in marble ; and whoso	2, 57/5
us a good turn, we	write	it in dust : which is	2, 57/6
if we hereafter happen to	write	the time of the late	2, 83/1
some by mouth, some by	writing	and secret messengers, that it	2, 14/21
have sufficed unto the bare	writing	alone, all had it been	2, 54/8
rooted. With these words and	writings	and such other, the Duke	2, 15/26
curiously indicted and so fair	written	in parchment, in so well	2, 54/5
answered him that it was	written	by prophecy. Now then, by	2, 54/13
slight a thing to be	written	of and set among the	2, 56/26
the murder in manner above	written	, but whither the bodies were	2, 86/12
that helped to carry a	wrong	way. The Queen herself sat	2, 21/25
one man to do another	wrong	? That no man unlawfully take	2, 32/3
the chief of his band,	wrote	unto the King so reverently	2, 17/4
we? But our Lord hath	wrought	His will, and thanks be	2, 15/14
abide the sight thereof, but	wryed	? his head another way. But	2, 90/13
innocent of any such matters.	Yea	, my liege, quoth the Duke	2, 19/21
the boldness of these places:	yea	, and rich men run thither	2, 31/9
me, my lord? quoth he.	Yea	, thee, Traitor, quoth the Protector	2, 48/31
once with an heavy heart?	Yea	my lord, quoth he, that	2, 52/3
ninth day of April, the	year	of our redemption a thousand	2, 3/4
Edward the Prince, a thirteen	year	of age; Richard, Duke of	2, 3/6
had before obtained. And the	year	foregoing his death he had	2, 5/6
May, the first and last	year	of his reign. But the	2, 24/22
that thought every day a	year	till it were achieved, yet	2, 25/12
had lived fifty and three	years	, seven months, and six days	2, 3/2
thereof reigned two and twenty	years	, one month, and eight days	2, 3/3
Richard, Duke of York, two	years	younger; Elizabeth, whose fortune and	2, 3/7

dead in more than twenty	years	of his reign, a great	2, 4/6
trouble hath within these few	years	grown in this realm, I	2, 13/1
a long accustomed malice many	years	rooted. With these words and	2, 15/25
broken, which had so many	years	been kept, which both Kings	2, 27/33
was more than five hundred	years	ago by Saint Peter, his	2, 28/2
for the space of two	years	, leaving his new wife in	2, 65/23
took within less than three	years	of the mischief that he	2, 87/7
said, Go afore, gentlemen and	yeomen	; keep your rooms.° And	2, 19/2
that he so suddenly had	yielded	up the Great Seal to	2, 22/30
it. What will then hath	yonder	babe? Which, an if he	2, 32/16
That is," quoth he,	yonder	sorceress my brother's wife and	2, 47/29
of age; Richard, Duke of	York	, two years younger; Elizabeth, whose	2, 3/7
to conceive. Richard, Duke of	York	, a noble man and a	2, 6/13
entailed unto the Duke of	York	and his issue male in	2, 6/19
Chamberlain unto the Archbishop of	York	, then Chancellor of England, to	2, 21/4
which meeting the Archbishop of	York	, fearing that it would be	2, 22/28
Council, also, the Archbishop of	York	, Chancellor of England, which had	2, 25/1
Which thing the Archbishop of	York	, whom they all agreed also	2, 27/23
therefore, quoth the Archbishop of	York	, God forbid that any man	2, 28/9
convenient that the Duke of	York	were with the King honourably	2, 35/23
Lord Cardinal, the Archbishop of	York	, then Lord Chancellor, the Bishop	2, 44/16
crown by the Duke of	York	, and the Prince by him	2, 59/21
nay. Notwithstanding, the Duchess of	York	, his mother, was so sore	2, 61/34
children of the Duke of	York	, but begotten unlawfully by other	2, 66/20
Lord Richard, late Duke of	York	, calling him father to the	2, 67/8
of the noble Duke of	York	, his father. This is the	2, 68/18
borne to the house of	York	, since he hath nothing worthily	2, 72/29
noble Prince, Richard, Duke of	York	, to whose royal blood the	2, 73/31
the fore-remembered noble Duke of	York	. Which thing well considered, and	2, 74/3
father, Richard, late Duke of	York	, to which title is now	2, 80/2
of King Edward, came to	York	and there had solemn funeral	2, 88/3
Nottingham, whither the Protector from	York	with many gentlemen of the	2, 88/17
did) while his children were	young	. And they deem that for	2, 8/29
true to his nephew, the	young	King, or enterprised to be	2, 9/4
the tender age of the	young	Princes, his nephews (as opportunity	2, 9/23
governance and ordering of this	young	Prince, at his sending thither	2, 14/9
to be suffered, that the	young	King, their master and kinsman	2, 14/23
growing, if we suffer this	young	King in our enemies' hand	2, 15/16
order and governance of the	young	King, whom with much honour	2, 20/16
ours, and wealth of the	young	Duke himself, the King's most	2, 27/1
hurt earthly meant towards the	young	babe, condescended in effect that	2, 33/22
King but also to the	young	Duke himself, whose both great	2, 34/24
him. As though princes as	young	as they be could not	2, 38/18
the last she took the	young	Duke by the hand, and	2, 41/13
with him had received this	young	Duke, they brought him into	2, 42/13

declared unto him that the	young	King was offended with him	2, 43/11
to death, without doubt the	young	King would be careful for	2, 43/15
for the Coronation of the	young	King (as they would have	2, 44/9
her husband an honest citizen,	young	and goodly and of good	2, 55/10
she shall bring forth a	young	prince that shall please you	2, 64/16
husband, a right honest substantial	young	man among you. And in	2, 72/3
no woman was there anywhere,	young	or old, rich or poor	2, 72/7
of his innocent nephews, the	young	King and his tender brother	2, 82/18
of himself, but with that	young	babe his brother lingered in	2, 85/8
Duke of York, two years	younger	; Elizabeth, whose fortune and grace	2, 3/7
the haste possible with her	younger	son and her daughters out	2, 20/29
them both, but specially the	younger	, which besides his infancy, that	2, 35/5
reputed and taken for the	younger	of those two, but for	2, 82/25
not uncomely. He was of	youth	greatly given to fleshly wantonness	2, 4/20
recovery, then he, considering the	youth	of his children, albeit he	2, 10/16
by their debate, while the	youth	of his children should lack	2, 10/18
at peace. Ye see their	youth	, of which I reckon the	2, 11/18
by men's authority and slipper?	youth	underpropped with elder counsel, which	2, 11/22
Prince, whose mind in tender	youth	infected, shall readily fall to	2, 11/30
whereby her blood might of	youth	be rooted in the Prince's	2, 14/17
authority with the Prince in	youth	, namely, which is light of	2, 15/3
he cannot, in this tender	youth	, take in the company of	2, 26/9
all the world his tender	youth	proveth. And so sanctuary, as	2, 32/11
light, well pondering that their	youth	without recreation and play cannot	2, 34/28
that knew her in her	youth	, albeit some that now see	2, 55/26
hath the Protector so tender	zeal	to him that he feareth	2, 37/22
of wise: Friends, for the	zeal	and hearty favour that we	2, 69/11
of his accustomed goodness and	zeal	unto the realm, now with	2, 78/13

Appendix

Frequency Index for Terms Used Five or More Times in this Selective Concordance

NOT	234	MANNER	35	BODY	22
KING	211	WORDS	35	EVIL	22
WELL	131	DEATH	34	GO	22
NO	121	EDWARD	34	WAY	22
GREAT	115	MOST	34	WORLD	22
MAN	114	PART	34	YOUNG	22
LORD	112	SET	34	MOTHER	21
DUKE	106	NOTHING	33	SOON	21
GOOD	99	SENT	32	YORK	21
PROTECTOR	87	FAVOUR	31	CITY	20
ONE	78	SAME	31	DIVERS	20
MEN	73	CAME	30	HOWBEIT	20
OUT	73	HONOUR	30	MAKE	20
MANY	68	LESS	30	SON	20
NEVER	68	MIND	30	SPECIALLY	20
REALM	66	TOOK	30	CHAMBERLAIN	19
GOD	65	DAY	29	CHILD	19
MATTER	59	LITTLE	29	COMPANY	19
WILL	58	TAKEN	29	DAYS	19
THING	54	COUNSEL	28	HASTINGS	19
VERY	54	PUT	28	HEARD	19
KING'S	53	THINGS	28	HEART	19
PRINCE	53	BROUGHT	27	MAN'S	19
PEOPLE	52	SIR	27	PURPOSE	19
NOBLE	49	CHILDREN	26	SORE	19
TIME	49	CROWN	26	WIT	19
LORDS	48	LIFE	26	BEST	18
PLACE	48	SECRET	26	NEED	18
SANCTUARY	46	BLOOD	25	SEE	18
FEAR	45	COUNCIL	25	SHOWED	18
MADE	45	FRIENDS	25	SURE	18
QUOTH	45	GLOUCESTER	25	BEGAN	17
SAY	45	KEEP	25	BUCKINGHAM	17
BROTHER	44	PLEASURE	25	DOUBT	17
ONLY	43	SOMEWHAT	25	HANDS	17
FAR	40	THINK	25	HASTE	17
GRACE	40	TRUTH	25	HONOURABLE	17
LONG	39	WIST	25	INTENDED	17
WISE	39	FIRST	24	MARRIAGE	17
COME	37	RIGHT	24	MAYOR	17
QUEEN	37	BETTER	23	MUST	17
RICHARD	37	CAUSE	23	NAME	17
TAKE	37	LOVE	23	SPECIAL	17
THOUGHT	37	TRUST	23	STOOD	17

SURETY	17	COMING	12	WORD	11
TOGETHER	17	DESTRUCTION	12	ABLE	10
TOWER	17	DUKES	12	ANSWER	10
TWO	17	FORASMUCH	12	CAST	10
WENT	17	GIVE	12	COMMON	10
WIFE	17	GOODLY	12	DELIVERED	10
AUTHORITY	16	GOT	12	DESIRE	10
DEPARTED	16	HAPLY	12	DUKE'S	10
HAND	16	KIN	12	EARL	10
HENRY	16	KNEW	12	EARTHLY	10
KEPT	16	LIBERTY	12	EDWARD'S	10
KINDRED	16	MARRY	12	ESTATE	10
LAW	16	NIGHT	12	EVEN	10
OCCASION	16	ONCE	12	FAIR	10
BORE	15	PROTECTOR'S	12	FAITHFUL	10
CONTENT	15	REQUIRE	12	GREATLY	10
CORONATION	15	RIVERS	12	HEAD	10
DISPLEASURE	15	RULE	12	HIGHLY	10
FALL	15	SHOW	12	INTENT	10
HUSBAND	15	SUDDENLY	12	JAMES	10
LEFT	15	YOUTH	12	JEOPARDY	10
MISCHIEF	15	ASK	11	KNOWETH	10
NATURE	15	BEAR	11	LATE	10
PARTY	15	CARDINAL	11	LAWFULLY	10
PERSON	15	CERTAIN	11	LAY	10
THUS	15	CONCLUSION	11	LIVING	10
GOODS	14	DELIVER	11	LONGER	10
HURT	14	DEVISED	11	NEXT	10
LONDON	14	DURST	11	PLACES	10
PERCEIVE	14	ELIZABETH	11	PLAIN	10
PLAY	14	ELSE	11	POWER	10
PRESENCE	14	FATHER	11	PRAY	10
VERILY	14	FIND	11	PRESENT	10
WOT	14	FOLK	11	REASON	10
BISHOP	13	GAVE	11	SERMON	10
BRING	13	GOD'S	11	SERVANTS	10
CHAMBER	13	HOW	11	THITHER	10
FAITH	13	LAND	11	TREASON	10
FOUND	13	LEAVE	11	TURN	10
LAST	13	MEN'S	11	WARWICK	10
LIKELY	13	NEVERTHELESS	11	YEARS	10
MEANT	13	PEACE	11	ARCHBISHOP	9
NEW	13	PERCEIVED	11	BACK	9
OLD	13	REIGN	11	BREAK	9
POINT	13	SAW	11	BROKEN	9
PRIVILEGE	13	SECRETLY	11	COMFORT	9
SEND	13	TENDER	11	CONVENIENT	9
SPEAK	13	TITLE	11	COUNTENANCE	9
ANSWERED	12	WAR	11	DECLARED	9
APPOINTED	12	WEALTH	11	ENEMIES	9
BEHEADED	12	WISDOM	11	FAST	9

FEW	9	HEINOUS	8	INDEED	7
GET	9	HOME	8	LABOUR	7
GIVEN	9	HONEST	8	LAI	7
HEAR	9	KNIGHTS	8	LEARNED	7
JOHN	9	KNOWN	8	LEAVING	7
KEEPING	9	LACK	8	LOATH	7
KNIGHT	9	MALICE	8	LOST	7
KNOW	9	MARRIED	8	MEAN	7
LANDS	9	MASTER	8	MEETING	7
LOOK	9	MET	8	NAMELY	7
LOOKED	9	MOVE	8	NOBLES	7
LOVED	9	MOVED	8	NOTWITHSTANDING	7
MATTERS	9	NAY	8	OBTAINED	7
MEANS	9	OUGHT	8	OPEN	7
MESSENGER	9	PARDON	8	PASS	7
NEEDS	9	PARTIES	8	PERADVENTURE	7
OPENLY	9	PARTLY	8	PITY	7
ORDER	9	PERCEIVING	8	PRAISE	7
PAIN	9	PRETEXT	8	PROFIT	7
PERIL	9	PROOF	8	QUEEN'S	7
PRISON	9	SELF	8	QUIET	7
READY	9	SHORTLY	8	RECKON	7
REST	9	SMALL	8	REGARD	7
SAVING	9	TAKING	8	REMEMBER	7
SERVE	9	TELL	8	RESPECT	7
SPOKEN	9	WEAL	8	ROYAL	7
STAND	9	WESTMINSTER	8	RUN	7
THREE	9	WHY	8	SAFEGUARD	7
TURNED	9	WORTHY	8	SEAL	7
UNCLE	9	AGE	7	SHAW	7
VARIANCE	9	ASSEMBLED	7	SHORE'S	7
WEEN	9	BEGUN	7	SOMETIMES	7
APPETITE	8	BEHAVIOUR	7	SUFFER	7
BEGOTTEN	8	CALLED	7	SURELY	7
BODIES	8	CATESBY	7	THEREBY	7
CAUSED	8	CLOSE	7	THOU	7
CHIEF	8	COMMONS	7	TRUE	7
COMMANDMENT	8	CONSIDERED	7	TRUSTED	7
CUSTODY	8	CONTRARY	7	VISAGE	7
DAME	8	DEAD	7	AFFECTION	6
DARE	8	DEALING	7	AFFINITY	6
DETERMINED	8	DESTROY	7	AFTERWARDS	6
DOCTOR	8	ENOUGH	7	ALONE	6
ENGLAND	8	FORTUNE	7	BED	6
FIELD	8	GLAD	7	BIDE	6
FINALLY	8	HARM	7	BUSINESS	6
FORWARD	8	HIGH	7	CASE	6
FULL	8	HORSE	7	CHANGE	6
FURTHER	8	HOUSE	7	CLARENCE	6
HARD	8	HOUSEHOLD	7	COMMODITY	6
HATRED	8	HUMBLE	7	CONSCIENCE	6

CONVEYED	6	STRATFORD	6	GROUND	5
COUNTRY	6	STRENGTH	6	GRUDGE	5
CROSS	6	SUPPOSE	6	HAP	5
DEBATE	6	TALE	6	HASTILY	5
DEED	6	THERETO	6	HEARTS	5
DEEP	6	VOICE	6	HELP	5
DUCHESS	6	ABIDE	5	HOLY	5
FACE	6	ABROAD	5	HOPE	5
FAIN	6	ACCOMPANIED	5	HUNDRED	5
FLED	6	ANGER	5	INCLINE	5
GENTLEMEN	6	ASKED	5	INCONTINENT	5
GOVERNANCE	6	AVOIDED	5	INHERITANCE	5
HAPPEN	6	BEGINNING	5	INNOCENT	5
HARNESS	6	BELIEVE	5	INTEND	5
HATE	6	BOLD	5	INTENDING	5
HENCE	6	BORN	5	JUDGMENT	5
ILL	6	CHEER	5	JUST	5
JOINED	6	COLOUR	5	KIND	5
KINGDOM	6	COMMANDED	5	KINGS	5
KNOWLEDGE	6	COMMONLY	5	LACKED	5
LAWFUL	6	CONTINUED	5	LIE	5
LIST	6	COURSE	5	LIGHT	5
LIVE	6	COURTESY	5	LOVING	5
LONGED	6	CRUEL	5	MADAM	5
LOSS	6	DANGER	5	MARVEL	5
LUCY	6	DEADLY	5	MERRILY	5
MAJESTY	6	DEAR	5	MERRY	5
MAKETH	6	DEFENCE	5	MIDNIGHT	5
MEETLY	6	DEVICE	5	MISTRUST	5
MESSAGE	6	DIED	5	MORROW	5
MISTRUSTED	6	DINNER	5	MOUTH	5
NAUGHT	6	EASY	5	MURDER	5
NORTHAMPTON	6	EFFECT	5	NECESSITY	5
OFFICE	6	ENDED	5	NEPHEW	5
PARTS	6	ENTERPRISE	5	OBLOQUIY	5
PAUL'S	6	ERRAND	5	OUTWARD	5
PERSONS	6	EXPERIENCE	5	PARLIAMENT	5
PRIEST	6	FAMILIAR	5	PARTNERS	5
PRINCES	6	FAULT	5	PAST	5
PROCESS	6	FELL	5	PETITION	5
PROUD	6	FETCHED	5	POLITIC	5
RECKONED	6	FLATTERY	5	POOR	5
RICH	6	FOLLY	5	POSSESSION	5
SAINT	6	FORBID	5	PRINCELY	5
SAKE	6	FORTHWITH	5	PRIVY	5
SEEM	6	FRIEND	5	PROCLAMATION	5
SERVICE	6	GIFTS	5	QUESTION	5
SIDE	6	GONE	5	RECEIVED	5
SIXTH	6	GRAY	5	REMEMBERED	5
STILL	6	GREATER	5	REMOVED	5
STONY	6	GREEN	5	REQUEST	5

RODE	5	SUFFICED	5	WANTON	5
SAT	5	SUIT	5	WARD	5
SAYING	5	TALK	5	WAYS	5
SEASON	5	THANKED	5	WEIGHTY	5
SHAME	5	THEE	5	WHEREBY	5
SICKNESS	5	TRAITORS	5	WHOLE	5
SIGHT	5	TRUSTY	5	WIN	5
SLAIN	5	TWICE	5	WOMAN	5
SOMETIME	5	TYRELL	5	WOMEN	5
STANLEY	5	USE	5	WORSHIPFUL	5
STRANGE	5	UTTERLY	5	YEAR	5